

The depths of deception right now

But take heed to yourselves, lest ... that Day come on you unexpectedly. For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth. Watch therefore, and pray always that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that will come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man. Lk 21:34-36

Foreword

I have written many times on the nature of deception in the end times recently; yet I feel that I must re-emphasise the depth of this deception at this point. Sincere reminder of Bible doctrines, as the apostle Peter said, is never worthless; but sometimes re-emphasising something that is currently relevant, is of vital importance to the safety of God's people.

So, I have covered this in a number of recent papers and I did not intend to fully go over this ground again.¹ However, as I began writing, the scope of this paper mushroomed into its present form as a book, enlarging on some themes discussed in previous papers but ignoring others that were well documented.

Thus, for example, Common Purpose is a significant agent of deception, manipulation and mind control in the UK, ensuring that only brainwashed people are placed into positions of power and influence in society. Yet I have covered this elsewhere² and have only mentioned it in passing here. Freemasonry is a secret society that lies at the heart of many global elite control groups; yet it is only treated here in a cursory fashion, having been analysed in another paper previously.³

Other issues are amplified here so that much more information is now available than previously, such as are found in the appendices, while I examine other issues for the first time.

Therefore, this book is not a complete encyclopaedia of the current end times deception (that would require a library) but it is a pretty thorough introduction. Taken with my other papers mentioned in the footnotes and personal bibliography these together will give a very good evaluation of the subject.

The key issue is deception. The point of deception is that the deceived person has no clue about this until it is too late. It is for this reason that demonic activity in the book of Revelation is symbolised as being scorpion-like; that is, by focusing on the large and obvious pincers the prey is not defended against the poisonous sting in the tail that suddenly comes unawares.

The church and the world in general are in this position; they have no clue about the level of deception that is engulfing them. It is so bad that Christians find themselves supporting the very agents of the devil that they should be exposing. This paper seeks to remedy that appalling situation. The church must wake up.

¹ See, 'The expression of the man of sin'; 'Jeremiah's commentary on the modern church'; 'Are we in the end-time tribulation'; 'the Satanic purpose'; 'Warnings for the end', 'The reality of the Satanic Agenda' etc.

² E.g. 'The Expression of the Man of Sin'.

³ A concise evaluation of Freemasonry.

Contents

Preface: about the writer.

General introduction

- The reason for this paper.
- The end is a period of great deception.
- Safeguard against deception: growing in Christ and the truth.
- Where we are now.
- Warnings from former US presidents.

The global elite's strategies to establish a universal totalitarian government

Introduction

- The Georgia Guidestones: a summary of elite plans.
- Formation of a single world government under their control.
- Destroy all independent national identity.
- Fascistic rule of nations.
- A universal currency and tax system.
- Ayn Rand's elite blueprint.

Strategic methods

- Deception.
- Mind control.
- Banking.
- Corporatism.
- Control the power supply.
- Selective scientific development.
- Chemtrails.
- De-industrialisation.
- Subvert nation states from within.
- Terrorism.
- Control the media.
- Weaken the morale of the nation.
- Weaken the health of the masses.
- Interim conclusion.

Strategic goals

- Forced reduction of the world's population by 6.5 billion to 500 million.
- Continual war based on scaremongering and lies.
- A defeated, brainwashed, submissive population of serfs to produce goods.
- Control power supplies, particularly oil.
- A global economic crash to destabilise nations.

A timeline of larger strategic plans in the last 200 years

Strategic bodies: some aspects of elite hierarchy

- Historical antecedents.
- The top table.
- Think tanks.
- Strategic bodies.
- Minor secret societies.
- Mind control change agents.
- Implementation groups.
- Misc.

Diagram of simplified structure

Religious matters

- Discredit, disempower, destabilise, damage and kill Christians.
- Develop a universal church.
- The Judaising of the Roman Catholic Church.
- The domination of Jesuits in the Vatican.
- Corrupt evangelicals.
- Develop Muslim fundamentalism.
- Eradicate Christianity.

Luciferianism

- Who is Lucifer?
- Gnosticism.
- The Luciferianism of Freemasonry.
- Open Roman Catholic Luciferianism.
- Jews worship Lucifer.
- Witchcraft and the occult.
- Satanism.
- Satanic sacrifices.
- Phallic worship.
- The glorification of man.

Examples of scaremongering in the media

- Pandemics.
- ISIS.

Examples of massive deception

- The drug trade.
- The JFK assassination – example of a cover-up.
- 9/11 - example of a Mossad false flag operation.
- The death of Diana, Princess of Wales – example of a modern elite hit and subsequent establishment cover-up.

Personal elite objectives in achieving their goals

- Becoming a god.
- Eternal life.

Disambiguation

- Freemasonry.
- Jews.
- Zionism.
- Corporatism.
- Banking.
- Racial factors.
- Rothschild.
- Whistleblowers.

Notes regarding relevant matters that Christ taught or modelled.

- Bankers.
- Mammon and money.
- A synagogue (assembly) of Satan.
- Jews persecute Christians and hate Christ.
- Beelzebub.

What to do in this situation

- Focus everything you think and do upon the Lord Jesus Christ.
- Don't follow the trends of the world.
- Don't be fooled by the media.
- Be informed.
- Trust the testimony of those whistleblowers that have nothing to gain but everything to lose from telling their story.
- Give to those who suffer as a result of what is going on in society.
- Use the facts of what is going on to preach the Gospel.
- Do good.

A corollary: signs in the heavens; problems on the earth

End note: some acknowledgements

Personal bibliography

Secular conclusion

Spiritual conclusion

Appendices

Appendix One: The connection of movements emanating from John Darby with the global elite.

Appendix Two: The political beginning of the state of Israel – the Rothschild dynasty and plan.

Appendix Three: Adam Weishaupt

Appendix Four: The Illuminati confusion

Appendix Five: Jewishness: Most Jews are Gentiles

Appendix Six: The Talmud: Why Judaism is an anti-Christian hate religion

Appendix Seven: The scandal of two world wars

Appendix Eight: Judaism and Communism

Appendix Nine: Examples of some Israeli false flags

Appendix Ten: Jewish defectors

Appendix Eleven: The truth about Israel

Appendix Twelve: An example of corporatism: American commercial support of Germany in World War Two

Preface: about the writer

Since there has been an unusual amount of interest in this paper, above my normal subscribers, I felt that I should explain the background of the writer.

I am a historic, Biblical Christian. I do not belong to a sect or even a formal denomination, but remain a free, independent believer in the Lord Jesus Christ.

My foundation of authority in all matters is the Bible. I believe this to be the inspired and inerrant Word of God and the revelation of Jesus Christ. The Bible is to be the basis of all doctrine and morals (2 Tim 3:16-17⁴). I put the Bible (Scripture) first, beyond all tradition, historic theological formulations and the words of men, even though these can sometimes be helpful.

The Bible teaches that God is absolutely sovereign over all things, and this is the basis of both history (which is working to a divine plan) and salvation (which is all of God). If this were not true then God would not be God.

I believe that Jesus Christ is the only Son of God (Matt 2:17⁵) and the only Mediator between God and man (1 Tim 2:5⁶). There is no other saviour (Jn 14:6⁷); only Jesus can forgive sins and give eternal life (Jn 10:28⁸). Christ is also the Lord of all, having dominion over heaven and earth (Matt 28:18⁹). Thus all Christian sects, cults and religions that do not centre upon the Lordship of Christ are false.

In the doctrine of salvation my theological position is centred upon the glory of God and the sovereignty of God, as the Bible teaches. This shows that man cannot save himself by will or action (Rm 9:16¹⁰) and that only the elect, God's people chosen in eternity, are saved (2 Thess 2:13-14¹¹). Jesus only died for these elect people and intercedes for them alone (Jn 17:9¹²). God not only chooses who will be saved in eternity, but he also brings those sons through to glory by his grace (Heb 7:25¹³). God, in Christ, is thus the author and finisher of salvation (Heb 12:2¹⁴).

The Gospel is to be proclaimed widely and indiscriminately. All men are required to repent of their sins and believe in God by submitting to his Gospel and to Christ as Lord (Acts 17:30¹⁵). However, man cannot do that without God's grace and strength (Rm 3:11-12¹⁶;

4 'All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness, that the man of God may be complete, thoroughly equipped for every good work.'

5 'A voice came from heaven, saying, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased".'

6 'For there is one God and one Mediator between God and men, the Man Christ Jesus.'

7 'Jesus said to him, "I am the way, the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father except through Me".'

8 'I give them eternal life, and they shall never perish; neither shall anyone snatch them out of My hand.'

9 'Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, "All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth".'

10 'It is not of him who wills, nor of him who runs, but of God who shows mercy.'

11 'God from the beginning chose you for salvation through sanctification by the Spirit and belief in the truth, to which He called you by our gospel.'

12 'I pray for them. I do not pray for the world but for those whom You have given Me, for they are Yours.'

13 'Therefore He is also able to save to the uttermost those who come to God through Him, since He always lives to make intercession for them.'

14 'Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith,'

15 'God ... now commands all men everywhere to repent.'

16 'There is none who understands; there is none who seeks after God. They have all turned aside; they have together become unprofitable; there is none who does good, no, not one.'

Eph 2:8¹⁷). All claims that man can save himself by works or contribute to his salvation in some prior act of will are false. Thus the following are false theologies: Pelagianism, Arminianism (which is Semi-Pelagianism and includes Wesleyanism), Socinianism, Universalism, Roman Catholicism, Unitarianism, Quakerism, and many others.

Historically my doctrine of salvation was known as Calvinism, or Reformed Theology, but such terms have today become corrupted and compromised. Many supposed Calvinists are no such thing.

My eschatology (doctrine of the end things) is Amillennialism. This is the historic doctrine of the Christian church from the time of the apostles onwards, across many denominations. It is the clear teaching of the Bible, which never mentions any kind of future millennium age at all in apostolic teaching or didactic instruction,¹⁸ nor any kind of secret rapture. Amillennialism teaches that there is one age after the cross, the Gospel age, and this continues until the Second Coming of Christ, which ushers in the end of the world (as it is now) and the final judgment. Then there is a new heaven and earth on which Christians will live in peace, joy, and harmony with God (2 Pt 3:10-13¹⁹).

It also teaches that as we approach the end of the world, the sin of mankind gets worse and worse until it reaches a crescendo, which then becomes ripe for God's judgment. In this worsening time of wickedness, the genuine Christian church is persecuted and many believers are killed. This rise of wickedness is due to the restraint being taken off the devil so that he is allowed to rule the world through a global government and complete the iniquity of mankind (Rev 20:7-8²⁰).

The foundational tool of this rise to power of satanic things is deception; the devil will 'deceive the nations'. Thus the work of national governments involves a deep deception to increase iniquity and lawlessness. This is the very period that we are in today and what this paper is all about. Your governments are following a satanic plan, which we must not submit to.

¹⁷ 'For by grace you have been saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; *it is the gift of God.*'

¹⁸ There is one text (below) which is a symbolic mention as a reference to the Gospel age.

¹⁹ 'But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens will pass away with a great noise, and the elements will melt with fervent heat; both the earth and the works that are in it will be burned up. ... the heavens will be dissolved, being on fire, and the elements will melt with fervent heat? Nevertheless we, according to His promise, look for new heavens and a new earth in which righteousness dwells.'

²⁰ 'Now when the thousand years [i.e. Gospel age] have expired, Satan will be released from his prison and will go out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth.'

General introduction

The reason for this paper

Sadly, many Christians these days are completely ignorant as to what is going on. They are both ignorant of God's plans for the end as revealed in Scripture and they also have no clue as to what is going on today and where we are in God's calendar for history.

In many cases this is because they have subscribed to some erroneous eschatological system, such as Dispensationalism (most Americans, most Pentecostals), Historic Premillennialism (a minority these days) or Postmillennialism (most Charismatics, all Reconstructionists and Dominionists). In other cases it is simply a lack of desire to study God's word and instead live for now.

Very few await Jesus' coming with a prepared heart. Yet the Lord himself commanded us to watch, pray, be wise as serpents, and discern the times.

Hypocrites! You can discern the face of the sky and of the earth, but how *is it* you do not discern this time? Yes, and why, even of yourselves, do you not judge what is right? Lk 12:56-57

That servant who knew his master's will, and did not prepare *himself* or do according to his will, shall be beaten with many *stripes*. Lk 12:47

Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour in which the Son of Man is coming. Matt 25:13

This paper is written to those who have made themselves ready, or who want to know what is going on and get ready, for the return of the Lord from heaven.

To all who have loved His appearing. 2 Tim 4:8

The end is a period of great deception

To concisely recapitulate what I have examined in other papers, notice the following texts:

Deception in the world

Let no one deceive you by any means; for *that Day will not come* unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. 2 Thess 2:3-4

The coming of the *lawless one* is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish, because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this reason God will send them strong delusion, that they should believe the lie, that they all may be condemned who did not believe the truth but had pleasure in unrighteousness. 2 Thess 2:9-12

Now when the thousand years have expired, Satan will be released from his prison and will go out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth.²¹ Rev 20:7-8

Note the seriousness of the statements here.

²¹ The thousand years is not a supposed millennium (never taught in Scripture anywhere) but is a reference to the age of the Gospel in a book full of symbols. At the close of the Gospel age, i.e. in the end-times, Satan is allowed by God to deceive the nations and bring all mankind into a full expression of sin ready for divine harvest. This is a time unlike any other with no restraints.

- As the antichristian kingdom comes, there is a great falling away in the Christian church.
- The development of the end-time totalitarian government (home of the 'lawless one') is by the direct working of Satan. Since we are certainly in the preparatory period for this (see earlier papers, such as 'The expression of the man of sin' or 'Are we in the great tribulation') then Satan is very active in the world today preparing the ground for the end. Thus he is controlling what is going on in governments and supra-government powers. This is not like previous centuries; what is going on in governments is satanic, pure and simple. Don't get involved in them. The corollary of this is that the factors that are used by governments to brainwash the nation (such as the media) are also satanic; beware what you watch and listen to.
- The deception works in those who perish. People that are taken in by the end-time deceits are going to perish. Now it is certain that there are millions of people who call themselves 'Christian' who are currently taken in by deception – in the church, in society, in the media, and in politics. This is a severe warning.
- Those who do not receive the love of the truth (which is those who do not fight against deception) are not saved. Those who just happily chug along supporting the deception, accepting what they are told like lab rats and supporting the establishment, cannot be saved.
- These people, having accepted the initial deception, are given over by God into a worse state, that of a strong delusion to believe a lie. Those who do not fight for the truth (in whatever a small way in their sphere) will be completely deluded and lost. One does not have to be a campaigner; but one must believe the truth and not the lie.

Thus we can see that these matters are very serious. It is my continuing belief that the majority of people in the institutional church denominations (I include Charismatic sects in this) are not saved at all. I see growing evidence of this year on year.

Deception in the church

Now I urge you, brethren, note those who cause divisions and offences, contrary to the doctrine which you learned, and avoid them. For those who are such do not serve our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly, and by smooth words and flattering speech deceive the hearts of the simple. Rm 16:17-18

Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of these things the wrath of God comes upon the sons of disobedience. Therefore do not be partakers with them. Eph 5:6-7

Now this I say lest anyone should deceive you with persuasive words. Col 2:4

Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons, speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their own conscience seared with a hot iron. 1 Tim 4:1-2

These things I have written to you concerning those who *try to* deceive you. 1 Jn 2:26

Note that Christians can be deceived.

As the church falls away into utter corruption at the end, there is a mass of deception flooding into the church (see next).

Deception in church leaders

Many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many. Matt 24:5

Many false prophets will rise up and deceive many. Matt 24:11

For false christs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. Matt 24:24

Such *are* false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ. And no wonder! For Satan himself transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore *it is* no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works. 2 Cor 11:13-15

The rise of deception is by false leaders speaking lies and heresies, introducing occult and pagan practices into the church so that the church becomes more and more pagan. This is happening right now. The satanic objective in deceiving the church is to turn outward Christian churches into pagan institutions. Amazingly, millions of supposed Christians are endorsing this process.²²

One example is Charismania where inculcating mass hysteria in a meeting by generating passivity and suggestibility through chanted songs and loud music, followed by an authority figure making people fall to the ground backwards, is entirely occult in nature. It has no Biblical pedigree but is common in pagan cults, being shamanistic mysticism.

Another movement that is superficially opposed to this is also a deception since it seeks to overpower the Gospel and make churches more Jewish. Thus it brings in supposedly Jewish teachings, ideas, rituals, names, fads, and even hermeneutics.²³ In fact (as we shall see later) much of this Jewishness is not related to the Old Testament but is also pagan.

Both these movements were the same deceptions used by the devil to assail the early church in the form of Gnosticism and Ebionism.

Safeguard against deception - growing in Christ and in the truth

Till we all come to the unity of the faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God, to a perfect man, to the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ; that we should no longer be children, tossed to and fro and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, in the cunning craftiness of deceitful plotting, but, speaking the truth in love, may grow up in all things into Him who is the head - Christ. Eph 4:13-15

But we have renounced the hidden things of shame, not walking in craftiness nor handling the word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. 2 Cor 4:2

The important thing for believers to centre upon is the truth as it is in Jesus. Do not let yourself be moved from the foundation of propositional truth; doctrines that are fully and solidly Biblical. Any movement from this ground is dangerous.

We have seen two key elements in temptation to leave Biblical truth, which often solidify into church movements. History is illustrated in a pendulum swing between these two:

1. Mysticism

The first is that church people become more and more mystical. This is often noticed in a turning away from a period of excessive rationalism or over-dogmatism. Every time the church becomes too emphatic upon mere academic dogma, there is a reaction in a more

²² See my paper, 'Occult inroads into the Charismatic Movement'.

²³ Principles of interpretation.

mystical movement. For example notice the Pietism movement that followed the doctrinal developments of the Reformation, or the Charismatic Movement that followed Liberal and modernist rationalism.

Mysticism begins by doubting propositional truth (good dogma) and becoming more emotional (believing this to be more spiritual). Eventually it leads to an abandonment of thinking altogether and centring upon feelings that are claimed to be divine emanations from within. At this point truth and thinking has been thrown out of the window. People in this condition are the mere playthings of the enemy.

Note that God demands that we use our mind; do not throw your brains out of the window:
With the mind I myself serve the law of God. Rm 7:25

Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what *is* that good and acceptable and perfect will of God. Rm 12:2

Let each be fully convinced in his own mind. Rm 14:5

We have the mind of Christ. 1 Cor 2:16

Be renewed in the spirit of your mind. Eph 4:23

Let us walk by the same rule, let us be of the same mind. Phil 3:16

Set your mind on things above, not on things on the earth. Col 3:2

God has not given us a spirit of fear, but of power and of love and of a sound mind. 2 Tim 1:7

I will put My laws in their mind. Heb 8:10

2. Rationalism

Rationalism is the opposite direction. This often follows a period of emotionalism, anti-intellectualism and mysticism.

Rationalism emphasises the intellect above God's word. Thus rationalists will often deny miracles in the Bible or deny the resurrection of Christ. It often begins with a denial of the literal interpretation of Genesis 1-3, such as with evolutionary thinking or claiming it is mere poetry. Unless a doctrine conforms to current rational thinking, it is dismissed.

The Bible emphasises the submission of our thinking to the word of God. Rationalism is not the champion of truth; truth is what God says. Sometimes the truth is irrational (such as salvation resting upon the resurrection of a dead man, or the need to be born again and have a new source of life).

The truth

The true position is to be in between both these groupings. A true believer in Scripture does not discount his feelings but submits them to his intellect and approaches God's word with a sound mind, thinking through what is taught and meditating upon it with humility. What God wants is a sound mind submitted to his word, but this does not ignore genuine emotions. In fact, approaching certain subjects (such as the cross) requires an emotional and worshipful response.

Where we are now

My purpose here is to emphasise how much we must distrust what is going on around us and realise that most of what we see are lies, brainwashing, scaremongering and mind-control. We must be those who keep our peace in this distressing time. As Mark Twain

said, ‘I have worried about many things in my life, but most of them never happened’. Most of what is portrayed in the media to scare you is a fabrication or is blown up out of all proportion. What you need to see is how these things fall in line with the agenda of the evil global elite.

The current confusion

There has never been a time when men more needed to search out the truth of God’s word and see how it applies to modern life. One of the real problems is that there is so much disinformation and misinformation out there.

Disinformation is a recent word, which was formed in the 1950s from the pattern of Russian Communist *dezinformatsiya*. It is false information, which is deliberately intended to mislead; especially propaganda issued by a government organisation or the media. Misinformation is false or inaccurate information, mistaken data, which can also be disinformation.

Thus we have the Internet filled first with a controversial scenario (such as 9/11). Against this we have a number of articles / videos claiming that the state story is false and that 9/11 was an inside job. Then we have a number of debunker claims saying that the gainsayers are merely stupid conspiracy theorists. Then we have the debunkers of the debunkers.

In the midst of all this we have people who hold a true position, but use some misinformation. Then we have debunkers that use some good data but much disinformation. Then we have others that are either fully telling the truth or fully telling lies. How is the average person supposed to be able to see through all this?

Yet see through it we must because all of this is designed to confuse you and make you give up.

You do not have to hold to every conspiracy theory out there, but you must come to the right conclusion on key issues that directly affect you and the society you live in. 9/11 is a prime example because it has led to making the US and the UK a police state (though most people do not realise this). Laws are already in place that could put every Christian into a concentration camp and a state of national emergency can now be called by any minister without reference to Parliament.

I will now delineate key global elite principles that undergird all that is currently going on, but first some warnings from very senior political figures who saw through what was going on many years ago – it is now much worse. Some of these were once in the elite but became disenchanted.

Warnings from former US Presidents

There have been repeated warnings from US presidents, and high profile political leaders, that the US is under the control of ‘*an invisible government owing no allegiance and acknowledging no responsibility to the people*’ since 1836.²⁴

It was not my intention to doubt that, the doctrines of the Illuminati, and principles of Jacobinism had not spread in the Unites States. On the contrary, no one is more truly

²⁴ I am indebted to a YouTube post which quoted, ‘Verified Warnings From Former US Presidents about the ‘Invisible Government’ running the US with no allegiance to the people’. Ross Pittman, ‘Bankster, Corporate Controlled Media, Global Elite / NOW with 69 comments’, which appeared on Conscious Life News website. Pittman was, in turn, inspired by what he read, and verified, from David Icke.

satisfied of this fact than I am. The idea that I meant to convey, was, that I did not believe that the Lodges of Freemasons in this country had, as societies, endeavoured to propagat the diabolical tenets of the first or pernicious principles of the latter (if they are acceptable of separation). That individuals of them may ... actually had a separation [sic] of the people from their government in view, is too evident to be questioned.

George Washington; letter, 'George Washington Warns of Illuminati', (24 October 1798) Library of Congress. Also see John C Fitzpatrick, Editor; *'The Writings of George Washington from the Original Manuscripts', 1745-1799*'.

He notes that the European protocols of the Illuminati (see Appendix 2) were behind the Jacobins²⁵ that fomented the French Revolution, and had now spread their doctrines to the US [and were behind the Revolutionary War]. He affirms that the Lodges of Freemasons were not supporting this trend but that individual Freemasons were. Thus the global elite were operating a hidden influence as far back as the late 1700s in America.

I sincerely believe, with you, that banking establishments are more dangerous than standing armies; and that the principle of spending money to be paid by posterity, under the name of funding, is but swindling futurity on a large scale.

Thomas Jefferson (President 1801-1809); letter to John Taylor, 28 May 1816.

A power has risen up in the government greater than the people themselves, consisting of many and various powerful interests, combined in one mass, and held together by the cohesive power of the vast surplus in the banks.

John C Calhoun (Vice President 1825-1832); speech, 27 May 1836.

Behind the ostensible government sits enthroned an invisible government owing no allegiance and acknowledging no responsibility to the people. To destroy this indivisible government, to befoul the unholy alliance between corrupt business and corrupt politics is the task of the statesmanship of the day.

Theodore Roosevelt (29th President); *An Autobiography* (1913), Appendix B.

A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is privately concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. ... [We] have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated, governments in the civilised world – no longer a government by free opinion, no longer a government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but a government by the opinion and duress of small groups of dominant men.

Woodrow Wilson (28th President); *The New Freedom* (1913).

Since I entered politics, I have chiefly had men's views confided to me privately. Some of the biggest men in the United States, in the fields of commerce and manufacture, are afraid of something. They know that there is a power somewhere so organised, so

²⁵ Jacobin: The most famous of the political clubs of the French Revolution. It had its origins in the Club Breton, which was established after the opening of the States-General in 1789, and acquired its new name from its headquarters in an old Jacobin (Dominican) monastery in Paris. Its membership grew steadily and its carefully prepared policies had great influence in the National Assembly. By August 1791 it had numerous affiliated clubs and branches throughout the country. Its high subscription confined its membership to professional men who, at first, were not distinguished by extreme views. By 1792, however, Robespierre had seized control and the moderates were expelled. The club became the focus of the Reign of Terror the following year, and in June was instrumental in the overthrow of the Girondins [a French political party whose main exponents came from the Gironde region]. Its success was based on sound organisation and the support of the sans-culottes. It was closed after the fall of Robespierre and several attempts to reopen it were finally suppressed in 1799. Oxford Encyclopaedia.

subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation it.

Woodrow Wilson; *The New Freedom*, (19213).

The real menace of our Republic is the invisible government, which like a giant octopus sprawls its slimy legs over our cities, states and nation ... The little coterie of powerful international bankers virtually run the United States government for their own selfish purposes. They practically control both parties ... these international bankers and Rockefeller Standard Oil interests control the majority of the newspapers and magazines in this country. They use the columns of these papers to club into submission or drive out of office public officials who refuse to do the bidding of the powerful corrupt cliques which compose the invisible government. It operates under cover of a self-created screen [and] seizes our executive officers, legislative bodies, schools, courts, newspapers and every agency created for the public protection.

John F Hylan, New York City Mayor; *New York Times*, 26 March 1922.

Mr Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks. The Federal Reserve Board, a Government board, has cheated the government of the United States and the people of the US out of enough money to pay the national debt ... Mr Chairman, when the Federal reserve act was passed, the people of the US did not perceive that a world system was being set up here ... and that this country was to supply financial power to an international superstate – a superstate controlled by international bankers and international industrialists acting together to enslave the world for their own pleasure.

Congressman Louis T McFadden; speech to House of Representatives, 10 June 1932.

The real truth of the matter is, as you and I know, that a financial element in the large centres has owned the government ever since the days of Andrew Jackson.

FD Roosevelt (32nd President); letter to Colonel Edward M House, 21 November 1933. See *FDR His Personal Letters 1928-1945*.

Today the path to total dictatorship in the U.S. can be laid by strictly legal means ... We have a well-organised political-action group in this country, determined to destroy our Constitution and establish a one-party state ... It operates secretly, silently, continuously to transform our government ... This ruthless power-seeking elite is a disease of our century ... This group ... is answerable neither to the President, the Congress, nor the courts. It is practically irremovable.

Senator William Jenner; speech in 1954.

The individual is handicapped by coming face-to-face with a conspiracy so monstrous he cannot believe it exists. The American mind simply has not come to a realisation of the evil which has been introduced into our midst. It rejects even the assumption that human creatures could espouse a philosophy which must ultimately destroy all that is good and decent.

J Edgar Hoover; *The Elks Magazine* (1956).

The very word 'secrecy' is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings ... Our way of life is under attack. Those who make themselves our enemy are advancing around the globe ... no war ever posed a greater threat to our security. If you are awaiting a finding of 'clear and present danger', then I can only say that the danger has never been more clear and its presence has never been more imminent ... For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence – on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation

instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and powerful operations. Its preparations are concealed not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned, no rumour is printed, no secret is revealed.

JF Kennedy (35th President); speech to the American Newspaper Publishers Association, 27 April 1961.

The Rockefellers and their allies have, for at least fifty years, been carefully following a plan to use their economic power to gain political control of first America, and then the rest of the world. Do I mean conspiracy? Yes I do. I am convinced there is such a plot, international in scope, generations old in planning, and incredibly evil in intent.

Congressman Larry P McDonald, The Rockefeller File (1975) Introduction.

There exists a shadowy government with its own Air Force, its own Navy, its own fundraising mechanism, and the ability to pursue its own ideas of national interest, free from all checks and balances, and free from the law itself.

Daniel Inouye, US Senator from Hawaii, testimony at the Iran Contra Hearings, 1986.

Note that what was an incursion involving some Freemasons and others in 1798, has by the time of 1986, become a conspiratorial shadow government that has its own armed forces and money supply. How much worse is it now?

Are we talking about a conspiracy? Yes. Is this a conspiracy theory? No, we are dealing with clear facts and the testimony of leading people.

What is a conspiracy? It is a secret plan by a group to do something unlawful or harmful; the action of plotting or conspiring; it is based on the Latin word for 'plot'. The global elite are working to a satanic strategic plan to conspire against all governments and plot the downfall of all nations so that they can assume control of a one world government. All other strategies (there are many) are subservient to this key goal. In pursuing this objective, they use stealth, cunning, subversion, deceit and work in secrecy. Its leaders are liars and deceivers.

All recent national leaders, of the UK and the US in particular, are following this elite strategy and this is why the drift of governmental policy has tended towards the destruction of national infrastructure, the introduction of a police state and demoralisation of the people. The society you live in is not what you think it is. It is not democratic; it is not free; it is not good and it is not just. Differences between political parties are an illusion. Every aspect of your society is being controlled by a cabal of a few powerful people to lead to your total domination.

The global elite's strategies to establish a universal totalitarian government.

I have covered this before in some detail so here I will just enumerate key objectives and expand on some issues that were missing previously.

Introduction

The Georgia Guidestones: a summary of elite plans

The elite are supremely arrogant. So much so that they deliberately put their views in the public domain in ostentatious ways and telegraph them in media and movies in predictive programming – buttering up people to be subliminally suggestive to things that later occur and thus cause no surprise. One such ostentatious announcement is their mission statement sculpted in granite monoliths, at a great financial cost.

We know what the goals of the global elite are because they have been recorded in statements, written records, whistleblower's testimony but most oddly in a mission statement engraved on monoliths in Georgia (near Atlanta) that appeared in 1980. This is a granite monument with a list of ten objectives engraved in eight modern languages, plus a message in four ancient languages that gave us ancient esoteric religions (Babylonian, Classical Greek, Sanskrit and Egyptian hieroglyphs).

It is sometime called 'the American Stonehenge' as there are various features aligned to astronomical phenomena. An unknown person hired a company to build the Guidestones in 1979.

The guidelines are:

- Maintain humanity under 500 million in perpetual balance with nature (this requires the death of 6.5 billion people).
- Guide reproduction wisely – improving fitness and diversity (i.e. Eugenics²⁶).
- Unite humanity with a living new language (i.e. to facilitate one world government).
- Rule passion – faith – tradition – and all things with tempered reason (i.e. Fascism²⁷).
- Protect people and nations with fair laws and just courts (like the UN then!).
- Let all nations rule internally resolving eternal disputes in a world court (also preparing for one world government²⁸).
- Avoid petty laws and useless officials (i.e. centralised control by the state).
- Balance personal rights with social duties (serfdom).²⁹
- Prize truth – beauty – love – seeking harmony with the infinite (Gnosticism and Pantheism).³⁰

²⁶ The control of populations through birth control and other techniques; as supported by Hitler to foster the Aryan race.

²⁷ 'Tempered reason' means squashing the tempered reason of many other people in submission to someone's tempered reason. As 'faith – tradition – and all things' includes a great diversity of rational statements, controlling these with a centralised single tempered reason means Fascism; totalitarian control.

²⁸ A world court requires a single world legal system, a single court building, and policing of this legal system by a world police force. In other words, centralised totalitarianism.

²⁹ This is just a smokescreen for totalitarianism. What happens when my personal rights conflict with the legalised social responsibilities? For example, when the personal rights of Christians in Imperial Rome conflicted with the legal social responsibility to sacrifice to the emperor.

- Be not a cancer on the earth – leave room for nature.

It is claimed to be sponsored by ‘a small group of Americans who seek the Age of Reason’; in other words the rich elite people that could afford such an expensive monument. Some people, such as Yoko Ono, have praised the mission statement as a call to rational thinking, while some religious groups have labelled it, ‘the Ten Commandments of the Antichrist’.

This is but one example of the global elite telegraphing their strategies, which they do time after time in multifarious ways. Insidious messages are placed into the public domain through movies, fiction, plays, books, videos, political statements and so forth, to soften up the populace for their ideas to take place gradually in society.

For example: note the popularity of the books and movies of ‘The Hunger Games’, and many other similar stories. This poses the situation of a future society that is based upon the serfdom of the majority of the world, subservient to a small global, powerful, rich elite. The elite lives in the lap of luxury with supreme totalitarian power and high technology, while the rest of the world subsists in abject poverty; too weak and poor to make any resistance, being subjugated to do the work to keep the rich in power. In the end worn out defeated people (like many today) just accept their fate to be serfs and just struggle to make ends meet and get through the day.

These Guidestones are a clear testimony of what rich elite people controlling the establishment want to achieve.

Formation of a single world government under their control

This needs no comment; the concept is widely understood. Satan desires a single political entity in the world that he can completely control so that the earth is entirely under his control. This is often called the New World Order or One World Government. Thus international organisations (the UN, IMF etc.) are fully supported and funded while local and national institutions are made less and less effective.

Today America would be outraged if UN troops entered Los Angeles to restore order. Tomorrow they will be grateful. This is especially true if they were told that there were an outside threat from beyond, whether real or promulgated, that threatened our very existence. ... When presented with this scenario, individual rights will be willingly relinquished for the guarantee of their well-being granted to them by the World Government.

Dr Henry Kissinger, Bilderberg Conference, Evians, France (1991).

The illegal we do immediately. The unconstitutional takes a little longer.

Dr Henry Kissinger, New York Times, 28 October 1973.

We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we need is the right major crisis and the nations will; accept the New World Order.

David Rockefeller

³⁰ ‘Harmony with the infinite’ is a reference to many occult religious aspirations, such as Gnosticism and Pantheism. It is also a big feature of witchcraft. Christians are not ‘in harmony with the infinite’ (an impersonal god), but are submissive and obedient to the one supreme personal Creator God of the Universe.

Destroy all independent national identity

This will be necessary in order to bring about acceptance of a single world government. Note the role of the United Nations in this as it continues to have more power than independent nations and has a web of departments touching, national security, world economy, education, sex education, sexual orientation, population control, social structures and so on.

Fascistic rule of nations

The one world government will have to be totalitarian in order to rule the world. In any case, such a fascist system merely follows the character of the designer of this world government, Satan, who already runs a fascist system to control the demonic world.

The various empires of the world, that God allowed Satan to raise up at different times in history before bringing them to the dust, all followed a totalitarian system, being centred upon the autocratic rule of a despotic emperor. However, the final despotic kingdom will not be cut short by God in the normal historic manner;³¹ it will be destroyed at the coming of Christ and eviscerated with the mere breath of his mouth when he comes in glory.³²

A universal currency and tax system

A single world government will first need a universal currency and fiscal system. There are already many political moves in this direction as more and more people call for a universal tax system. It may well be that the purpose of the coming economic collapse (when the US dollar will crumble) is really to establish a new or refurbished currency that has global acceptance.

Ayn Rand's elite blueprint

Extreme libertarian and writer Ayn Rand was a member of the elite and the alleged mistress of Phillip de Rothschild who wrote a novel called 'Atlas Shrugged', which sold millions. It has been claimed that this work of fiction is in reality a blueprint for the elite (Illuminati) global strategy, filled with Illuminati symbolism. The structure of the novel arose from the plan that Rothschild gave to Rand. This plan involves a catastrophic global economic collapse followed by social disorder and breakdown, followed by strong military dictatorship. Many other sources have confirmed this strategy.

Strategic methods

The elite employs a number of methods to lead the way to a totalitarian world government. Here are a few of them.

Deception

Remember that the current global elite's programme is merely the outworking of the satanic purpose for the end. Since the devil works by deception, what the elite put forward is usually the opposite of what they claim it to be.

For example, the United Nations is stated to be for peaceful resolutions between nations; in fact it ensures continual war because that is an elite goal. Notice how the UN did nothing to stop, or participated in, recent illegal wars in Kosovo, The Gulf War, Iraq and

³¹ Most of them succumbed to greater and greater internal corruption and debilitating iniquity allowing their capitulation to outside circumstances, such as the barbarian invasion of Rome or the Medo-Persian invasion of Babylon.

³² 2 Thess 2:8, 'And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord will consume with the breath of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His coming.'

Afghanistan. Neither did it do anything to assist the Rwanda genocide, Mugabe's despotic rule of Zimbabwe and so on.

Members of the UN (especially the USA, the UK and France) actively assisted Saddam Hussein in an illegal war against Iran (even supplying the gas). The UN did nothing when the UK (MI6) actively participated in murder attempts on Qhadaffi in the 90s, that killed innocent bystanders, or during his overthrow by US funded and trained forces (which became ISIS later) in recent years, which has ruined the most advanced country in Africa that had the best social and structural infrastructure of most nations (even beyond American standards).

So elite international institutions, like the UN, IMF, ECB etc. are ostensibly for the benefit of mankind generally, but are actually pawns of the elite that are progressing a certain wicked agenda.

Mind control

We already know that the CIA has been actively using mind control programmes (such as MK Ultra and MK Monarch) for decades (see later). We also know that it has controlled the direction of young people through the propagation of various drugs (such as LSD in the 1960s). But there are more subtle and devious mind control strategies, overt and hidden.

The ultimate desire is to control the thinking of every person on earth. Important elite thinker, political advisor and Jewish strategist Zbigniew Brzezinski sought to control every person through a means he called technetronics, with the purpose of creating human-like robots and a system of terror.

The technetronic era involves the gradual appearance of a more controlled society. Such as society would be dominated by an elite, unrestrained by traditional values. Soon it will be possible to assert almost continuous surveillance over every citizen and maintain up-to-date complete files containing even the most personal information about the citizen. These files will be subject to instantaneous retrieval by the authorities.³³

This is clearly anticipating a Jewish and Communistic system (see appendices). Notice how much of this has now come to pass since it was written in 1970. It is alleged to have been commissioned by the Club of Rome (see later). Notice also how supposed Christian President Carter's National Security Advisor supported Communism – which is an elite goal. We will meet Brzezinski again later.

There are hidden mind control programmes, which work on individuals, and sometimes large numbers of individuals, in direct ways such as drugs, brainwashing and so on. These are to create agents to do specific tasks. Then there are general brainwashing techniques to modify the thinking of whole groups of people, such as the training given in Common Purpose, which I have discussed elsewhere. No one gets into positions of power without such basic brainwashing.

Then there are the programmes to try to control large parts of the population. Different methods are employed. The hippies were controlled by pushing out LSD via shills³⁴ and defusing a potential revolution in America (centred on the Vietnam War). Cocaine and similar Class A drugs are being used to diffuse the potential problems of a unified Black

³³ Brzezinski; 'Between two ages: America's role in the technetronic era', Greenwood Press, reprint (1982). First edition Viking Press (1970).

³⁴ 'Shill', originally an accomplice of a hawker, gambler, con-man or swindler who acts as an enthusiastic customer to entice or encourage others. It is now used of an agent of the elite being a mole in normal society, usually to misdirect attention.

African uprising in America today. But more indirect methods are the dumbing-down of the population through mass media, TV soaps, sports, video games, pornography and other social ills. All these things keep a potentially rebellious population docile. Add to this economic constraints so that people are so poor that they have to work very hard and have no time to think. Another general method is to create fear through a universal threat, such as terrorism. Sadly, there is mind control everywhere.

Disney – a cesspit

Now this shocks many, but it ought not to. Disney animations are not harmless and innocent as they claim; they are filled with direct and indirect images that are full of sexual references, sorcery, magic, witchcraft and iniquity. This should not be surprising since Walt Disney was a Freemason who was deeply into the occult; hence the occult features centrally in many of his films. The original Snow White film had such a shocking death scene of the witch that it was censored – and this was for infants. Even the ‘33 Club’ in Disneyland was named after the 33rd degree of Freemasonry.

The elite seek to infiltrate their imagery and tenets into the unsuspecting population from as early an age as possible and they often do this subliminally. Thus elite sinful principles have been appearing in the background (and sometimes foreground) of Disney films for decades. Even the logo ‘Walt Disney’ is not Walt Disney’s signature (as many think) but is a contrived use of an unnatural flowery font to incorporate the number 666 in the logo. Worse than this, over and over again the background to scenes features: phalluses, erections, naked women, the word ‘sex’ or people copulating. Then there are the symbols of witchcraft and the occult. You can find documentation of these on various videos on YouTube and see the original scenes for yourself.

Added to the background is the repeated focus upon a black witch protagonist, whether it is a demonic Ursula in ‘The Little Mermaid’ or the black witches in ‘Snow White’ or ‘Sleeping Beauty’. There are many other occult features to be found. When I was a young kid I was terrified during my first viewing of ‘Fantasia’ which had truly horrific scenes of demonic figures as well as witchcraft themes. Whether this led to my fascination in the occult as a young teenager or not I cannot say, but it certainly stuck in my mind and caused nightmares.

If the elite control an industry you cannot trust its output, no matter how innocent it claims to be. Even the ‘My Little Pony’ franchise has now brought out scary monster horses and the four horses of the apocalypse. These are not suitable for infant girls.

In terms of direct mind manipulation I would suggest two examples, which I cannot prove.

Alien abductees

The first is the case of alien abductees. Whatever you may think, testimonies of these people are very credible; these people genuinely believe that they were abducted by aliens and probed and this prompts a widespread, useless, fanatical study of extra-terrestrial sightings; a very good distraction from politics. I suggest that these individuals have been abducted, drugged and brainwashed by elite agencies (e.g. the CIA) and let loose to spread their stories. One case was even made into a Hollywood film. This serves the purpose of feeding the UFO frenzy and distracting large numbers of the population. Christians know that there are no such things as aliens in this creation, just as there are no departed human spirits that become ghosts and demons. Therefore, the alien abductees have been manipulated by someone and brainwashed.

The moon landings

The second is the case of astronauts on the moon. The evidence that man could not have reached the moon is overwhelming and yet individual astronauts gave testimony with passion that they went there. A few claimed to be genuine Christians (such as Neil Armstrong). Now since it was impossible with 1960s technology to reach and then leave the moon (it is still impossible today, which is why no one has bothered³⁵), and presuming that the astronauts are not all lying,³⁶ then it appears that these men were brainwashed into believing that they actually did land on the moon. Since the moon-landings were a vital part of the elite strategy at that time, then they had to be fabricated, and this required the mind control of the astronauts; something easily accomplished during their vigorous physical and mental training. It is interesting that as they have aged and the mind control is wearing off, some of the astronauts still alive have been exposed.³⁷

MK Ultra

We could expand here on the CIA MK Ultra and other programmes ('Artichoke', 'Monarch' and many more). These were mind control experiments that began with the continued research of Nazis brought over to America under Operation Paperclip. Not only did these Nazi (some were war criminals named at Nuremberg) scientists work on the NASA space programme using their expertise in rocketry that killed Londoners, but many were experimenters in mental applications.

MK Ultra used drugs (such as LSD), hypnosis and various other methods to brainwash people and control their thinking and actions. Sometimes people were experimented on without their consent and occasionally people died.

When the programme became discredited and was under investigation in the 70s, the head of the CIA ordered the destruction of all the relevant files. However, 100,000 papers survived and these, with witness testimony, gave us what knowledge we have of the programmes. However, the efforts to use mind control did not cease but went into hiding.

There are essentially two ways in which this control is applied.

The first is to brainwash individuals to do certain jobs. Often high level leaders, in politics and elsewhere, are mind control victims who do the bidding of the elite. If you want to control society, it helps to have mind-controlled people running it. Thus there are various organisations that use mind control techniques hidden in a certain agenda, such as leadership training. Common Purpose is one such group that is very active in the UK. Most people in high level leadership positions in Westminster, local government, industry, education, the police and judiciary have been through Common Purpose, all at the taxpayer's expense.

Sometimes lower-level individuals were subjected to mind control, to become elite slaves. There are various victims of child sex abuse who have complained that they were brainwashed at a young age to be the sex slaves of elite figures, some of which are now well-known politicians. [See my papers on paedophilia, 'Suffer the Little Children'.]

³⁵ Think about this. If the moon landings were real in 1969 and a few years afterwards, why did NASA not capitalise on that and build permanent living structures on the moon? They have built permanent living structures orbiting the earth; why not the moon where all the resources are supposed to be?

³⁶ There is evidence that some seem to be.

³⁷ For instance when confronted on camera recently, and aged Neil Armstrong refused to swear on the Bible that he went to the moon and had to be ushered away by minders.

These people are usually silenced when they seek to expose the elite. They are either killed, have unusual accidents, or are smeared and slandered; often they are discredited as mentally disturbed. Victims of Jimmy Savile were originally said to be treated thus by the police for decades. Current accusers of Westminster paedophiles are being treated the same way; yet their stories all agree with each other to a remarkable degree of detail. Dossiers on this go missing and enquiry reports are destroyed. Testimony of social workers is often threatened with lawsuits. The victims are ruined twice over; first by the original abuse, then by their official victimisation; no wonder many commit suicide or become addicts. This is an iniquitous evil of the elite that must be exposed.

The second is a very widespread brainwashing that is low-level at the subliminal personal degree; that is brainwashing that you are unaware of with your rational mind. Certain techniques are used in the media especially to make young people, especially, do what the elite wants them to do.

Thus certain heroes and celebrities held in esteem by youngsters are really elite figures that are deliberately leading them astray down some path to accept a bunch of ideas, such as moral change. The means of doing this are music, particularly rap music; fashion; movies; television; magazines and newspapers; all of which are controlled by the elite.

Some examples of ideological changes that have occurred in recent decades, which now have the status of normality, include: homosexuality, including Gay marriage; lowering the age of consent (which is gradually diminishing); the necessary lack of moral absolutes; witchcraft; use of foul language, even on television; abortion and so on.

Kids just do not realise that when they aspire to the next fad in this or that area, they are simply being manipulated like sheep. The fad did not emerge from Beyonce, JZ or some other shill, but emanates from the elite.

A whistle-blowing Jew who worked in the US government said,

Through these vehicles [monopoly of the movie industry, the radio networks and television media, newspapers, periodicals, technical journals & school materials] we could mould public opinion to suit our own purposes. **The people are only stupid pigs that grunt and squeal the chants we give them, whether they be truth or lies.** ... We control their cry and hue. The only thing that exists is an unthinking majority and unthinking they will remain, as long as their escape from our rigorous service is the opiate of our entertainment industry. By controlling industry we have become the taskmasters and the people the slaves. The television and movie industries furnish the necessary temporary distraction. These programmes are carefully designed to appeal to the sensuous emotions, never to the logical thinking. Because of this the people are programmed to respond according to our dictates, not according to reason.³⁸

Rosenthal also gives an example of manipulating public opinion in order to weaken the nation:

Through religion we have gained complete control of society, government and economics. No law is ever passed except its merits have previously been taught from the pulpits. An example of this is race equality which led to integration and ultimately to mongrelisation. The gullible clergy in one breath instruct their parishioners that we are a special, chosen people while in another breath proclaim all races are the same. Their inconsistency is never discovered. So we Jews enjoy a special place in society while all other races are reduced to a racial equality. It is for this reason that we authored the equality hoax, thereby reducing all to a lower level. ... Their religion is only another

³⁸ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976).

channel through which we can direct the power of our propaganda. These religious puppets' stupidity is only exceeded by their cowardice, for they are ruled easily.

As a final example of a commonplace action led by mind change protocols let us look at this scenario. The elite seek to introduce blatant idolatry in the people. They want to get individuals to actually prostrate themselves before other people as an act of worship in defiance of the worship due to God alone. How could this be done amongst irreligious people? Simple; get Hollywood to set it up. Thus we get Wayne's World (1 and 2) where rock fans raise their hands and bow down to a rock musician³⁹ saying, '*We are not worthy. We are not worthy*'. Within a few years this seemingly innocuous joke gets copied and taken seriously. It is now commonplace for people to pay respect to another performer by bowing down in mock worship saying, '*We are not worthy*'. It is now even defined in the Longman's English Dictionary Online. Tragically, it is common amongst supposed Christians who think it is an act of respect and humility – but what is happening is worship of man, however superficial. This never happened until the Hollywood movie; now it is endemic in culture.

Mind Controlled celebrities

Multiple whistleblowers have affirmed that the global elite controls celebrities within the music and movie worlds by mind control programmes. There are videos on YouTube, which claim to show examples of this mind control breaking down. Thus people's characters turn on a sixpence when a control word is used, or their personality seems to go into complete disassociation for a while and then come back gain. Usually this is passed off by the media as the result of drugs.

Most celebrities, whose careers depend upon the elite, are too scared to speak about this subject and dwell in a '*culture of fear*'. However, a few are brave enough to blow the whistle. One such strong, brave character is Roseanne Barr, someone who never shied away from being outspoken. You can find her testimony easily enough on line.⁴⁰

Barr categorically states: '*It's a big culture of Mind Control, MK Ultra Mind Control rules in Hollywood*'. This programming puts alter personas into their characters that can be handled by a controller at will. In an interview with Larry King on 16 August 2001 Barr said,

I have this head-shrinker and he says it's deliberately induced because the CIA is where they started it after they brought all the Nazis over from Germany to run American Psychiatric Association. I'm telling you the truth. It is all mind control and all kinds of things to invent people with multiple personalities.

Examples of mind control suggestion can be seen in multiple cases in the media, especially when audiences are commanded to do certain things. For example, at one MTV music awards show the presenter encouraged the audience to give the sign of the devil and worship Satan. Now most people probably didn't know what they were doing, but Satan would have lapped up the worship nonetheless and they will have to give an account to God on the Last Day for this sin.

Illuminati signs in the entertainment industry

The elite love to telegraph their control in hidden but open ways as part of their supreme arrogance. Thus entertainers and others frequently give symbolic signs and gestures in their interviews, performances and such like. Look for these and you will see them everywhere.

³⁹ Alice Cooper and Aerosmith.

⁴⁰ For example: The Vigilant Citizen, 'Roseanne Barr: "MK Ultra Mind Control Rules in Hollywood"'. 1. 4. 13. This includes an interview with her on RT.

The first is a triangle formed by the forefinger and thumb of both hands with outstretched palms. This represents the pyramid, which is found on the back of a US one-dollar bill. This is a reference to Osiris and Egyptian mythology. It is also a sign of the few at the top ruling over the many at the bottom. When this sign is placed above the eye of the person, it adds to the power of the symbolism since it adds the all-seeing eye to a pyramid. There are multiple examples of celebrities doing this on-line, such as: Tom Cruise, Ben Stiller, Warren Buffet, Angela Merkel, the pope, Adolph Hitler, Denzel Washington, Christina Aguilera, Kanye West, Beyonce and Rihanna. This sign is also used by Wiccans as 'The Triangle of Manifestation'. It was used by Aleister Crowley to represent 'AA'. It was used as the Jewish priestly blessing of Kohen ('Priestly benediction').

The second is a circle formed by the forefinger and thumb of one hand. This is a reference to the all-seeing eye, which is found above the pyramid on the back of a US one-dollar bill. When it is placed over the eye, together with the other three fingers raised, it is a reference to 666. You can see Justin Bieber, Michael Jackson, Bill Clinton and Lady Gaga doing this.

The third is the forefinger and the little finger raised, with the thumb over the remaining two fingers, to symbolise the horns of the devil proclaiming that one is a Satanist. Some call this sign 'El Diablo'. GW Bush did this often; see also Bill Clinton, Prince William, Michael Jackson, Barrack Obama, Hillary Clinton, Ronald Reagan, Rihanna, Quentin Tarantino. It is also the deaf sign for 'I love you' (coincidence!). Some allege that this sign is a mind control hypnotic induction to trigger programming.

Some others:

- The 'hidden eye' (cover one eye with one hand) = the all-seeing eye, the hidden eye of Lucifer etc. See Bono, Lady Gaga, Aldous Huxley, Michael Jackson, Miley Cyrus.
- The 'Hidden Hand' (as used by Napoleon). This is a Freemason sign representing Jahbulon. See George Washington, Karl Marx, Friedrich Nietzsche, Joe Stalin etc.
- The Nazi salute; also known as the Roman salute, the sign of Zelator etc. See GW Bush, Barack Obama, the logo/sign of the CFR etc.
- Freemasons identify themselves in shaking hands by placing the thumb over the other person's knuckle, and other hand gestures. There are five grips and seven other signs in the first three Masonic degrees alone.
- The V sign; made famous by Winston Churchill in WWII. Churchill learned this by his association with the Druids.⁴¹ Historically it had been a sign of Pan, the horned god. Some say that it means intercourse with the devil. See Rihanna, Michael Jackson, Mickey Mouse, Hillary Clinton. In the 1960s it became a sign for peace and so many hippies using it (such as John Lennon) may have no connection with Illuminati signs.

Now some individuals may be using the signs innocently; however, why use such signs at all in photo opportunities? When people like Hillary Clinton or GW Bush use these signs on multiple occasions, one has to be suspicious.

Mind controlled military

What is certain is that the US military takes mind control seriously, just as they took long-distance telekinesis and telepathy seriously and have a dedicated unit for it in Fort Bragg, North Carolina. You can read about this in journalist Jon Ronson's book, '*The men who stare at goats*' (2004).⁴² There were cases where paranormal military people could map a secret location in another country accurately by astral travelling or ESP ('remote

⁴¹ According to Stanley Monteith, Churchill had been a Druid since 1908.

⁴² This refers to attempts to kill a goat just by staring at it.

viewing’).⁴³ In reality, this is not a paranormally gifted person with special abilities, but a person given over to demons who pass that information on via their network. It is just another satanic delusion; but like many things in the occult there are sometimes powerful results. Right now the US Army is developing synthetic telepathy to create artificially telepathic soldiers.⁴⁴

In 1976, during a congressional enquiry into abuses in the military and intelligence community,⁴⁵ a CIA project was discovered called ‘Bluebird’ which sought to control individual’s behaviour and to influence the whole culture of society. Filmgoers will understand some of this from the films, ‘The Manchurian Candidate’ regarding an operative whose mind is controlled to assassinate. Scientists even then admitted that they had succeeded in developing such mind control by the mid-1950s! Imagine what they can do now.

Despite CIA claims that this programme was terminated, there is much evidence that it continued. Some military programmes now run what are termed ‘Mind Wars’, seeking psychological weapons to destroy or demoralise an enemy. Other programmes regard making soldiers into ruthless killers with no scruples. When such soldiers return from war they turn into veterans who fall into drug abuse, commit suicide, or become psychopathic killers. There are various films based on this such as ‘The Valley of Elah’ starring Tommy Lee Jones. Look at the medical situation regarding US veterans for proof of this situation. More soldiers died of suicide after the Iraq War than died in conflict during the fighting.

Major Michael Aquino was a disciple of the Church of Satan and later founded his own cult called, ‘The Temple of Set’.⁴⁶ In 1980 Major Aquino wrote a paper under the direction of Paul Valley, the army commander of the 7th Psychological Operation Group in San Francisco. His paper was called: ‘*From PSYOP to Mind War: the psychology of victory*’ (1980). In this he proposed that the concepts of the existing psychological operations (PSYOPS) were outdated and that new ways were needed to use psychological warfare to achieve military goals. This is 35 years ago; how advanced is the US Army today?

Alternative media disinformation

In addition to all the above we have to mention the common fact of mind controlled skills in the alternative media. We know that the elite are involved in the growing alternative media because elite individuals have been buying up large parts of it. They realise that more people tune into alternative media than the newspapers, which are dying out as their circulations plummet. For example George Soros, has been buying up popular alternative media websites.

Thus we have supposed champions of free speech who are really elite puppets for one reason or another. Yet they fool people because they can speak with passion about this or that. This leads me to believe that these folk have been the victims of mind control and they genuinely believe what they say, even when it is ridiculous and bogus (such as shape-shifting or alien causes).

⁴³ This started as the ‘Stargate Project’ which began in 1975, that ran until 1995, and cost \$20 million.

⁴⁴ Daily Mail, ‘Pentagon plans for telepathic troops who can read each other’s minds and they could be in the field within five years’. 9 April 2012.

⁴⁵ 1976 Church Committee Congressional investigation. CIA director William Colby covered this up.

⁴⁶ Set (also Seth): in Egyptian Mythology, an evil god who murdered his brother Osiris and wounded Osiris's son Horus. Seth is represented as having the head of an animal with a long pointed snout.

Mind control is real; your wicked government is already using it and you need to beware of it. In particular you must protect your children from the brainwashing that is rampant in the educational system. Only by instilling deep moral and religious values at home will you be able to thwart this.

Banking

We will see throughout this paper that there is a close correlation between the global elite and the chief banking leaders. This is no accident. One of the most successful methods of control used by the elite is the continually growing power of corrupt bankers. Those who own the money control the government of a nation. This is why the elite sought to put the control of central banks into the hands of independent private corporations – outside of the control of uncorrupted politicians. When a powerful politician threatened to wrest that control away (as in the case of JF Kennedy) he had to be removed. This is why the British government only recently made the Bank of England independent.

It has been long known that the growing power of central banks were not only dangerous but a real threat to democracy and the common good.

In 1933 the Chamber of Commerce in Southampton published a report which attracted much international attention, despite a media boycott. Its conclusions have never been refuted. It contains the following:

Because the control of financial policy must carry with it the control of all economic activity, it would seem that the powers of government must pass into the hands of the most powerful financial group as financial power becomes centralised internationally. That this is by no means an unlikely result is plain from the proposals being put forward for the centralisation of national central banks under an international financial institution. It is being further suggested that national central banks (e.g. the Federal Reserve and the Bank of England) should be made completely independent of control by national governments, so that any such centralised world hierarchy of finance would form a World Government with complete powers over communities. We view the progress towards such a state of affairs with alarm.⁴⁷

Much of this has now come to pass with the IMF,⁴⁸ the ECB⁴⁹ and other aspects of world banking,⁵⁰ as well as central banks being made independent and under the control of the Rothschilds in the main (see later).

Thus we have government policies being enacted that benefit no one but the bankers. In fact, they actively damage the poor, the weak, the sick and disabled, hold down wages and squeeze the middle class, all the time making the top 1% richer and richer. The so-called ‘Trickle-Down Effect’ policy of the Tories,⁵¹ is not only a lie but a complete failure. History has shown that ‘the Trickle-Down Effect’ actually makes the money trickle up to the rich.⁵²

⁴⁷ Quoted in Livesey, ‘Understanding the New World Order’, New Wine Press (1989), p194-5.

⁴⁸ International Monetary Fund.

⁴⁹ European Central Bank.

⁵⁰ Such as the World Conservation Bank.

⁵¹ That is, you enact policies to strengthen the rich entrepreneurs and the City to become more wealthy; then this wealth will trickle down through society. This is the opposite of God’s command for rulers and is based on the love of money.

⁵² See the recent research by filmmaker Jacques Perreti. TV documentary ‘The Super Rich and Us’. See Thomas Sowell; ‘Trickle Down Theory and Tax Cuts for the Rich’, Hoover Institution Press. No proper economist or economics school has ever advocated this theory put into practice by politicians such as George Osborne.

Over the last 25 years in the US and UK, the poor have got much poorer, the middle class have become broke, the top 10% have become much richer, while the top 1% have become fabulously rich and the top 0.1% have the riches of Croesus.⁵³ Not only that but associated austerity policies do not work as they reduce the tax base (see elsewhere).

But this is all within the plans of the elite that want most of society to become serfs and virtual slaves feeding the top strata of rich society that rule the world.

This is not like the serfdom of the Middle Ages or later; this is like a global concentration camp – that is the goal. Before the Industrial Revolution working people in England, even serfs, could support their family by working about 15 weeks in a year, providing a surplus. Thus there were a large number of Holy Days where no one worked but celebrated; and all this was with simple tools and animal power. In the remaining period men were able to serve in armies or work towards social projects, such as building monumental cathedrals, canals or roads.

What has changed since those times, apart from the growth of technology? The answer is the development of banks and the idea that it is normal to live in debt up to your eyes. The universal acceptance of inflation and artificial rates of interest to suit the banks (to say nothing of bank charges) is why we live so differently today.

Most people are in debt all their lives and the more they are in debt, the more interest they pay because they have no access to money. Bankers, on the other hand, are able to get loans for speculation in the markets on the basis of almost free money. Quantitative Easing (printing money out of thin air – increasing national debt) comes with very low interest rates for bankers (and negative interest for savers taking inflation into consideration). Thus bankers can speculate with cheap money, but a poor person trying to scrape a living can pay an interest rate in the hundreds or even thousands of per cent if they borrow from loan merchants to pay the gas bill.

Centralised banking is one of the most successful elite methods of control. It is iniquitous.

Corporatism

The leaders of the global elite fall into a relatively few types. There are bankers, heads of international globalist commercial corporations (especially military manufacturers), the Vatican, and various royal families. Politicians are included in the elite establishment but most of them tend to be lower down the pecking order. They did what they were told when in national power and continue to do so afterwards. In addition there are leading lights in various social functions, such as judges, police chiefs, lawyers and so on; again these are lower than politicians usually. All of them tend to belong to one or more secret society and all of them are corrupt. It is often alleged by people that know that most of them are Satanists, serving the rule of their god, Lucifer (in their Gnostic theology a being higher than Satan the angel; the light-giver god; see later).

No one will enter the New World Order unless he or she will make a pledge to worship Lucifer. No one will enter the New Age unless he will take a Luciferian initiation.⁵⁴

Since so many elite figures are involved in corporate interests (either running them or owning them) the nature of the elite establishment is corporate and functions by using

⁵³ Croesus: supposedly the richest man in history, last king of Lydia before defeated by Cyrus the Great [c.560–546 BC].

⁵⁴ David Spangler, Dir. of Planetary Initiative, United Nations.

various corporations to dominate nations. The world is not run by nation states but by a few global corporations.

For example, about thirty years ago a book was published called '*Vodka-Cola*',⁵⁵ which sought to show the interdependency of warring nations. At the height of the Cold War, Russia and America were in each other's pockets in order to make money through trade. This was illustrated by the Russians continuing to sell Vodka to the US and the US selling Coca-Cola to the Russians. A more ironic example is that the Russian nuclear weapons silo elevators were maintained by an American engineering firm!!! The Cold War was just a strategy of the elite for that time as they controlled both nations.

Another example is that in the Russian Afghan War almost every Russian vehicle in Afghanistan was made by an American truck firm (the Kama River Truck Plant) that moved from the US to Russia with elite finance.⁵⁶ One Soviet Defence Ministry defector to the west stated that, '*Without US help, the Soviet Military system would collapse in 18 months*'.⁵⁷ Yes, the Cold War was a sham all the time, the elite (as usual) funding both sides – just as happened in WWII and other conflicts (see appendices). The objective was to spread fear and terror and to create continual tension or small wars and also make money.

Corporatism has become far more important than the independent actions of sovereign nations, which dance to the global elite's tune. Nations now have far less international power than the key global elite corporations, which can hold nations to ransom by shady activities. However, Corporatism is now at the point, as a result of treaties and trade agreements, that corporations can hold nations to ransom legally.

Most people do not realise that national sovereignty has already been,⁵⁸ or is about to be,⁵⁹ signed off to certain commercial interests. The reason for this is that the elite owns the media and the media is not reporting on the trade deal in negotiation to sign away the sovereignty of Britain to multination corporate interests.

Tax rules are already rigged in favour of multinational corporations and the G20 is virtually dominated by corporate lobbyists. The amount that governments in the Global South lose to illicit financial transfers and legal tax evasions outstrips the amount they receive in Development Aid. The G20 is not promising any reform for these countries. Multinational corporations are stealing money from developing nations hand over fist.

In a deal between the US and the EU, under the terms of the (Transatlantic Trade and Investment Partnership, TTIP) [cf. the Trans-Pacific Partnership (TPP)] free trade agreement, foreign firms will be able to:

- Acquire land and resources without government review.
- Have special terms for relocating.
- Be entitled to compensation for loss of 'expected future profits' from regulations or labour / environmental laws. Note this: they will be allowed to sue the nation if their profits are not reaching expected levels and be paid from tax levies.
- No limit on removal of capital.
- New rights covering investment, intellectual property etc.

⁵⁵ Charles Levinson; '*Vodka-Cola*', Gordon and Cremonesi, (1978). Of course it was derided by the CFR.

⁵⁶ The Export-Import Bank, The Chase Manhattan Bank and only 10% by Russia.

⁵⁷ Quoted in Roy Livesey; '*Understanding the New World Order*', New Wine Press (1989), p84.

⁵⁸ In the case of the USA.

⁵⁹ In the case of the EU. Look up the TTIP agreement.

- Ban on performance rules, domestic content rules etc.

This is beyond belief and like something out of science fiction. It gives more power to corporations than nations in law. It gives a corporation equal legal standing to the government above national citizens. They can sue governments directly before tribunals of three private sector lawyers, operating under a World Bank and UN rules, to demand taxpayer compensation for any domestic law that affects profits. Over \$3 billion has already been paid out to foreign investors under US trade pacts; while there are \$14 billion in pending claims.

This makes it financially ruinous for a nation to introduce any law that is not in the interest of corporations. This is going on right now and nobody knows about it.

Negotiations began in July 2013 but the 17-page document containing the EU negotiated directives has not been shown to EU citizens.⁶⁰

A recent report by a respected American University⁶¹ warns that TTIP will bring European disintegration, unemployment and instability (all elite aims). The National Health Action Party warned that TTIP will open up the NHS to further privatisation, and remove key social and environmental protections from transnational corporations. Even the EU Commission warned that TTIP will result in, *'prolonged and substantial dislocation of workers arising from the projected unemployment TTIP would cause'*.⁶²

This is but one example of an elite-planned corporate take-over of nation states to further elite objectives of world domination. The ultimate heads of multinational corporations are global elite figures, and especially bankers like the Rothschilds and corporatists like the Rockefellers.

Corporate interests already partly rule the world indirectly, and this is part of the global elite objective to rule it completely.

This is why bankers ('banksters') can ruin a country by fraudulent activities, put it into unbelievable debt, and no one goes to prison. Indeed, within months the bankers that wrecked the economy in 2008 received big bonuses, followed by tax reductions from the Coalition government. At this present time whistleblowers and public enquiries have demonstrated that banks are fully engaged in multiple illegal and fraudulent activities,⁶³ yet no one ever goes to prison. You couldn't make this up! This alone proves that corporations and especially big banks, dominate politicians and parliaments.

Control the power supply

Whoever controls the world's power also controls the world. The elite positioned themselves over decades to get into a place where they can control power. Having done that they can then manipulate that power to further other plans; for instance by increasing or decreasing the flow of oil. Look at the recent damage done to the Russian economy by the drop in oil prices.

⁶⁰ For official information on the status see Gov.uk/government/collections/transatlantic-trade-and-investment-partnership-ttip

⁶¹ Jeronim Capaldo; research fellow in the Global Development and Environment Institute at Tufts University. 'The Trans-Atlantic Trade and Investment Partnership: European Disintegration, Unemployment and Instability.' GDAE Working Paper No. 14-03.

⁶² Clive Peedell; NHA, 'New Report says TTIP will bring European disintegration, unemployment and instability'.

⁶³ Not for example the multiple charges against JP Morgan.

It is for this reason that alternative power supplies are merely for show. The current focus is all on wind farms, which are useless, require subsidies, don't work when there's no wind and are merely a show-front. It is also why all the genuine alternative power supplies are shut down as soon as they are discovered or invented. People have devised way for cars to work without petrol for decades, and new ones keep appearing, such as magnetism, plate aluminium batteries, or even water. Inventors of new energy supplies have been threatened, slandered, shutdown, imprisoned or even killed. The elite do not want you to drive a car for next to no cost, they need to keep their stranglehold on oil supplies.

But even regarding oil the threat of supplies ending soon is fake. In 1974 an oil executive stated that the Alaskan, Gull Island ARCO project meant that America was suddenly energy independent. The then energy crisis had been fixed. However, instead the government forced ARCO to cap the oil and seal the records describing the find. One Senator affirmed that everything said by Washington about the energy crisis was a lie.⁶⁴ The elite did not want America to be self-sufficient in oil, as that would break the international energy supply balance of power.

Selective scientific development

Firstly, you must understand that the elite, and especially the military complex, has technology decades in advance of what we are aware of. This has always been the case. For example, in the 1990s, UFO sightings of 'Black Triangles' were fanatically pursued by alien investigators, especially near Area 51, the secret military base in America.⁶⁵ Some of us then averred that these were really secret aircraft being tested for the Air Force. This turned out to be the case; no one searches for alien 'Black Triangles' any more. They must have been either an F-117⁶⁶ or a B-2⁶⁷ stealth aircraft; then a secret project.

Whistleblowers and academics have suggested that the America military already has science fiction-like weapons and craft; such as sound generator weapons, lethal ray guns, wave generators that can create heart attacks, anti-gravity craft, and fusion power. A few years ago the idea of Predator drones firing missiles on tribesmen thousands of miles from a man sitting on a computer would have been science fiction. It now happens every day.

The elite seeks to suppress scientific development except for what it chooses for its own use. For instance, at the moment engines that run without oil-based fuels would upset their plans regarding the world economy. There are many versions of cheap, ecologically sound engines and they have all been shut down by those in power. Sometimes inventors have been killed; sometimes the patent has been purchased and locked away. Peaceful nuclear power is another avenue that is severely constrained. One example is the fusion torch that could have multiple cheap uses for the benefit of the public but research on this has been controlled.

Chemtrails

No one knows for sure exactly what is going on here, but something very nasty is happening above our heads.

Chemtrails are lines of mist that emanate from certain types of aircraft. They cause long trails in the sky and are often criss-crossed in a grid formation. You can see many filmed examples of these on YouTube. These are not contrails (condensation trails) caused by jet

⁶⁴ Lindsey Williams; 'The Energy Non Crisis'.

⁶⁵ A remote detachment of Edwards Air Force Base in the Nevada test and training range.

⁶⁶ Lockheed F-117 stealth ground attack fighter known as Nighthawk.

⁶⁷ Northrop Grumman B-2 stealth bomber, known as 'Spirit'. Even now it looks other-worldly.

engines because chemtrails exist at lower altitudes and do not quickly disappear.⁶⁸ They are chemical sprays caused by aerosol dischargers in planes. Commercial aircraft also do not fly in criss-cross grids. The question is, what are they discharging and why?

The three main suppositions are spraying chemicals on the population as part of some military test, or to cause harm; the other possibility is weaponised weather control.⁶⁹ The truth may be all three. The general opinion is that they are weather modification programmes – but to what purpose? Are they connected to the extreme weather conditions experienced in the USA in recent years?

What is certain is that people that have tried to resist this programme have been killed, including a top US Navy leader. Pilots of commercial aeroplanes, who are well aware of this programme, as they constantly see it in operation, have been warned-off commenting for fear of losing their jobs. There is a great deal of fear amongst people because of this.

Recently a USAF pilot became a whistleblower on this matter.⁷⁰ He said that the programme is called ‘Indigo Skyfold’, which is shrouded in intense secrecy. If you Google ‘Indigo Skyfold’ your computer firewall will immediately receive multiple intrusion attempts.

The airforce pilots are told that this engineering of the sky is for national security (‘atmospheric shields’) and is necessary for air defence. None of them believe this; in fact the idea is risible – how would a few cloud trails stop an enemy plane or missile? They are convinced it is about geo-engineering. The pilots believe that the aerosol is extremely toxic and is being used upon the population.

Researchers have confirmed that aluminium oxide, barium, strontium and other toxins are being sprayed.⁷¹ These heavy metals are very dangerous to human health. Tests have also shown abnormal increases of these elements in the soil. While some of these elements occur naturally in the soil, it is abnormal to find the compounds that are being found, to say nothing of elements that do not appear naturally (e.g. barium, strontium).⁷² [Curiously, Monsanto has been bio-engineering seeds that will resist these compounds!!! Why would a firm prepare to make seeds resistant to aluminium-laden soils? This is part of an ongoing plan to destroy small farmers in the US and bring all farm production under the sway of multi-national huge corporations.]

Kirsten Meghan, an Airforce environmental specialist and hazardous materials officer, tested the soil at her house near Tinker Airforce base and found abnormal levels of these elements (checked against historical county soil records) and realised that the presence of these chemicals in her base must be the source. She also notes that the supply and processing of these materials was not according to normal Airforce protocols but were processed secretly and loaded on to white aircraft.

Pilots fly in patterns determined by satellite com links, the pilots just make a few course corrections, take off and land. They only spend about 18 months at a given base and are

⁶⁸ Contrails are formed at high altitudes (5-10 miles). Chemicals released that high would quickly disperse and degrade.

⁶⁹ America has a programme called HAARP that does this. See later footnote.

⁷⁰ See YouTube: ‘Secret Chemtrail pilot speaks’, 8 December 2014.

⁷¹ YouTube: ‘Chemtrails – How they affect you and what you can do’; see also Thrivemovement.com/chemtrails

⁷² See testimony of Airforce whistleblower Kirsten Meghan on YouTube, ‘Chemtrails exposed! Airforce whistleblower lifts the lid on Chemtrails’. Alexander Emerick Jones, Prison Planet.tv, Infowars.

constantly being moved around. This is to stop pilots making any local friends and end up saying too much. Indigo pilots are chosen from the top ranks and 80% do not have any families or children. Most of the pilots are hard-lined, loyal, military personnel. The pilots are paid far greater salaries than any other pilot except those flying Air Force One.

Apparently, after 20 January 2015 a new and more toxic spray is going to be released east of Texas in 'Indigo Phase II'. Measures are being taken by using new technology to make the spray invisible to the human eye.

Bases for chemtrail aircraft are being built at the rate of eight per year, so this programme is going to increase. One base performs daytime flights, another night-time flights covering a 250 square mile zone; each fleet squadron of aircraft cover three US states.

Cyber programme 'Flashpoint' or FP/03 is a self-destruct programme that is encrypted through three satellites and cannot be jammed or blocked. This is to destroy any chemtrail plane if necessary to protect the secrecy. The signal is sent from secret bases and is effective within fifteen seconds. The pilots are told that this is a protection from stopping a damaged plane going down in a populated area. However, the pilots believe that this is a failsafe measure to prevent a turncoat pilot turning over the plane to a public, civilian or private authority. Every plane that has crashed in this programme has been utterly destroyed with loss of all crew. Pilots are being forced to fly at lower and lower altitudes and they fear being shot at by people on the ground; several planes have already been shot at.

One person adds that there is a growing feeling of mutiny amongst these pilots.

The pilot adds that secret military bases are being constructed in the oceans and resourced by navy vessels pretending to be on manoeuvres. One third of the chemtrail flights are being orchestrated from small bases on unnamed remote islands. These also have massive HAARP arrays of every design.⁷³ Some bases are underwater that are manned by robots. The pilot said that there is now one robotic droid per plane and soon that number will double. Images of these bases on maps and Google earth are obscured by painted-on clouds.

Notice the irony. On the one hand the global elite are sponsoring the man-made global warming hoax seeking to reduce clouds and fix the Ozone layer, while at the same time spending thousands of flight hours a year spraying chemicals into the atmosphere to pollute the sky and create clouds of toxic material.

Britain and America have form in this

You don't believe your government would do this? Well it already has done so on very many occasions.

The Observer Newspaper, on 21 April 2002, reported that much of Britain was exposed to bacteria sprayed from planes in secret trials. The MOD used large parts of the UK as a

⁷³ HAARP [High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program] is the American weather control programme funded by the US Air Force, the US Navy, DARPA (Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency) and others which began in 1993. Large arrays of radio transmitters send huge amounts of microwave energy (billions of watts) into the Ionosphere, which heats the upper atmosphere creating channels to alter the jet stream and cause localised weather changes. HAARP arrays work in tandem with Chemtrails. HAARP can create abnormal weather systems, such as storms, intense low pressure, hurricanes and tornadoes. Imagine that machines using just a few watts of power can penetrate deep into the earth and map mineral deposits, oil fields, structures or artefacts. Multiply this power by billions, or even a gigawatt, and imagine what it could do to the Ionosphere. These people do not know what damage they are causing to earth's ecology.

laboratory to test secret germ warfare pathogens between 1940 and 1979. This is according to a government report, newly released at that time, showing biological weapons trials. The weapons included micro-organisms and dangerous chemicals. The public was not informed. Over 100 experiments were conducted in this period.

Military personnel were briefed to tell any inquisitive enquirer that the trials were research projects into weather and air pollution. The experiments were conducted by scientists at Porton Down. The government explained that non-toxic agents were used to mimic germ warfare to test our capability in an attack. If so, why was the public not told and why the need to lie to enquirers. Families in areas where there were significant tests subsequently sued the government because abnormal numbers of children were born with birth defects in those very areas.

For example the 'Fluorescent Particle Trials' between 1955 and 1963 involved planes flying from north-east England to Cornwall along the south and west coasts dropping huge amounts of zinc cadmium sulphide on the population. Cadmium is recognised as a cause of lung cancer and was considered a chemical weapon in WWII. YOUR GOVERNMENT HAS ALREADY ADMITTED TO SPRAYING HALF THE COUNTRY WITH A CHEMICAL WEAPONS AGENT [A CARCINOGEN] FOR EIGHT YEARS.

Example 2: in the 'Large Area Coverage Trials' the MOD sprayed more than a million people along the south coast, between 1961 and 1968, with bacteria including e.coli and bacillus globigli (which mimics anthrax). The agents were sprayed from a ship called 'the Icewhale'.

Example 3: the 'DICE' trials in south Dorset, between 1971 and 1975, involved UK and US military scientists spraying massive quantities of serratia marcescens bacteria with an anthrax simulant and phenol.

Example 4: in 1956 bacteria were released on the London Underground at lunchtime on the Northern Line between Colliers Wood and Tooting Broadway.

Example 5: Anthrax experiments were conducted on Gruinard island on the Scottish Coast which left the island so contaminated that it could not be inhabited until the late 1980s.

Successive governments tried to keep these tests secret but eventually the Public Records Office had to release information to Liberal Democrat MP Norman Baker.

The US is worse.

The Daily Mail explains that US Army scientists secretly sprayed St Louis with radioactive particles for years to test chemical warfare technology.⁷⁴

Firstly, the army sprayed zinc cadmium sulphide particles over the general population of St Louis, some tests included a radioactive additive. The spraying was predominantly on low-income and minority communities. In Corpus Christi the chemicals were dropped from aeroplanes over large parts of the city.

In St Louis the army put aerosols on buildings and public housing projects or on station wagons. One targeted project was on the Pruitt-Igoe public housing complex, home to 10,000 residents on low incomes. 70% of these people were children under the age of 12.

⁷⁴ Daily Mail; 'Army scientists secretly sprayed St Louis with radioactive particles for years to test chemical warfare technology', Emily Anne Epstein, 29 September 2012.

Many of these residents developed cancer. In 1972 the government destroyed the Pruitt-Igoe houses.

One of the compounds that was sprayed upon the public was called FP2266. This was manufactured by US Radium and this same compound killed many workers of US Radium that painted it on fluorescent watches. US Radium was found legally liable for the deaths of its workers, but the army has not been charged with causing the deaths of innocent civilians.

There have been, doubtless, many more such experiments on the public.

So, the public has a right to know what is being sprayed by the MOD into the atmosphere. Just as past experience has taught us not to trust the MOD that military chemical trials are safe, so we should not trust what is in chemtrails. If it is safe, why have whistleblowers been killed? Why are commercial pilots threatened with the sack if they talk?

De-Industrialisation

Odd as it may seem, one elite method is to end all industrialisation in the west in what is called '*the post-industrial zero-growth society*'. This leads to a concentration on computerisation and service industries. We can see the effect of this in America and Britain with the collapse of manufacturing industries. A recent report said that the process of creating robots to do industrial work will so increase that in the next few years a further 30% of the American workforce will be rendered unemployed.

Industrialisation will be (and is already in the process of) being centred in areas where labour is very cheap or where virtual slave labour is practised, such as the Far East, Mexico India. The North America Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) has already facilitated this in the US resulting in massive unemployment – people that are a target for future elimination (see 'forced reduction of world population').

Subvert nation states from within

Mind control programmes

The elite use various programmes (such as Common Purpose) to create leaders in high powered positions in society that do the bidding of the elite and subvert their own nation. They are traitors, pure and simple. Examples of traitors would be Edward Heath and Tony Blair.

Blackmail politicians

Sometimes blackmail is used (as in the case of Heath) to make a person do what the elite want. In many cases the secret services use paedophilia to entrap politicians, judges, police officers, army officers and so on so that they can be blackmailed to do what they are told. This is how Heath took us into the EEC.

Sayanim

[See, 'Sedition in host nations', in Appendix on Jewishness.]

The Sayanim (sing. Sayan) are Jews in the Diaspora whose prior loyalty is to the State of Israel above their own national citizenship. They are loyal stooges of Mossad and their spymasters are called 'katsas'. The Talmud openly supports such sedition and enjoins Jews to kill even the best of Gentiles, who are subhuman cattle to be used for Jewish purposes [see appendix 6].

Many of the internal terrorist conspiracies in America and elsewhere (including 9/11; see later) involved treacherous Sayanim.

Objective

The goal is to ruin the sovereignty of a nation and make it dependent on a higher political power and to serve the elite objectives.

Gladio B

The original Gladio was a FBI codename for an operation for relations between US intelligence, the Pentagon and anti-Communist groups in Europe. Gladio B is the codename for relations between the US and Al-Qaeda.

Between 1997 and 2001 the US had several meetings with Ayman al-Zawahiri. These resulted in Pentagon sponsored destabilisation operations in Central Asia and the Balkans.

In 1997 NATO asked Egyptian President Mubarak to release Islamist militants affiliated to Zawahiri, whereupon they were flown to Turkey for training and use in operations by the Pentagon. Zawahiri had also trained some of the claimed 9/11 hijackers at a base in Turkey. Sources in the Pentagon and MI6 confirmed these allegations originally made by Sibel Edmonds, a former FBI translator.⁷⁵ However, Sunday Times journalists were prevented from revealing the full story.

The objective of Gladio B is projecting US power in the former Soviet sphere of influence to gain strategic power and mineral resources and to destabilise Russian and Chinese political might. It also expands the CIA's illegal drugs and arms smuggling enterprises. One FBI special agent affirmed that this story, promulgated by Edmonds, is bigger than Watergate.

Example

America's greatest opponents are Russia and China. Russia is being threatened by the pressure of NATO's actions in the Ukraine, where the instability and killings have been performed by the Ukrainian forces and not Russians, as well as EU sanctions and lowering the price of oil.

China is being destabilised and hindered by activity in Xinjiang⁷⁶ (a crucial strategic region and doorway to the west). The local Turkic people, the Uighers, have been persecuted by the Han Chinese and this gave NATO (and particularly the US) an opportunity.

NATO is taking Uighers from Xinjiang and then training them in military logistics and explosives, and weaponising them to go back to China and start local terrorist attacks. The objective: to hinder or prevent China from using Xinjiang province as a supply route for oil plus to destabilise China and distract it.

Little or nothing on this is being reported in the elite controlled western media, and anything that is reported is covered as a humanitarian civil rights issue.

This sort of activity has been commonly used. It was how Al-Qaeda began and it was how Libya fell and was ruined by the CIA and MI6. It is also how the Syria mess began.

An example of major internal subversion following a false flag attack – America

Whatever your view on 9/11, for the sake of argument, please just take my point here that it was a false flag operation (explained later). This means that it was done for a specific purpose of subversion. What were the results of this false flag attack within the US (ignoring the pre-emptive wars)?

⁷⁵ See 'Classified Woman' (a biography of Edmonds) and 'The Lone Gladio' (fiction based on truth) books.

⁷⁶ An autonomous region of north-west China above Tibet.

Civil liberties have been savagely restricted in the US so that it has now become a police state in all but name.

- The Patriot Act. Signed by GW Bush in 2001, extended by Obama in 2011. This enables roving wiretaps without a court order, searches of business and personal records or homes without the person's knowledge, surveillance of individuals suspected of terrorism etc. Anyone even suspected of being a terrorist can be locked up without charge indefinitely. Courts have ruled that a number of its provisions are unconstitutional.
- The Military Commissions Acts. The 2008 act (HR-6166) allows for trial by military commission for violations. The 2009 amendment (HR-2647) allowed for detainees access to Federal courts to challenge their detention.
- The Dept. of Homeland Security (DHS). Under Homeland Security, politicians declare that the US homeland is a battlefield and are placing the military into local police forces. Tanks, military vehicles (2700 Emrat vehicles – anti mine) and troops have patrolled American streets. In 2013 the DHS ordered 1.6 billion rounds of ammunition, enough to kill every citizen five times. In the Iraq War the military only used 70 million rounds. Note that this is not for an external foe in war but for domestic situations. The DHS is also targeting Christians for gun confiscation, just as happened in Soviet Russia.⁷⁷ False flags are being used to implement this. Surveillance drones (military, government and private commercial) are watching Americans on their domestic home soil. FEMA concentration camps, built by Halliburton, have been set up all over the country in preparation for incarceration; millions of bodybags are being stored. Mailboxes have been marked by dots to identify people ready to be incarcerated under martial law.
- The Transportation Security Administration (TSA). This is an agency of the Dept. For Homeland Security that has authority over the security of the travelling public. This has brought many restrictions to travellers and enhanced security checks. Many people object to what they see as a ruthless enhanced authority oppressing people.
- The National Defence Authorisation Acts. NDAA 2012 gives the military lots of money and power. NDAA 2014 gives the military the power to indefinitely detain citizens without charge and without trial.
- National Defence Resources Preparedness executive order 13603, signed by Obama in 2012, gives the president power to take control of all national resources, public and private, and to impose martial law.
- Edward Snowden's revelations prove that the government is spying upon every American.
- Christians are being targeted as potential terrorists (see 'Religious matters' in this paper).
- Constitutionalsists are being targeted as potential rebels.

Under these draconian laws American citizens can be subject to search and seizure without a warrant; detained or imprisoned indefinitely without charge, trial, evidence or lawyer ('prolonged detention').⁷⁸ Torture is officially sanctioned. Extraordinary rendition of innocents is practised and assassination is now legalised for merely being accused of being associated with terrorism. This means that the DHS is preparing to wage war against its own citizens. Cities have already been closed down by the military, homes entered and

⁷⁷ Kurt Nimmo; '*DHS-funded course asks cops if they will confiscate guns from Christians*'. M Owens; '*Military names Evangelical Christians as threat*', April 2013.

⁷⁸ Senator Lindsey Graham, 'The homeland is part of the battlefield and people can be held without trial whether an American citizen or not.'

even ball games shut down. Under Obama, Evangelical Christians are being targeted for repression, especially within the armed forces.⁷⁹ Some firms are already implanting micro-chips as ID, which holds all of an individual's private information, which can be accessed by the government.⁸⁰

Without doubt 9/11 allowed for America to be turned into a police state where the federal government was focused on conflict with its own citizens under the smokescreen of protections against terrorism. The elite now have the power to take over America and rule by martial law. The only thing stopping this is the widespread ownership of guns and rifles (which was what the Second Amendment of the US Constitution was for; protection against a tyrannical rogue state necessitating rebellion).

Terrorism

The elite have created a world-wide terrorist operation to create fear in populations and to be used to manipulate international politics. This has been going on for decades, such as the Red Brigade. Politicians that threaten to spill the beans get killed, such as Aldo Moro, Ali Bhutto, General Zia ul Haq.

The continuing meaningless 'war on terror' is but the latest in a long line of terrorism campaigns that fulfil the elite agenda, such as to create fear and an external enemy to centre upon and not question the government.

The chief fear factor today is ISIS, which was developed from training, finance and weapons supply by the CIA and also financed originally by Saudi Arabia and other Arab countries. This serves as a distraction from other issues (such as the de-dollarisation going on globally and the deepening national debt crisis⁸¹) but will also lead to war and military actions. An explosive war in Syria and Iraq could easily lead to a world war.

It is interesting that military actions that would really get rid of ISIS are not being tabled (such as proper support for the Peshmurger and Syria's government), which guarantees ineffectuality. Air Strikes are also pointless in a guerrilla war and have already killed innocent civilians.

We saw earlier how the elite subverts nations from within. Terrorism is one of the main components of this subversion.

One of the chief instigators of terrorism is the State of Israel which is truly a rogue nation [see multiple appendices]. Mossad conducts terrorist operations not merely in Israel or adjacent nations but throughout the world. It chiefly has done these while posing as an Arab or Palestinian threat or sometimes by using Muslim stooges in a false flag operation [see examples later].

The other great terrorist organisation is the USA, which has used terrorism constantly; sometimes to start wars or police actions and sometimes to enable a coup to take place. The CIA has frequently been engaged in supplanting an elected national leader by some venal alternative more suitable to its interests. Sometimes the process of this change killed tens of thousands of people in the process (e.g. Indonesia, Vietnam, Central and South America).

⁷⁹ 'Practice Christianity and you could be court marshalled. That could be the new law of the land for our armed forces ... Christian evangelists are predators'. FOX News.

⁸⁰ For a graphic summary see YouTube: 'Make this go viral! The people must know'.

⁸¹ Britain is now over £2.8 trillion in debt. The coalition has increased this worse than the previous government.

British cannot carp about this since it set the example in colonial adventures, such as South Africa, the Boer War and the Zulu War, or annexing India bit by bit. For Britain the prize was trade, such as diamonds, gold, spices, tea and opium. For America the prize is oil, heroin, gas, and military bases. The end result of the illegal Iraq War was gaining oil wells, establishing US military bases in the Middle East and controlling pipelines plus fomenting a Sunni vs. Shia Islamic war.

Create civil wars

What is the purpose behind the current focus upon Islamic radicals? It is to create a war between Muslims and Jews/Christians; often that will be a civil war. Sometimes it is to create a civil war within Arab states between factions of Islam. The more people that die the better for the elite.

Notice how the racial and sectarian tensions have been growing in Britain in the last twenty years – that is deliberate. The elite will be happy for a civil war in Britain between any factions: black versus white, Muslim versus Christian, Gay versus heterosexual, anarchist versus authoritarian, libertarian versus socialist and so on. In America there is a deliberate ploy to force a civil war between blacks and whites.

Civil war not only brings about deaths (which pleases the elite), it also destabilises a country and that is the desired effect. A thoroughly weakened society can then be overruled by an elite puppet government. This is what has happened in Iraq, but it has not worked.

Control education

There are two aspects to the domination of the educational system by the elite.

The first is to brainwash children so that they ignore traditional Christian ethics and logical thinking but accept the elite's substitute morals and rationale. In Britain this has been done effectively by Common Purpose brainwashing. State schools exist largely to brainwash kids and are filled with Common Purpose lackeys. For instance to affirm that homosexual relationships are entirely normal or that political correctness is normal.

There is no doubt that the logic and mores of modern kids is very different to that taught to children, say up to the late 1960s; there is a world of difference.

The second is that the state education systems in Britain and America are slowly being destroyed. The elite do not want the children of ordinary working people to be intelligent, thinking, questioning people that could later pose a threat and thus educational standards have been massively reduced.⁸² Kids follow modules and programmes but are not taught to think for themselves, to rationalise, deduce, search out, question and challenge. Graduates emerge with a degree but cannot write a complete sentence. The children of the elite, however, are trained in private schools that supply future government ministers, such as Eton or Harrow where a higher standard exists.

Control the media

The media in general is under the direct control of Zionist Jews, key members of the elite; this includes movies, television, theatre, newspapers, journals (even technical journals), and many Internet sources. This is in accordance with the Protocols of Zion (examined in appendices) where at the turn of the 19th/20th century the media was already said to be in their control.

⁸² One Channel 4 TV experiment proved that modern A* Sixth Form kids had a lower educational standard than 1950s kids that passed the 11 plus.

In 2003 it was reported that, '*seven Jewish Americans run the vast majority of US television networks, the printed press, the Hollywood movie industry, the book publishing industry and the recording industry*'.⁸³ You will see Jewish testimonies (both for and against Zionism) elsewhere in this paper where they say that this is indeed the case and has been for a long time. The headquarters of Shamrock Holdings that owned Disney then was located in Israel.

There is no such thing, at this date of the world's history, in America, as independent press. ... The business of the journalists is to destroy the truth; to lie outright; to pervert; to vilify; to fawn at the feet of Mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread. ... We are the tools and vassals of rich men behind the scenes.⁸⁴

A vice president could say, '*The people who own and manage national impact media are Jewish and, with other influential Jews, helped create a disastrous US Mid-east policy*' ... *Not only the media but in academic communities, the financial communities, in the foundations*'.⁸⁵ Note that Jews are a tiny minority of the Jewish population but own the media and have the top powerful jobs in the country.

There can be no free democracy, or even freethinking, without a free press. If the population realised that vital stories were omitted and almost everything they are told is either a lie, a fabrication, a distortion, or a twisting of facts, there would be a revolution.

News blackouts

One of the key methods used by the elite's control of the media is to omit very important changes. This happens all the time but I will just give one example.

In 2005 a strategic partnership agreement was made between the USA, Canada and Mexico; the authoritative document was the, '*Security and Prosperity Partnership of North America*' and the confederation is called the 'North American Union'; signed by GW Bush without approval by Congress or the American people.

This arrangement merged the three countries into a single legal entity, erasing all borders. It was not a trade agreement but a removal of borders with the proposal of a future new currency called the 'Amero'. This was done without any public announcement and virtually no coverage in the mainstream media (there was a small report in one news network). It was also a policy that had no oversight by Congress.

The media blackout ensured that no one knew about this hugely important legal change. Afterwards the, 'Independent Task Force on North America' report supported the fears of such an existing union. The notion was denounced by prominent people, such as presidential candidate Ron Paul.

Subsequently, elite controlled media sources have claimed that the union is a conspiracy theory. If so, why was the agreement shrouded in secrecy? Why was Congress not involved? What, then, is the agreement for if it is based on a removal of borders? Clearly, this is a preparatory legal document prepared for sudden implementation when the time is right (just as the Patriot Act was written long before 9/11).

The people behind this union (the CFR) are the same people behind the European Union, the African Union and the soon to be Asian Union. Merging of these unions would result in a world government.

⁸³ John Whitley; Real News 24/7, 21 November 2003.

⁸⁴ John Swinton (former chief of staff for the New York Times), speech at New York Press Club, 1953.

⁸⁵ Spiro Agnew; Newsweek, Vol 87, 1976.

Weaken the morale of the nation

Create mass unemployment

We can already see the effects of this strategy in the US where many millions are now out of work. The purpose is to demoralise the nation, especially the working classes. The Club of Rome's zero-growth strategy is to so demoralise workers that they turn to drugs and alcohol.

Dumb-down youth

Multiple means are used: rock / pop music; drugs; pointless pursuits, such as video games, Twitter, Facebook etc; pornography; cheap alcohol etc. The Tavistock Institute often uses pop groups to manipulate youths.

Destroy the family

This is always a necessity in controlling and restricting society (see Communism).

Spread pornography

This creates addiction to dazed hedonism. Pornography incapacitates the mind and is an effective means of controlling people. Sex addiction ruins emotions and leads to treating people like objects, which can wreck family life and destroy trust. Moral corruption ruins the social order.

It is no surprise that the pornography industry in America is almost completely controlled by Zionist Jews and that this is a specific plan to do two things at once: make tons of money and also ruin Gentiles (see appendices). A Jewish professor of history affirmed that Jewish involvement in the porn industry resulted from an atavistic hatred of Christian authority; it was to weaken Christian morals by subversion.⁸⁶ A Jewish publisher of porn affirmed that Jews are involved because they hate Christ.⁸⁷

This is why, as the elite plans for world domination are accelerating, pornography has now dominated the internet. Never in history has extreme porn been so freely available. Teenagers who are dominated by porn do not become political activists.

The rot in Hollywood and the West End

At this point it behoves us to say a word about the entertainment industry in general on the basis of testimonies by whistle-blowing actors, models, dancers and performers. This is partly to give a warning to parents of teenagers seeking to get into those industries.

I have long known that the entertainment business is rotten to the core after having some brushes with it in the late 60s and early 70s. Thus, as an aspiring musician and recent Christian, I decided to have nothing to do with it. Even when I had a song stolen that went into the top ten I chose to do nothing. I also met many people in the industry, musicians, dancers, presenters and so forth and learned what a cesspit it is.

We have just stated that the media in general is completely owned and controlled by the elite; thus the way this business works will conform to the mores of the elite, which are satanic and iniquitous. Since this industry is fully under the control of evil people, this business, more than any other, will be fully corrupt and rotten. There is no commercial business on earth that is more sick and allied to Satan than the entertainment business. There is also no industry so deceptive; the whole basis of the business is to appear to be something that it isn't. This is why it is so dangerous. Parents: keep your kids out of it.

⁸⁶ Nathan Abrams; 'Triple ethics, Jews in the American Porn Industry, Jewish Quarterly, winter 2004.

⁸⁷ Al Goldstein, publisher of 'Screw' Magazine.

Now I am not going to name names, or perhaps just a few that are dead, but you can find allegations on many internet sites and videos, if you care to wade through the filth. One can simply find many things out from autobiographies written by stars at the end of their careers with nothing to lose (not that I waste time doing this, but the information is there).

There appears to be a divide between stage and screen. In London at least, the theatre productions are dominated by homosexual males. The BBC is also dominated by Gay men and has been for many years. For example, for several years Radio 2's top Saturday schedules were dominated by three Gay presenters; seven hours of Saturday peak listening were run by Gay icons. How can that be representative when homosexuals form less than 2% of the population?

What this means is that the homosexuals that dominate the businesses (BBC, musicals, plays, dancers, performers etc.) actively promote other Gay people and discriminate against heterosexuals. This is well known. Yet if someone says anything publicly against Gay rights they are shut down immediately and threatened by anti-discrimination laws. It has been common that a star performer that spoke out against this was kicked out and their career left in ruins, only for a Gay person to take their place and become an overnight sensation. Talented actors, models and dancers that burned bright and then vanished into obscurity were often people that rebelled against the elite control.

It seems that the screen industry is different, especially in Hollywood; LA is just the covering of the pit of hell it seems to me.⁸⁸ Although there is a large Gay presence (and particularly lesbian actresses⁸⁹), it appears that, historically, the Hollywood scene is dominated by predatory heterosexual men and satanic interests. For decades the casting couch has determined who got parts in films and TV dramas. Even the most unwitting knows that this is the case. When they died, the preying antics of loathsome men, like Alfred Hitchcock, became common knowledge. It was not just directors, but also, casting directors, producers, agents, managers and many others that required women to sleep with them in order to get ahead. Often the female victims would be young teenagers, sometimes under the age of consent.

What most people don't realise is that the movie and TV businesses also has a closely connected prostitution ring. Indeed, some of your favourite stars are prostitutes. Some of the key Hollywood figures, especially agents, are not just managers but are also glorified pimps. Budding stars and wanna-be actresses don't just get preyed upon by the director, but, if they are willing or foolish, they get passed around all his friends, sometimes in orgies. It often occurs that a less talented but beautiful actress will become a star while many very talented but less attractive women get left behind; the beautiful one was pushed forward after doing the rounds selling herself to key men.

It gets worse. The prostitution ring often becomes a lifeline to actresses that cannot get acting work. Having got into the realm of prostitution, they then continue in it; indeed some named actresses make more money through high-level call girl jobs than they do for acting work. Sometimes hundreds of thousands of dollars can be earned when a famous film star attends the birthday party of a sheikh's son and sleeps with him. Consider some famous glamour actresses who hardly ever appear in films or TV these days but earn millions of dollars. The money comes from somewhere.

⁸⁸ Reworking a quote of Martin Luther after his visit to the Vatican: 'If hell exists, Rome is built over it'.

⁸⁹ It is odd that some of the most loved heroine actresses that appeared on the walls of boys and soldiers, were actually lesbians. Similarly, some of the Hollywood hunks beloved by women everywhere are actually not only homosexual, but also liked young boys. This has always been the case.

This leads on to the appalling lifestyle of people in the movies and TV. When I was growing up I viewed certain actors and actresses as being solid citizens as if they lived the life of the parts they played. I was disenchanted, as I grew up, to find that they were not only normal people but were often iniquitous and objectionable people. It is rare to be able to live in that seedy Hollywood world and maintain a righteous lifestyle.

We could name many names here, but I am sure that you will know enough of your own. As someone fond of westerns, one that upset me was to find that Gary Cooper was an absolute sex-maniac, worse than Errol Flynn. He was so desperate to have sex all the time that he would take female workers from the studio into his room or trailer to have blatant sex in between takes. He could not continue without sex day and night. This is a man under the dark control of serious addiction and unable to live normally, to say nothing of the multitudes of women he used and cast off lightly. Yet few actors of his time projected the moral courage and integrity of the righteous man against the odds than Cooper. This is the deception of Hollywood.

But we must progress further than this. Many whistle-blowers attest that the dark secrets of Hollywood go further than fornication and include satanic rituals and child sacrifice. We look at ritual sacrifice and paedophilia elsewhere but here we must simply mention that the sickness of Hollywood will always plunge the depths. The more you give yourself to sin the deeper it gets because man is never satisfied; he must progress his sin to get new kicks. There are legions of stories about individuals in the entertainment business that are completely given over to demons, with the resultant effects in their lives. One result of such demonic activity is suicide. I am informed, for example, that Lady Gaga has stated that she has at least one discarnate entity living inside of her. She has become so stressed and fearful from her dallying with darkness that she will not go to sleep unless one of her staff is present in the room all night.

We see this reflected in the increasing sickness in movies that are being made. The superficial romps of 60s Hammer Horror films, with all their comic book gore, are light years away from the truly sick films being made now. Whole film genres are being made based upon graphic torture, grisly deaths, or nightmare torments. Films like the 'Hostel' series or the 'Saw' series are nothing but a sequence of filmed torture deaths in detail; while the 'Final Destination' series are nothing but a succession of novel gratuitous types of death. Then there are the multiple types of film about satanic subjects, demoniac possession or witchcraft. Some of these are so sick that they have actually psychologically damaged people that watched them. Many viewers of 'the Exorcist' succumbed to post traumatic stress disorder, normally associated with viewing the horrors of war. I once knew a very strong character that was severely damaged by watching the sick film 'Centipede'. [No, I don't watch all these films but I have seen excerpts and know what they are.]

But this is what the elite want to happen. They want both to see people addicted to such horror films and become useless in society, while they want to damage sensitive people and ruin them also.

On top of this is the constant blasphemous portrayal of God and the Lord Jesus Christ. Film after film is made seeking to subvert the truth about the Godhead. Sometimes this is done in dramas about the Lord that are utterly unbiblical (such as 'The Last Temptation of Christ') or dramas about Biblical events that are entirely false (such as 'Noah'). At other times it is based upon an eschatological drama that completely subverts God's authority and programme (such as 'Legion'). Over and over demons are given great exposure and credited with power and abilities they do not have.

None of this should surprise us as Jews control the entertainment industry. As you will see in the appendices Jews hate Christ with a fervent passion, and thus we see repeated blasphemy of Christ in movies, TV dramas and comedy programmes. This is in accordance with the Talmud that blasphemes Christ and tells Jews to kill Christians. No nation on earth mocks Christ as much as Israeli television.

The deception of Hollywood is supreme. We have not the space to look into modelling, dancing, pop music, musicals and so forth here but they are all tainted with the same brush. Neither have we the space to look at the drug abuse that is also directly linked to the entertainment business. Cocaine is often given freely to young thin models, for instance, to keep them jacked up and vibrant. Nor can we talk about the terrible abuse of healthy living in these professions: eating at the wrong time, eating the wrong things, failing to eat at all, taking pills to make up for not eating and so on. The whole industry is sick. Look at the mess this business made of a young Judy Garland.

Yet the deception is so great that millions of young people clamour to get into this industry. Instead of seeing it for what it is and running a mile from it, young kids (sometimes pushed forward by frustrated parents) rush into this cesspool. The entertainment business is nothing but a brightly coloured masquerade covering a cesspit of satanic slime.

Create apathy

No one can deny that this is the case today; just look at the apathy regarding politicians. The elite seeks to engender this to stop people believing that they can control their own destinies, and thus become rebels. It creates crisis after crisis, which are then managed, to confuse and destabilise the population. One way that a crisis is managed in the US is with FEMA (Federal Emergency management Agency). This is so useless that it couldn't even get water to victims of Hurricane Katrina, in the New Orleans stadium, for three days in the most powerful nation in the world. Or was it a deliberate attempt to let poor Black people die? Film stars did more to help New Orleans folk than the American government, just as George Harrison did more to help the Bangladesh crisis than the British government in the 70s.

The Tavistock Institute has been very active in formulating plans for all these methods (note the 'Aquarian Conspiracy').

Weaken the health of the masses

Lies about healthy food

There are sound nutritionists that have told me to avoid anything labelled 'healthy'. This is because the lie has prevailed for decades that saturated fat is bad for you (it is not) and the healthy products in the market are those that are low fat. These products are, in fact, filled with high fructose corn syrup (HFCS) in order to make them have any flavour at all. HFCS is very bad for you and is the cause of many diseases, especially diabetes.

In fact saturated fat is very good for you, enables you to process certain vitamins (you cannot without it) and your brain is made of it, plus cholesterol and water.

Many healthy foods are downright dangerous, such as processed unfermented soy (see later).

Lies about healthy drinks

Fizzy drinks are dangerous and cause kids to be hyperactive, who are then given medication unnecessarily. Everyone knows that they are full of sugar. The diet fizzy drinks are even worse, being filled with aspartame, which is a poison, originally made as a pesticide.

Yet healthy drinks are also bad for you. Most fruit juices are nothing but flavoured sugar water. The healthy fibre is processed out of concentrate fruit juice and sugar added. In some cases extras, such as carrots, are added to orange juice to give it colour. Even natural fruit juices that have no added processed sugar, are very high in natural fructose (sugar).

Smoothies are equally bad for you unless they are vegetable juices. Just imagine a smoothie containing several squashed oranges. Nobody would consider eating several oranges yet they will drink them in a smoothie. This fills you with high levels of fructose and also acids.

Sugar

It is now becoming more and more clear that processed sugar, and high levels of natural fructose, is very bad for the human body. Sugar has been linked to many diseases, including cancer. Indeed, it is proposed by many that sugar feeds cancers. It certainly causes insulin problems that can lead to diabetes as well as obesity.

Yet sugar is found everywhere, often hidden as high fructose corn syrup. Sugar is found in significant levels in foods as basic as bread rolls and tomato ketchup. Breakfast cereals are often full of sugar.

Processed food

This does not need much comment, as most people are aware of the dangers of processed food, and especially those that are then cooked in a microwave oven. Nothing is more detrimental to a person's health than a diet of processed food cooked in a microwave. Even healthy food is turned into poison in a microwave.⁹⁰

GMOs

Genetically modified organisms, or GM food, is just evil plain and simple. I have written about this before and cannot delve into details here. It is definitely responsible for many illnesses and certainly changes the genes of humans in unpredictable ways. There are no thorough scientific papers explaining what the long-term effects of GM food on humans are; yet we are told that it is safe!

Many foods considered to be healthy are GM, such as 90% of the soy products in the world and most of the corn. Processed soy is actually dangerous in itself (unless it is fermented as natto and such like); it is not a healthy substitute for meat at all. People should avoid it like the plague, but add GM to the mix and it is a weapon.

The GM food that involves pesticides is the worst of all. It has proved to be a lie that GM crops produce double normal yields. In India GM seed has led to crop failures and caused the death by suicide of hundreds of thousands of farmers. Why is this never reported I wonder? Farm animals that have eaten GM crops in the fields have dropped down dead, even buffaloes.

GM crops are either modified to handle large doses of glyphosate pesticide while growing, or GM seed is developed with the pesticide already in it. Now we find that more and more pesticide has to be added to the growing plant as they develop resistance naturally. We were told that humans will not be affected by this massive dose of glyphosate and that, even in the unlikely event of it being ingested, it is quickly passed out of the gut. This was a lie. Recent tests have shown that most Americans have glyphosate in their blood. It has even been found in mammary milk and the blood of unborn fetuses.

⁹⁰ Protein cooked in a microwave oven is turned into prions – very unhealthy free radicals that cause disease.

Glyphosate is incredibly toxic and the American government is increasing the amount of GM crops and still refusing to tell Americans that it is in their food sold on shelves. Only a couple of states have so far demanded GMO labelling on products. Monsanto has spent over £100 million fighting this.

On top of all this, there is growing evidence that GM plants are contributing to the massive death of the bee populations and Monarch butterflies. One firm investigating this was bought out by Monsanto and closed down.

Additives to food

GMO, antibiotics, sodium, sugar, aspartame, hydrogenated oil, high fructose corn syrup, hormones, steroids and many more are being added to food without your knowledge. They appear in milk, meat, vegetables and fruit. The only way to avoid them is to eat absolute organic produce.

Innocuous foods, such as cornflakes, wholemeal bread, margarine spreads etc. are filled with all sorts of additives that are sometimes downright dangerous. They can cause a host of illnesses, including heart disease and cancer. Even bread is made from bleached flour and then filled with salt and sugar so that your daily levels can be exceeded very quickly.

In order to keep animals healthy, fat and thriving to make money, farmers inject antibiotics, feed them with hormones and steroids, all of which go into the food supply we eat. Ordinary pasteurised milk has virtually no health benefits at all but is filled with whatever additives were given to the cows. Only organic, raw milk has massive health benefits, and the US is in the process of outlawing this and closing down milk farmers that supply it. Why is that!

Vaccination programmes

I have discussed this in detail elsewhere, but more and more specialists are becoming aware that inoculation programmes have suspicious origins. Some vaccination programmes are just downright dangerous. These would include the HPV vaccination programmes going on right now, flu jabs, and MMR vaccinations.

Most people are not aware that many vaccinations have caused death, sickness, paralysis and so on. Healthy people have walked into a surgery for a vaccination, have left and then dropped down dead. One girl in Japan was dead two hours after a swine flu jab, many were paralysed in America becoming victims of what is now termed Guillain-Barré syndrome (a legal term used to cover up the side effect of the vaccine). Thousands of British children developed narcolepsy as a direct result of the unnecessary swine flu jab which people accepted as a result of media-inspired panic.

Despite media stories otherwise, it is now definitely proven that the MMR jab is directly linked to autism in children, just as the graphs on take up of MMR equate exactly to the rise of autism cases in the last thirty years. Peer reviewed scientific studies have shown the link, which apparently is due to problems caused in the gut.

The flu jab is especially nasty. It costs the NHS millions every year. It is virtually useless. The very best recorded success is to reduce suffering by 24 hours. However, it makes many sick (sometimes for weeks), sometimes increases the chances of getting flu and sometimes kills people. In any case any flu vaccine only deals with two or three types of flu virus and there are over a hundred of them.

The push to get old people especially to have annual flu jabs makes some wonder if the real purpose is to kill off the elderly.

Fluoride in water supplies

Again I have written extensively on this and can only touch upon here.

Fluoride is a very dangerous poison; why is it in any water supply? It is a by-product of the aluminium industry and the wheeze came when an American firm (Alcoa) decided to get rid of its waste by putting in the water supply (yes the elite is that wicked). Studies were then made demonstrating that it was good for dental health, just as studies in the forties said that tobacco had benefits to health.

Independent studies since, such as one by Oxford University, have shown that there is virtually no benefit at all. There may be some benefit if fluoride is applied topically, but even that has health risks. There is no benefit when taken in the water supply.

Fluoridating water is medicating millions of people without their prior consent, and this is illegal. Why are areas like the West Midlands, being fluoridated without their consent?

The downside of fluoride is that it causes damage to bones, discolours teeth and causes damage to the nervous system. It also lowers IQ.

What is the purpose of all this?

The purpose is to weaken the population on the one hand, so that it can pose less of a threat to the elite's strategies, but also to degenerate health in general to cause as many deaths as possible. Very many modern diseases, such as heart disease, obesity, diabetes and cancer, are directly linked to poor diet.

The second issue is to make bucket loads of money.

The elite does this in two ways. First they make loads of money from selling you rubbish food to degenerate your health. Then when you get sick they make even more money by feeding you medication supposedly to make you get well.

They are fulfilling their objectives and laughing all the way to the bank in achieving them.

Interim conclusion

Note the seriousness of all this. You cannot trust the food you eat. You cannot trust the bottled drinks you like. Supposedly healthy processed food is far from it.⁹¹ You cannot trust the tap-water you drink. You cannot trust the air that you breathe. You cannot trust the news that is reported in the mainstream media. You cannot trust your politicians that have lied to you. You cannot trust teachers in schools that brainwash children to change their mores. You cannot trust social services.⁹² You can't trust scientists.⁹³ You cannot trust banks and bankers. You cannot trust corporations. You can't trust most churches. You

⁹¹ For example pro-biotic drinks are a complete waste of time as they are eliminated in stomach acid before they get to the gut.

⁹² We haven't got the space to investigate the fact that social services have been stealing kids from parents with court collusion and corruption, and have been supplying kids to VIP paedophile rings for decades. Not all social services personnel are involved but there is deep corruption at many higher levels. See my papers on paedophilia ('Suffer the little Children 1 and 2).

⁹³ A recent study revealed that more than half the scientific papers they studied were either flawed or were just plain fraudulent. There is a MIT student computer program which automatically writes completely bogus papers which have been repeatedly quoted by scientists as genuine.

cannot trust the police or the judiciary. Many supposed 'facts' are false;⁹⁴ many government programmes are lies.

These are all part of a society that is dominated by satanic deception at every level. It is time to wake up. Deception is not merely an abstract academic theory demanded by Bible study alone, it is happening all around you right now.

Strategic goals

Forced reduction of the world population by 6.5 billion people to 500 million.

Malthusian ideas

English economist Thomas Robert Malthus (1766–1834) was a pessimist who averred that the earth could not support the future growing population. History has proved him wrong and academics have stated that the earth could provide for many more multiples of the current population if resources were governed properly.

However, Malthus' ideas caught on with the elite and depopulation has been a strong objective for over 100 years. Since I have explained this previously I will just supply some quotes from elite figures to show you how evil these people really are. They will use any means, criminal and unconstitutional, in order to reduce the world's population. The target is to cause the death of three billion people by 2050.

The Committee of 300⁹⁵ commissioned Cyrus Vance to write a paper on this which was produced as 'The Global 2000 Report', which was approved for action by former president James Carter and Edwin Muskie (former US Sec. of State). This proposed that the population of the USA was to be reduced by 100 million by 2050.

The most merciful thing that a family does to one of its infant members is to kill it.
Margaret Sanger, founder of Planned Parenthood.

We want to exterminate the Negro population.
Margaret Sanger

Society has no business to permit degenerates to reproduce their kind.
Theodore Roosevelt

A total world population of 250-300 million people, a 95% decline from present levels would be ideal.
Ted Turner, (founder of CNN) interview in Audobon magazine.

In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea of pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine ... The real enemy, then, is humanity itself.
Alexander King, Bertrand Schneider, founder and Secretary respectively of the Club of Rome, 'The First Global Revolution' p104-105 (1991).

⁹⁴ For example evolutionary theory taught as fact in schools or man-made global warming that cheats you out of taxes.

⁹⁵ The top-level elite secret society.

In order to stabilise world population, we must eliminate 350,000 people per day.
J Cousteau, explorer and UNESCO courier (1991).

Cut the population by 90% and there aren't enough people left to do a great deal of ecological damage.
Mikhail Gorbachev

The elderly are useless eaters.
Dr Henry Kissinger

The present vast overpopulation, now far beyond the world carrying capacity, cannot be answered by future reductions in the birth rate due to contraception, sterilisation and abortion, but must be met in the present day by the reduction of numbers presently existing. This must be done by whatever means necessary.
Initiative for the United Nations, ECO-92 Earth Charter.

The ideal sustainable population is ... more than 500 million but less than one billion.
Club of Rome, 'Goals For Mankind'.

According to the trial run carried out by the Pol Pot regime in Cambodia. It is interesting to note that Pol Pot's genocidal plans were drawn up in the US by one of the Club of Rome's research foundations and overseen by Thomas Enders, a high ranking State Dept. official.
Dr John Coleman, Targets of the Illuminati and the Committee of 300.⁹⁶

We have to take away from humans in the long run their reproductive autonomy as the only way to guarantee the advancement of mankind.
Francis Crick (discoverer of the double-helix structure of DNA).

Childbearing should be a punishable crime against society, unless parents hold a government license.
David Brower, first executive director of the Sierra Club.

The population will then be strictly controlled by artificial or genetic manipulation. In *'The Impact of Science on Society'*, Bertrand Russell said that less than 30% of the female population and 5% of males will be used for breeding purposes, according to the needs of the state.

The mistake: the focus on physical factors instead of moral ones

The big mistake made by the elite is to ignore God and his word. By focusing upon the faulty technical analysis of world resources and the growing population, the elite err. Supporters of the overpopulation myth have always done this. In Victorian times it was stated that cities would collapse through overpopulation due to the amounts of horse droppings that would be impossible to get rid of. Of course that theory was wrecked by the

⁹⁶ 'Conspirators hierarchy: the Committee of 300.'

invention of Benz. This is the point; the elite do not know what is going to happen tomorrow.

In the 1980s the Club of Rome published a document saying that the world would end by 1988 unless their draconian plans were actioned. Their plans were not actioned and the world is still here, with an even bigger population.

The end of the world is not caused by over population. God ensures that there are enough resources for all. Starvation is caused by parts of the world having too much and parts having too little due to man's greed. The end of the world is not caused by physical factors but by moral factors. God's word shows us that the end of the world comes when man's sin and iniquity have reached a climax. Then man is harvested as a crop to be burned. God controls the timing of the end of the world, not man.

Means of depopulation

CREATION OF PANDEMICS

There are many people that allege that western scientists created a number of modern diseases, including AIDS, Ebola and Swine flu. However, we can be sure that pandemics are a desired strategy of the elite because they have said so on record. They have even mentioned Ebola in this context. [See later.]

What is certain is that government agencies have no scruples. As well as multiple examples of people and children being given vaccinations that killed them or made them sick over a 100 years, people were often deliberately infected. We see examples in this paper where this was done en masse through sprays, but it was also done personally. For example, in 1932 the US Public Service initiated a study in Tuskegee, Alabama, where 400 black men were given syphilis without their knowledge. No medical care was offered these men. The study only ended in 1972 after 40 years. The office supervising this study was the predecessor of the Centre for Disease Control, which is now in charge of the AIDS programme.

War and famine would not do. Instead, disease offered the most efficient and fastest way to kill the billions that must soon die if the population crisis is to be solved. ... My favourite candidate for eliminating 90% of the world's population is airborne Ebola, because it is both highly lethal and it kills in days, instead of years. ... Bird flu is good too. For everyone who survives, he will have to bury nine.

Dr Eric Pianka, University of Texas, evolutionary ecologist.

Disease will control the scourge of humanity.

Eric Pianka.

There is a single theme behind all our work – we must reduce population levels. ... Once population is out of control, it requires authoritarian government, even fascism, to reduce it ... The quickest way to reduce population is through famine, like in Africa, or through disease like the Black Death.

Thomas Ferguson, US State Dept. of Population Affairs.

If I were reincarnated I would wish to be returned to earth as a killer virus to lower human population levels.

Prince Phillip, Duke of Edinburgh, CEO World Wildlife Fund.

I do not pretend that birth control is the only way in which population can be kept from increasing. There are others. ... War ... has hitherto been disappointing in this respect, but perhaps bacteriological war may prove more effective.

Bertrand Russel, Philosopher.

We should make the streets narrower, crowd more people into the houses and court the return of the plague.

Thomas Malthus.

EXAMPLE: AIDS

It has long been alleged that AIDS was developed as a biological weapon by American scientists and was deliberately released as a depopulation agent, originally in Africa. Many very eminent researchers, virologists and medical scientists have dared to affirm this. Individual guilty scientists have been named and the laboratory locations identified. One scientist was publicly challenged at a press conference, who is seen to lie to avoid the accusation.

An example can be found on YouTube at '*I created AIDS to deliberately depopulate humanity – Dr Robert Gallo*'. You can also read Dr Leonard G Horowitz's lengthy academic paper on this, '*Early Hepatitis B Vaccines and the 'Man-made' origin of HIV/AIDS*'.⁹⁷

On the YouTube video Dr Leonard G Horowitz DMD, MA, MPH, claims that AIDS is an American biological weapon developed as a part of the biological warfare research. He cites the '*Department of Defence appropriation for 1970*', never-declassified document, requesting \$10 million to develop Germ Warfare agents. The agents involved '*were descriptively and functionally identical to HIV/AIDS. This was 15 years before the contested discovery of the AIDS virus by Dr Robert Gallo who ... oversaw Litton Bionetics, the army's 6th leading biological weapons contractor at that time*'. This was under the control of Roy Ash, Nixon's chief of American Business and industry.

Horowitz also claims that, under Kissinger as Chief of Staff, cancer was part of a depopulation plan in schemes run by the head of the navy, Admiral Zumwalt, the youngest man to serve as Chief of Naval Operations. Kissinger is alleged to command the development of AIDs-like and Ebola-like bio-weapons. The contract went to his friend's at Litton Bionetics.

Apparently, there is now no doubt that Dr Gallo officiated over the development of AIDS complex viruses. '*His group ... combined leukaemia, lymphoma and sarcoma viruses from various species of animals nearly 15-years before he was credited by the Dept of Health and Human Services for having discovered the cause of AIDS a similar retrovirus.*' This was claimed it would lead to a cure, an AIDS vaccine – it never did. Horowitz confronted Gallo at the 11th International Conference on AIDS in Vancouver in 1997. Gallo dismissed him in a facile way with lies.

The scientist sitting next to Gallo at that time Dr Jonathan Mann [1947-1998], shortly afterwards he quit his job as AIDS Tsar for the WHO, saying, '*Far more than a medical problem, AIDS is a socio-political imposition*'. His formal reason for quitting was the UN's lack of response regarding AIDS as well as the actions of the WHO director, Hiroshi Nakajima. Mann died the next year, aged only 51, in an aeroplane crash. No coincidence there then!

⁹⁷ Origin of AIDS.com

The people that first developed AIDS symptoms were precisely the same people that were given Hepatitis B vaccinations (people in Africa and Gay men in New York); vaccines produced in Litton's chimpanzees four years earlier.

There are, therefore, good grounds to affirm that American scientists deliberately created AIDS. Scientists like Horowitz do not doubt it.

This documented science virtually proves, through the process of elimination and a review of the most updated evidence, the origin of HIV/AIDS as an iatrogenic (i.e. man-made) outcome of specific vaccination experiments.⁹⁸

AIDS is undoubtedly 'man-made'. We can now assert this.⁹⁹

International scientific consensus among leading investigators in this field,...holds that HIV/AIDS originated from one or more extraordinary man-made, not natural, events dating back to the early to mid 1970s, Especially implicated in initiating the AIDS pandemic, according to many scientists and scholars, was the Hepatitis B vaccine.¹⁰⁰

VACCINATION PROGRAMMES

Many have recently alleged that Ebola is breaking out in areas in Africa where inoculations have been widespread but not in areas where they have not. It is impossible to verify this but it would not be the first time that governments have deliberately infected even their own people through vaccination drives. As we have just shown, there are also allegations that, in the past, HIV/AIDS began when people were inoculated against Hepatitis B.

At the highest levels of the medical cartel, vaccines are a top priority because they cause a weakening of the immune system. ... The medical cartel, at the highest level, is not out to help people, it is out to harm them, to weaken them. To kill them. At one point in my career, I had a long conversation with a man who occupied a high government position in an African nation. He told me that he was well aware of this. He told me that WHO is a front for these depopulation interests.

Jon Rappoport; interview with ex-vaccine researcher.

The Puerto Ricans are the dirtiest, laziest, most dangerous and thievish race of men ever inhabiting this sphere ... I have done my best to further the process of extermination by killing off eight and transplanting cancer into several more. ... What the island needs is something to exterminate the entire population.

Dr Cornelius Rhoads, Rockefeller Institute (who also headed chemical warfare projects), letter to the Puerto Rican Nationalist party (1931).

Rhoads was a pathologist at the Rockefeller Institute of Medical Investigations who admitted killing thirteen people. The Puerto Rico Nationalist Party initiated a legal investigation and Rhoads was exonerated, but he was described as mentally ill. In later years he directed the establishment of the US Army chemical warfare labs in Maryland, Utah and Panama, for which he was awarded the Legion of Merit in 1945.

[Studies] reveal the likelihood that myriad other immune dysfunctions, auto-immune diseases, and cancers, including leukaemia, lymphomas, sarcomas and other ailments linked to viral infections, have resulted from previously engineered microbes that have by accident or intent found their way from cancer virus laboratories into humanity's bloodstream by way of the most trusted public health preventative – vaccinations.

⁹⁸ Origin of AIDS.com; Horowitz; 'Early Hepatitis B Vaccines and the 'Man-made' origin of HIV/AIDS', 7 November 2002.

⁹⁹ Ibid.

¹⁰⁰ Ibid.

Dr Leonard G Horowitz DMD, MA, MPH.

INCITE WARS AND BUSH-FIRE CONFLICTS

War serves many purposes for the elite, but one of these is that a long or violent war kills many people. In the Iraq War conservative academic studies¹⁰¹ averred that over a million civilians died. The Americans don't know because they refused to count casualties. This would be seen as a success by the elite and part of their objectives.

There have been many wars in the past 100 years that did not need to occur; the First World War being the prime example. But these were catalysed and directed by the elite at that time and sponsored by elite bankers. Even the Communist Revolution was supported by the Rothschilds. Millions upon millions of people have died because the elite incited a war.

[See 'Continual war'.]

FAMINE

Most of the terrible African famines in recent history have been caused by men and have been prolonged by men, sometimes by Aid agencies giving resources to wicked rulers.

By supporting evil regimes in a civil war a strategist can quickly cause mass refugee emigration, leading to refugee camps that cannot survive, and thus starve. Relocation of massive numbers leads to farms not being worked and crops failing. Battles, especially artillery bombardment, devastates crops and ruins regional agriculture or kills large numbers of domestic animals. Scorched earth policies ruin landscapes for decades.

All of this contributes to a man-made famine and all famines kill large numbers of innocent people. Such famines continue long after hostilities have ceased.

BIRTH CONTROL

Various programmes have been introduced by the elite, especially through the UN, to advocate and encourage stringent birth control. I have covered some strategies for this in more detail in previous papers.¹⁰²

To this end the elite engineered the contraceptive pill, which it promoted as liberating women; in fact it was to reduce the birth rate. This came at the same time as Feminism, which actively urged women to go out and get a job and leave the domestic role women previously revelled in, as well as encouraging divorce by making it easier through the courts and promoting it in movies. This strategy was successful. For example: since 1960 the US birthright has declined by half. The divorce rate is also up by 50%.

ABORTION

This is self-explanatory. Millions upon millions of babies have been killed in this programme.

HOMOSEXUALITY

The elite's push on this is staggering. Since the mid-50s there has been a massive promotion of 'Gay' rights assailing the public on all fronts: in education, even at a very young age; in movies and TV dramas; in academic papers; in newspapers and journals; government laws and media and so forth. It is interesting that Zionist Jews have been told

¹⁰¹ Such as one by The Lancet.

¹⁰² See 'The reality of the Satanic Agenda' for example.

by their rabbis that Homosexuality is, '*for the Goys (Gentiles)*'.¹⁰³ Jews are still actively commanded by parents and rabbis to only marry Jews of the opposite sex. This is to increase the Jewish population while the Gentile population declines.

The push for Gay rights is logically odd since the homosexual population throughout history has generally been less than 1%, or even less than 0.5% (occasionally it has risen to just under 2%. Making laws for this minority¹⁰⁴ at the expense of the vast majority is weird – unless there is a prior agenda!

The purpose of the elite in this is obvious; homosexuals cannot breed and also their death rate is higher due to the acts they perform. Homosexuality has been openly crusaded for by the UN in Africa (see 'The reality of the Satanic Agenda').

Deny industrial development to poorer countries like Africa

This is one of the aims of the global warming (climate change) propaganda. Africa is very rich in natural resources, like coal, and if it developed a coal-based industry (as the west did) it would quickly become a global super-power. The elite will not allow this as it would take power out of their hands.

Thus various trade agreements and agreements to receive western aid have curtailed all African attempts to begin to develop its own coal-based industries. Climate change is continually thrown at Africans (and other nations) on the basis of the lie that CO₂ is dangerous (plants feed on it) and that there is a huge hole in the Ozone layer (it has recently got much smaller because it follows cyclical climate changes) and that human beings can change the level of CO₂ in the atmosphere (one volcano throws out more CO₂ than all humans in history and cows produce more annually than humans). Climate change is part of a normal historic cycle and the warming in the 20th century (which reached a peak in 1990 and has been going down ever since) was less warm than either the Roman Period or the Medieval Warm period, both periods of prosperity.¹⁰⁵

Man-made global warming is just another lie to: a) tax nations, b) scare people, and c) hold back Africa. What is ironic is that the elite will use strategies to get the Green Movement on board when it wants to, even though it is opposed to Green goals. The fact that it can push through false science and get millions of intelligent people to accept it, shows how powerful the elite brainwashing can be. However, Christians should already know this also since evolution has been lied about for 150 years and intelligent people support that too.¹⁰⁶

Continual war based on scaremongering and lies.

Bankers and military supply corporations make huge amounts of money from arms sales and sponsoring wars and minor conflicts. Bankers have been behind virtually all the wars in the last 100 years. The only winner from the Iraq War were firms like Halliburton, which made billions in profits and fattened the pockets of politicians like Dick Cheney that started the war.

To continue making money the elite needs constant war; but this also serves several of their other objectives.

¹⁰³ Jewish defectors have openly affirmed this, such as Brother Nathanael Kapner.

¹⁰⁴ Such as: civil partnerships are available for homosexuals but not heterosexuals; changing the law on marriage; enforcing discrimination acts in favour of Gays etc.

¹⁰⁵ See my paper on global warming.

¹⁰⁶ One reason is that if scientists oppose the status quo they quickly find themselves out of a job or without research funding.

One of these is to keep the nation in perpetual fear of an outside enemy. Scared populations trust their governments to defend them and will tolerate draconian laws if these are supposed to help national security. Thus few Americans protested about the Patriot Act, and other draconian policies that have cemented the USA into a police state in all but name. There is no little difference between modern America and 1930s Germany under Hitler in terms of the potential for repression.

A common enemy (whether real or manufactured) also cements the nation into a common vision and puts all the focus upon defence. This generates patriotism and support for the government, which can then make war on its own people quite easily (as America is preparing to do right now; it has even prepared concentration camps around the country).¹⁰⁷

This means that if there is not a real threat to the nation, then an enemy has to be created out of nothing. This is the reason for 9/11, which prompted two wars, the ridiculous 'war on terror' and internal draconian measures.

In generating the threat of war lies are the most convenient strategy. Thus the US government passed to the media lies about Saddam Hussein throwing babies out of hospital beds, or saying that he supported Al Qaeda, when in fact he hated them and worked against them. Tony Blair famously lied to Parliament saying that UK interests were in danger of weapons of mass destruction within 45 minutes from Iraq. The cabinet knew that this was a lie (two members said so later¹⁰⁸) and all sane commentators knew it was a lie also. I wrote saying so at the time because I had read the reports of Scott Ritter and Hans Blix (UN weapons inspectors). How could I know what the Prime Minister did not know – unless he lied?

A defeated, brainwashed, submissive population of serfs to produce goods.

The elite see themselves as exactly that, the top level of society that controls a subservient, slave population. This is called a hegemony; the domination of a population by a small group. Other relevant words are: a plutocracy – rule by an elite or despotic class whose power derives from their wealth; or a cabal – a faction or coterie, especially one that is conspiratorial; or an oligarchy – a small group of people having control of a country, organisation, or institution. Max Keiser¹⁰⁹ calls them a 'kleptocracy' – rule by thieves.¹¹⁰

The fulfilment of their desires for world government will entail a sub-class of drones with no power or wealth that perform the necessary menial requirements to keep society going, engineers, architects, cleaners, farmers, manual workers and so forth.

Control power supplies, particularly oil

This is well known and needs little comment. What the elite seeks to do is prevent the oil supply from getting into the hands of anti-west Islamists as much as possible. It makes alliances with very unpleasant Arab nations, such as Saudi Arabia, but conquers nations that it cannot ally with, or when their usefulness ceases. Thus political changes follow the flow of oil.

¹⁰⁷ Homeland Security bodies have been recently supplied with more ammunition than the army was in the Iraq War. Why?

¹⁰⁸ The Foreign Secretary (Robin Cook) and the Minister of Defence. The first mysteriously died on a Welsh mountain afterwards, despite being very fit and an experienced climber. The second (Geoff Hoon) is a weak man that was put out to pasture.

¹⁰⁹ An outspoken economist and virulent critic of the establishment. The most watched presenter in the world.

¹¹⁰ Based on the word 'kleptomania', a recurrent urge to steal, typically without regard for need or profit.

For example:

- 1950s The CIA sponsored the overthrow of Iran's government because it was planning to nationalise its oil industry.
- In the 1970s the CIA tried to get the Shah of Iran to crack down on Islamic clerics. This led to the 1979 Islamic Revolution.
- In 1983 Donald Rumsfeld met with Saddam Hussein encouraging him to wage war against Iran. This led to the Iran-Iraq War. The use of chemical weapons was courtesy of America, Britain and France.
- After the Iran-Iraq war ended Saddam became less useful to the USA. In 1990 their relationship disintegrated. This led to two wars against Iraq. Today American companies (owned by the elite) control the Iraq oil fields.
- The Kosovo War had to do with control of vital oil / gas pipelines.
- The Afghanistan War was partly to secure the opium trade and partly to secure a route for the new Caspian Sea oil / gas pipeline.¹¹¹
- The areas of American key interests (Afghanistan, Iran and Pakistan) are also known as the 'Golden Crescent' because they control 80% of the world's heroin.

It is little known that in 1932 King Ibn Saud of the newly formed Saudi Arabia, then a poor and weak country, whose GDP relied upon diminishing donations of pilgrims to Mecca, sent his son Faisal to Britain to seek finance and technological assistance to develop an oil programme. Oil had been found in Persia (Iran) and Mesopotamia (Iraq).

It was massively in Britain's interest to do this at a reasonable cost of £500,000. The Americans were champing at the bit to get their hands on this but the king preferred to do business with Britain. What happened? A senior civil servant, called Sir Lancelot Oliphant, refused to co-operate and turned the king down. Within days America had found oil off the Saudi coast in Bahrain and by 1938 was in partnership with Saudi Arabia and the biggest oil field in the world was found in the country. America still relies on this today.

Why did this happen? How can a decision be made that is so stupid when a war was looming that would be partly determined by availability of power supplies?¹¹² Why was one man allowed to control such important foreign policy without parliamentary consent? Clearly this was part of the elite's vision for America to control the world's power supplies, a strategy which continues to this day. This was part of the elite's strategy for America to overtake Britain as the dominant world empire, despite (at that time) being in the economic mess of the depression.

A global economic crash to destabilise nations

Throughout history the elite has controlled most of the economic crashes. The bubbles and bursts are part of a capitalist system but the timing and control of these have been mostly manipulated by the global bankers. This is certainly true of the 1929 crash. [See Appendix 1 on Rothschild.]

¹¹¹ Paul Sperry, 'Crude Politics: How Bush's oil cronies hijacked the war on terrorism', Word Publishing, (2003), and many others.

¹¹² Germany lost crucial battles in WWII because of the lack of oil, such as El Alamein and the Battle of the Bulge.

Without any doubt, the world is heading for the biggest crash of all time when the fiat money system ruled over by the Federal Reserve will come to its necessary conclusion. It will dwarf the 2008 sub-prime crash and be epoch-making in intensity.¹¹³

It is speculated that this will see the downfall of the petro-dollar; something that is already in slow collapse as China and Russia do not sell oil in dollars anymore and several nations have allied in the new anti-dollar BRICS system.¹¹⁴

Of course the effects of this collapse will cause terrible damage to every nation's infrastructure and social order will break down.¹¹⁵ There will inevitably be a breakdown of law and order as people, at first, cannot get to their money in banks, but then their money will probably be worthless anyway.¹¹⁶ This is why all the wealthy people and nations are storing gold and the elite are buying homes on islands or in the wilderness. China, Russia and India can't get enough and have thousands of tons; America has none and Britain (thanks to Gordon Brown)¹¹⁷ has very little. In countries where there are no sound military structures in place, many will die. Some believe that this will lead to a Third World War. No one knows for sure. Whatever the truth, it will be messy to say the least.

The global elite will be very happy that the economic collapse causes many deaths, but their prime motivation is to create a universal, global currency. Along with this will quickly come a global tax system and universal trade laws. Nations that collapse completely will be prime targets for elite coups. Nations that have little collateral to back up their economy, such as gold or silver, will suffer the most. That includes Britain and America.

It is speculated that the US will fare worst in this collapse and that this is why the Homeland Security Dept. has erected concentration camps all over the USA and ordered more ammunition than used in recent wars. Already military drills that have shut down whole cities have taken place all over the country in preparation for marshal law.

A timeline of larger strategic plans in the last 200 years

This is a very basic and concise summary.

Pre 19th century – early 19th century

The elite fomented various wars and revolutions to destabilise nations, eradicate monarchies and put bankers into positions of authority, making nations dependent upon bank credit. Thus the elite started the French Revolution [1789-1799], ending the French Bourbon monarchy; the rise of Napoleon [1799]; the American Revolution [1775-1783], ending the monarchical power of Britain over America; and the Napoleonic Wars [1803-1815]. This led to the establishment of Rothschild's central banks in most European countries and then most nations of the world (see appendix 2). It also saw the development of Freemasonry into positions of power in national governments.

¹¹³ See my paper, 'The coming global economic crisis'.

¹¹⁴ A trading / economic agreement between Brazil, Russia, India, China, and South Africa (hence 'BRICS').

¹¹⁵ Remember the riots and deaths in Greece when the ATMs refused to give out cash or the revolts in Argentina when they defaulted on their debts and the economy collapsed in 2001. People hijacked cattle trucks in the towns and slaughtered animals on the pavements in order to get food.

¹¹⁶ Bear in mind the Weimar (German) Republic hyper inflation when it became cheaper to paper a wall with bank notes than wallpaper, or the trillions of Zimbabwe dollar bank notes required to buy one loaf of bread.

¹¹⁷ In 1999-2002 he sold 395 tons of our gold (50%) at the instruction of the global elite to prop up JP Morgan. He stupidly telegraphed this to the market and sold at rock bottom levels. This ought to be viewed as treason and Brown locked up. It was so shocking to economists that it is called 'Brown's Bottom'. As of 2013, Britain only had 310 tons of gold compared to the thousands held by China.

19th century – British imperialism

In this period the elite's interests largely coalesced with the development of the British Mercantile Empire. Many of the modern elite structures came out of Cecil Rhodes' plans and finance (see next). Freemasonry became endemic in national governments. Zionists began to hold significant influence through banks.

Development of the drug trade, beginning with opium from India (thence laudanum), which would become a key feature of future elite plans; later centred on Cocaine (from the Coca tree), Cannabis, Marijuana, Heroin (derived from morphine) and manufactured chemical drugs.

20th century – American imperialism

The plan for the state of Israel was progressed to completion.

During this time the power of Britain diminished and this century became the domain of America in elite plans. However, it also saw the development of Communism in Russia and China predominantly as a foil for western capitalism to promote wars and revolutions and to promote national panic. The elite also used America to continue fomenting minor wars, coups, and revolutions to further elite interests that were not in the national interests of the US (e.g. Vietnam, Panama). Millions died.¹¹⁸ The elite used Israel to promote terrorism and stir up the Middle East, also leading to wars (e.g. Lebanon, 1967 War).

Two world wars, and many other conflicts, were engineered deliberately to fulfil elite objectives. Thus WWI led to massive death tolls, the Balfour Declaration, the removal of several monarchies and the establishment of Communism in Russia. WWII led to massive death tolls, the establishment of the State of Israel and the Cold War. All the key players were Illuminati controlled and corporatism ruled both sides (see appendix 7).

Freemasonry power in national government's and positions of social structures became almost complete. Zionists managed to take-over American political interests and also held many positions of political power. The power of monarchies and Catholicism diminished but what remained was centred within elite command structures.

Initial development of global institutions, such as the UN, the IMF as well as regional conglomerations to weaken sovereign nations, such as the EU, trade pacts etc.

Engineering of social and moral breakdown to weaken and destabilise nations and particularly to lead to the destruction of Christian mores in society. Thus the Gay rights movement, feminism, equal rights, discrimination laws, Gay marriage, etc.

Promotion of scare tactics to demoralise and distract; such as man-made global warming.

Development of new viruses to assist population control aims, such as AIDS, swine flu etc.

Development of nuclear, biological, chemical and advanced weapons.

21st century - globalism

Further development of smaller scale wars, coups, revolutions and police actions – all orchestrated by the elite for different purposes and most of them perpetrated by America. Millions died altogether but America's criminal responsibility is completely ignored (e.g. Iraq War, Afghan War).

¹¹⁸ The CIA organised 3,000 major and 10,000 minor operations that resulted in the deaths of 6 million people in the Third World according to ex-CIA agent John Stockwell, 'Silent Holocaust'.

Further development of global infrastructure in alliances, trade pacts, banking cartels. Beginnings of plans for a world fiscal system. Economic crises, crashes and bubbles organised by banking elite. A global economic crisis is on the cards.

Measures leading to the downfall of America and the Petrodollar. Growth of China and new partnerships with Russia, China and others leading to the coming focus upon a Russian-Chinese imperialism, probably based upon economics not politics.

However, note the growing power of anti-elite factions centred in: growing knowledge based upon free speech in the Internet; initiation of crypto-currency (bit-coin, start-coin etc.), crowd funding, the 'Occupy' movement and anti Federal Reserve riots. Also the elite failed to control Putin and thus the threatened war based on NATO aggression in Ukraine.

A timeline of some key events since 1776 up to 9/11¹¹⁹

- 1 May 1776: MAYER ROTHSCHILD assembled influential friends in 1773 to establish the Illuminati, which planned to rule the world, and in 1776 commissioned ADAM WEISHAUPT (professor of Canon law at University of Ingoldstadt) to organise and establish it.
- 1776: American colonies declare their independence from Britain.
- 1782: the Illuminati ally themselves with Freemasonry at the CONGRESS OF WILHELMSBAD.
- 1785: Illuminati plans detailing their conspiracy, including the upcoming French Revolution, are found by chance in Bavaria. The Bavarian authorities arrest what members they can find, outlaw the Order of the Illuminati, and warn France (to no avail) while the rest of the Illuminati go underground.
- 1789-1799: FRENCH REVOLUTION, ending the French Bourbon monarchy.
- 1796: President John Adams warns the US of the dangers of Freemasonry. His son John Quincy Adams continues this warning.
- 1797: John Robison, of Edinburgh University, writes 'PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY' regarding the Illuminati.
- 1803-1815: the Napoleonic Wars.
- 1823: American Samuel Russell established Russell & Co. to SMUGGLE OPIUM from Turkey into China (where it had been outlawed) under the armed protection of the British army.
- 1830: Russell buys out competitors and makes Connecticut the centre of US opium trade, working with the British. Britain imports 18,956 chests of opium into China making it the largest commodity in the world.
- 1831: the Illuminati organises and funds Jewish groups, anti-Jewish groups, Communist groups, anti-Communist groups, and others to destabilise societies and seize power.
- 1832: THE SKULL AND BONES fraternity is founded by William H Russell (second cousin of Samuel) under the Russell pirate flag.
- 1834: MAZZINI appointed as Illuminati director. Mazzini appoints PIKE to be Illuminati leader in the US.
- 1840: Pike designs plans for three world wars and three revolutions. Pike becomes Mazzini's superior.

¹¹⁹ Sources: personal knowledge; Oxford Encyclopaedia; Illuminati News (Wes Penre) 'The Suppressed Timeline' and various other books. A complete timeline would be enormous and thence tedious, hence the somewhat arbitrary choices here.

- 1840: First Opium War in China.
- 1843: Captain Warren Delano (FDR's grandfather) founds his fortune on opium smuggling into China.
- 1848: Illuminati Jew KARL MARX writes 'THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO'.
- 1856: SKULL AND BONES ESTABLISHED AT YALE UNIVERSITY.
- 1858-1850: Second Opium War. Treaty of Tientsin allows Britain controls of most of China trade.
- 1859: Rockefeller's oil fortune begins in Pennsylvania.
- 1859: Darwin's 'ORIGIN OF SPECIES'.
- 1861: US Civil War begins.
- 1862: US authorised issuance of 'Lincoln Greenbacks' as legal tender, and again in 1863. Bankers received no interest from this and plotted revenge.
- 1865: Lincoln assassinated.
- 1870 or 71: Satanist ALBERT PIKE (Sovereign Grand Commander of the Southern Jurisdiction of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry) writes up the Illuminati strategies for the future in a letter to revolutionary leader Giuseppe Mazzini. This is based on three world wars and the destruction of Christianity and atheism. He announces the establishment of a secret society (revolutionary Illuminati) within a secret society (Freemasonry). Only selected high degree Masons would be told. Pike called the secret society the 'New and Reformed Palladian Rite'.
- 1875: The Theosophical Society is founded by Helena Blavatsky to introduce occultism, Hinduism and Buddhism in the west and war against Christianity.
- 1877: STANDARD OIL COMPANY incorporated and becomes leader in the oil market.
- 1884: THE FABIAN SOCIETY is founded to promote socialism.
- 1889: Albert Pike instructs the 234 Supreme Councils of world Freemasonry that only brethren of 32nd degree and above can be told that the god of Freemasonry is Lucifer.
- 1890-1896: CECIL RHODES is Prime Minister of South Africa. He controls the gold and diamond wealth of Africa and worked to establish a ruling elite, establishing his Rhodes scholarships.
- 1890: US depression created by international bankers.
- 1894: An informer explains that the Illuminati have had a wireless telegraphic system decades before Marconi's invention in 1895. This explained how synchronised revolutionary movements had erupted.
- 1891: Rhodes forms secret society ROUND TABLE GROUP with William Stead. Rhodes now controls 90% of world diamonds supply.
- 1898: Nikola Tesla (1856–1943, who had already invented an electric motor and remotely controlled missiles) allegedly produces a vibrational device capable of causing earthquakes and also built a robotic device.
- 1899: Nikola Tesla discovers terrestrial stationary waves that can produce electricity. Others (e.g. T Henry Moray) confirm this later but the elite shuts down this FREE POWER SUPPLY. There is no power shortage and no need for dirty power stations or wind farms.
- 1899: The Warburgs, Morgans and Rothschilds bankers become affiliated.
- 1904: JOHN D ROCKEFELLER writes plans to mould people, reduce national intelligence to lowest common denominator, destroy parental influence, destroy traditional customs and eliminate learning in order to produce perfect human nature.
- 1904: EUGENICS being taught in universities. Many governments then follow Eugenic plans, such as sterilising criminals and the disabled or even killing certain people types.

- 1907: US depression caused by bankers.
- 1909: Vaccinations had been steadily increasing over the last 100 years, always producing more victims than benefits. A report by W B Clark, 'Cancer and Vaccination by Aesculapius, in the New York Press, stated that cancer was practically unknown until cowpox vaccination began. Vaccinations continue to be an elite method of causing illness, weakness and death.
- 1911: THE BRITISH SOCIALIST PARTY denounces Christianity as the antithesis of Socialism.
- 1912: COL. EDWARD MANDELL HOUSE (advisor to Woodrow Wilson) promotes socialism in the US.
- 1913: US imposed a progressive income tax; as envisaged by the Communist manifesto.
- 1913: THE FEDERAL RESERVE is created which transfers the power to create new money from the government to a private bank, which then loans money to the government at interest. This is at the crux of the elite's plans. Woodrow Wilson (whom the elite blackmailed) would later say that he ruined his country by introducing this act, which gave power to a few bankers. Founders include the Rothschilds, JP Morgan and Paul Warburg.
- 1914-1918: WORLD WAR ONE is initiated through manipulation by elite figures.
- 1917: the elite bankers fund the BOLSHEVIK REVOLUTION in Russia. The Romanov dynasty is murdered, fulfilling a key elite aim.
- 1917: BALFOUR DECLARATION; the British government agrees to give the Jews Palestine, in a secret agreement with Zionists.
- 1917: the US enters the war as a result of Zionist influences.
- 1919: the ROYAL INSTITUTE OF AFFAIRS is instituted in England and the Institute of International Affairs in the US, attended by Fabian Socialists.
- 1921: Col. House reorganises the American Branch of the Institute of International Affairs into the COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS. From this point, 80% of the top US governmental positions were occupied by CFR members.
- 1921: Duke of Bedford, the Marquis of Tavistock, creates the TAVISTOCK INSTITUTE in London. Develops brainwashing techniques, plus crowd control and modifying human behaviour projects.
- 1923: The Rockefeller Commission decides that Hitler would lead Germany to destruction and begins US support. Nazis eliminate all political oppositions and the armed forces consolidated under Hitler.
- 1929: the elite, through the Federal Reserve, cause the GREAT DEPRESSION by contracting the money supply.
- 1924: Heroin, originally created by I G Farben, is outlawed in the US.
- 1925: Hitler's 'Mein Kampf' published, ghost written by Karl Haushofer, who later formed the Vril Society.
- 1926: Jersey Oil Company enters into business agreement with I G FARBEN.
- 1928: Rockefeller integrates his empire with I G Farben in Germany.
- 1932: Rockefeller's Standard Oil builds refineries in Germany and supplies the Nazis throughout WWII.
- 1932: PRINCE BERNHARD of the Netherlands joins the Nazi SS.
- 1933: The director of the Tavistock Institute went to the USA to set up the HARVARD PSYCHOLOGY CLINIC which originated the propaganda campaign to turn the US against Hitler and get America into the war.

- 1933: Hitler comes to power in Germany.
- 1934: Britain begins biological warfare project.
- 1934: FDR prohibits private ownership of gold in the US.
- 1935: Lobotomy introduced in the US. Over 30 years 100,000 people have their brain partly removed, including children.
- 1935: The Rockefeller Trust begins pouring money into genetic research.
- 1935: Scientists are allegedly able to remotely control a person's brain via radio control by post-hypnotic suggestion.
- 1936: I G Farben produces ZYKLON B gas for concentration camps.
- 1937: Henry Coffin and John Foster Dulles begin lobbying in England for a world council of churches as a 'peace movement'. Coffin's family were lobbyists for euthanasia and eugenics and went into the CIA after the war.
- 1937: William Donovan begins to build the OSS (later CIA) from the Communist Lincoln Brigade. Meets Kim Philby in Spain.
- 1938: FDR makes secret agreement with Churchill to let the British SOE control US policies, ceding US sovereignty to Britain. FDR sent Donovan to London for indoctrination before setting up the OSS (later CIA) under the control of the SOE-SIS¹²⁰.
- 1939: Col. Stewart Menzies, one of the four that set up the OSS, is appointed head of MI6 until 1951. British SIS renamed as MI5/6.
- 1939-1945: SECOND WORLD WAR, planned and funded by the elite.
- 1939: The two largest German tank manufacturers are Opel (a subsidiary of General Motors, controlled by JP Morgan) and Ford. General Electric and ITT supply German electrical and telephonic equipment. Most American-owned and I G Farben factories in Germany escape bombing during the war. Ford and ITT¹²¹ factories that were bombed sued the allies after the war for compensation and won. Many other US companies contribute to the German war effort.
- 1940: Japan Germany and Italy sign military alliance.
- 1941: Schreiber and Habermohl build vertical take off, round-wing aircraft with jet propulsion. They also develop electro-gravitational flying gyro with a tachyon drive. The later RFZ 7 T was fully functional. There is film of this but the project has been kept secret.
- 1941-1945: Onassis sells arms, oil and drugs to both sides without losing a single ship.
- 1945: CHARTER FOR THE UNITED NATIONS.
- 1945: I G Farben split into BASF, Bayer and Hoechst.
- 1945: Operation Paperclip imports 6423 Nazi scientists to US. This importation continued until 1973. Much of the work involved mind control projects.
- 1945: Germany surrenders. Japan surrenders twice but the US still drops nuclear bombs, Japan surrenders a third time.
- 1945: The allies mandate compulsory vaccination, the first cases of autism follows pertussis (whooping cough) introduction.
- 1945: Post-war nitrate supplies designated to be added to food chain as fertiliser.
- 1947: CIA created from the OSS.
- 1948: establishment of THE STATE OF ISRAEL.

¹²⁰ Special Operations Executive and the Secret Intelligence Service (later MI5/6).

¹²¹ ITT won \$27 million damages in 1967.

- 1948: Standard Oil changes its name to Esso.
- 1948: CIA begins to study behaviour modification drugs.
- 1948: Official formation of WORLD COUNCIL OF CHURCHES.
- 1948: CIA's OPERATION OHIO, an assassination squad, kills over 100 European people by 1958.
- 1948: The elite realise the value of TELEVISION to control the masses.
- 1948: Lucky Luciano, with US government support, starts heroin labs in Cuba.
- 1950: Korean War.
- 1950: The U.S. begins spraying its citizens with chemicals. The Navy sprays bacteria over San Francisco as an experiment. Many people succumb to pneumonia-type disease, one person dies. This is merely the first of many such experiments.
- 1950: Wilbur Smith (Canadian scientist) claims that the US has secret gravity discs.
- 1950: Detention camps authorised in the US (Internal Security Act).
- 1951: CIA PROJECT ARTICHOKE – behaviour modification techniques, using hypnosis, drugs and electric shocks.
- 1951: Allen Dulles orders 100 million doses of LSD. In 1953 becomes director of the CIA.
- 1952: Establishment of the EUROPEAN ECONOMIC COMMUNITY (Common Market).
- 1952: US begins to fluoridate city water supplies. Cancer deaths in these cities far exceeds that of un-fluoridated areas.
- 1952: Contraceptive pill produced.
- 1953: Senator Charles Tobey investigates the US cancer industry. A report concludes that there was a conspiracy to suppress alternative treatments. As with other whistleblowers, he suddenly has a mysterious heart attack. The investigation is terminated.
- 1953: Planning meeting held by Dulles and others for Ford Foundation research into Mescaline and LSD. Dr Sidney Gottlieb runs CIA drug programme.
- 1954: Defence Intelligence Agency states that LSD is a new agent for unconventional warfare and orders 100 million doses from I G Farben through Sandoz.
- 1954: PRINCE BERNHARD establishes the BILDERBERGER GROUP.
- 1954: Mass introduction of sugared drinks in the US. Excess sugar had been known to cause multiple diseases, including diabetes, heart disease and even cancer.
- 1954: Cloudbuster experiments in Maine.
- 1956: Suez War.
- 1957: EEC (or COMMON MARKET) - An economic organisation of European states set up by the Treaties of Rome in March 1957.
- 1958: Dr A Lansing (President of the Gerontological Society) states that finding a cure for cancer and heart disease would be a major financial disaster that would bankrupt the social security system and insurance companies. The elite want people sick to keep the population weak and fund Big Pharma and hospital profits.
- 1960: Tavistock Institute launches social programmes to induce people to indulge in brief sexual relationships – weakening the family unit.
- 1960: Development of a laser instrument.
- 1963: JFK assassinated on 22 November.
- 1967: Six-Day War in Israel.
- 1968: THE CLUB OF ROME established.

- 1968: Martin Luther King assassinated.
- 1968: Robert F Kennedy assassinated 6 June.
- 1969: CIA achieves direct communication between brain and computer.
- 1969: the Gay revolution is launched in the US.
- 1970: FDA Commissioner Dr Herbert Ley blows the whistle on the FDA's corrupt relationships with Big Pharma. Ignored by the US government and Ley is forced out. Many FDA leaders end up in top jobs in Big Pharma. They also own stock in companies they regulate.
- 1972: In the early 70s a number of mysterious plant and animal epidemics hit Cuba followed by dengue haemorrhagic fever epidemic affecting 300,000 people in 1972. Evidence shows that the CIA caused this.
- 1972: Esso changes its name to Exxon.
- 1973: Yom Kippur War.
- 1973: David Rockefeller founds the TRILATERAL COMMISSION.
- 1973: A Club of Rome report divides the world into ten kingdoms.
- 1975: Lt. Col. Michael Aquino leaves Anton Levey's Satanic Church to establish the Temple of Set. Is linked with US agencies in ritual abuse, sacrifice and mind control.
- 1975: Project Gabriel – sonic weapon development.
- 1975: The Lancet publishes study which shows that no treatment for cancer proved better survival rates and quality of life than giving chemotherapy.
- 1976: CIA monitoring device (Teleguard TG2 DE) installed in television sets.
- 1976: HIV virus discovered in African blood banks. All cases of African HIV / AIDS emanate from areas where large-scale vaccinations took place.
- 1976: US Ambassador Walt Stoessel tells his Moscow staff that Soviet microwaves cause behavioural problems as well as leukaemia, cancer and cataracts.
- 1977: Russia allegedly fires charged particle beam into space. Cosmos 929 destroys a US satellite.
- 1980: Scientists at Los Alamos National Labs claim that weapons exist that can operate on the power of the human mind and can kill.
- 1981: UN debt for land swap. Nations in debt to the IMF and World Bank give up land.
- 1982: Lebanon War.
- 1986: A study shows that nearly every drug that appeared on the streets in the 1960s had been tested and refined by the CIA and Army scientists.¹²²
- 1987: Iran-Contra hearings.
- 1988: Exposed that George Bush has Nazis on his staff.
- 1988: Pan American flight 103 crashes in Lockerbie after CIA drug runner has a bomb planted in his baggage. The Libyans are blamed; however, six agents were on the plane to testify in a major drug case implicating the CIA.
- 1988: Popular Science (Jan 1988) explains US super-magnets in use that are capable of reaching 9 Teslas (180,000 times the power of the earth's magnetic field).
- 1988: Seven scientists in Britain were murdered while working on the Star Wars project at Marconi (a cover for EM Mind Control). Then over 22 further scientists on related programmes committed suicide; UK government blamed it on stress.
- 1988: People who expose AIDS as a human creation are killed.

¹²² Lee and Shlain, 'Acid Dreams: The CIA, LSD and the Sixties Rebellions', Grove City Press (1986).

- 1990: FEMA in the US is given huge powers in a national emergency.
- 1990: US Supreme Court rules that religious freedom is not a right (unconstitutional).
- 1990: HAARP PROJECT begins.
- 1991: NATO testing EMR non-lethal weapons systems.
- 1991: Operation Desert Storm Iraq invasion. US troops inoculated and develop cancer. 8,000 troops vaccinated with botulism, 150,000 given anthrax, 500,000 given Pyristigimine nerve agent. All drugs were experimental, government denies responsibility calling it 'Gulf War syndrome.
- 1992: Los Angeles riots occur simultaneously with mind control projects and frequency wave manipulations, using cell phone frequencies and transmissions from nearby ship aerals.
- 1993: THE MAASTRICHT TREATY [the 'Single European Act'] abolishes trade barriers and established fiscal unity in the EU Eurozone. The Euro was accepted as an accounting currency in 1999 and physical currency entered circulation in 2002. 'EUROPEAN UNION' replaces the EEC.
- 1993: WACO INCIDENT - 73 men, women and children killed as compound attacked by tanks and troops. It was also bombarded by 20 GHz microwave transmissions to inflict nerve damage.
- 1993: Seattle Times (6 October) announced that all polio in the US was caused by vaccines.
- 2001: 9/11 false flag operation puts police state US policies into overdrive. Facilitates false war against Iraq and Afghanistan. Leads to the Middle East chaos that now reigns.

Murderous regimes – a sample

- 1932-39: Stalin killed about 7 million people in these years alone (estimates vary from writer to writer, see later). Over the Soviet period anything from 50 to over 150 million died.
- 1947: Chiang Kai-Shek killed between 30,000 and a million.
- 1958-1962: Chairman Mao – Over 45-60 million killed.
- 1937-1945: The regime of Hideki Tojo in Japan – 3,990,000-5 million civilian murders.
- 1933-1945: Hitler - the full number of deaths is debated but 11 million murders is one total. However, over 60 million were killed in WWII.
- 1948-1994: Kim Il Sung murdered about 1.6 million.
- 1967-1970: Yakubu Gowon (Biaffra) killed a million people.
- 1968-1987: Pol Pot regime killed 2,397,000.
- 1971: Regime of Yaha Khan in Pakistan murdered 1,500,000 people.
- 1975-1978: Menghistu (Ethiopia) killed 1,500,000.
- 1994: Jean Kambanda (Rwanda) killed 800,000.
- The USA's exploits during the 20th and 21st century, in multiple scenarios, killed many millions. The Iraq War alone killed over 1 million innocent people. Suharto (the US placement in Indonesia) killed half a million. In Vietnam and Cambodia 100,000 civilians were killed.

Strategic bodies: some aspects of elite hierarchy

I don't want to repeat what I have said in earlier papers too much, such as *'The expression of the man of sin'*, where I covered elite groups and projects like the Tavistock Institute and Common Purpose; however, here I just want to add some items not previously covered. There are literally thousands of groups that are used to channel elite principles into various strata of society.

The overall organisation of the global elite is extremely complex, deliberately so, so that it becomes very difficult to analyse. Also, the top-level individuals go to great lengths to keep their identity hidden from involvement in lower executive decisions. Here I just want to give some pointers to show how the system works.

Historical antecedents

These would include the 1776 Illuminati society, primarily Ashkenazi Jews and Jesuits, then expanded to include Freemasons. A key political group was Cecil Rhodes'¹²³ Round Table group of powerful men, and the Milner Group which came out of it, which led to the later Council on Foreign relations (1921) and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, now Chatham House, (1919). The Victorian East India Company, was also the progenitor of the Committee of 300. Rhodes had instructed in his will that his vast wealth be used to construct a secret society based upon the Jesuits' constitution to promote the British Empire.

The top table

At the top level there are meetings whereby certain strategies are developed involving the heads of different orders. This would include the top European royals and bloodlines (who are also the top Freemasons) and Jesuit leaders from the Vatican. The bloodlines also involve powerful people who are not aristocrats but have blood connections. For instance, it seems that the Bush family is represented at the high levels.¹²⁴ The very top corporatists and bankers are also involved, as are top Zionists. In fact many in the royal dynasties intermarried with Jews and some even consider themselves to be Jews.

Decision making bodies of these people would be the Committee of 300 but more importantly the Committee of 30. It is said that Queen Elizabeth and Prince Philip are key members of these, if not leaders.

The rest of the executive meetings are devoted to specific aspects of promoting world government, following through key decisions made at the top. These would include the Royal Institute for International Affairs, the Club of Rome, NATO, the UN, the Council on Foreign Relations etc. The Club of the Isles controls every aspect of the global economy, banks, insurance, big pharma, raw materials, factories etc. under the Windsors.

¹²³ British-born Prime Minister of Cape Colony 1890–96. He went to South Africa in 1870, where he became a successful diamond prospector, and 20 years later owned 90 per cent of the world's production of diamonds. Entering politics in 1881, he expanded British territory in southern Africa, annexing Bechuanaland (now Botswana) in 1884 and developing Rhodesia from 1889 onwards through the British South Africa Company, which he founded. While Premier, Rhodes was implicated in the Jameson Raid into Boer territory (1895) and forced to resign. In his will he established the system of Rhodes Scholarships to allow students from the British Empire (now the Commonwealth), the USA, and Germany to study at Oxford University. Oxford Encyclopaedia (abr.).

¹²⁴ The Bush family has been involved in a number of elite activities from the days of Prescott Bush [see appendices]. Not only have they engineered two American Presidents [one too dumb to even manage public speaking] but there is a growing likelihood that a third will become president soon (Jeb). Marvin Bush controlled the security firm that ensured that the 9/11 explosives could be planted. Jeb Bush, as governor of Florida, ensured that there was an election fraud to get his brother into the presidency.

Some of the top people are also involved in power-bases, such as The Club of Rome. This represents the monarchies ('the Black Nobility') plus the bankers and seeks world government through controlling economics, especially recessions. It is a high-level elite organisation.

The Club of Rome was formed in 1968 with 75 of the top elite plus key scientists, industrialists and economists. It proposed a regional model for world government, claiming that this is necessary for world survival. It believes that the world population is too big and situated in the wrong places. It then called for drastic measures to address this situation. Thus one author in 1980 called for a cut of America's population by two thirds before 2030. The plan, as envisaged by Prof. Carroll Quigley, was for a return to feudalism controlled by the central bankers ruling over the few serfs necessary to keep society going and eliminate the rest.

Thus a plan was developed to reorganise the world into ten regions with the elite controlling the food supply. An initial part of this was described in the 1980s as first destabilising America and destroying its industrial base, followed by destroying Christianity and the idea of statehood and the Constitution [compare Weishaupt's programme in appendices]. In 2015 we can now see that this programme is well underway.

Think tanks

These involve policy-making suggestions and strategies. At the lower levels you have academic think tanks like The Fabian Society which feed data up to higher level institutions such as The Bilderberger Group.

*The Fabian Society*¹²⁵

This 'think-tank' was formed in London in 1884 and its policies led directly to the rise of the Bolsheviks and the later fascists through acceptance of totalitarian regimes. Though it was essentially an aristocratic cult, its left-wing policies led to the founding of the Labour Party, the London School of Economics and the New Statesman. It even influenced the creation of the League of Nations in 1919. It has been said that Hitler and Stalin could not have risen to power without the social conditioning of the Fabians.

The same aristocratic families, which championed the ethos of the Nazis and the early Communists, are still controlling its utopian ideas behind the scenes.

IDEOLOGY

The basis of the Fabian Society is social Darwinism¹²⁶ plus scientific socialism and, until the 1940s, its materialistic agenda could be clearly seen to be a totalitarian psychopathic plan. It proposes a cold, brutal, scientific control of human society by an unswerving ruthless government.

It is atheistic, materialistic and scientific. Life is nothing more than Darwinian chemical functions. Humans have no soul or spirit. There is no God.

¹²⁵ I acknowledge a debt to an article by Thomas Sheridan here, 'HG Wells, GB Shaw and the Parlour Room Lust of the Fabian Society'; 5 May 2014. This is extracted from his book, 'Walpurgis Night', Volume One, 1919-1933.

¹²⁶ The theory that individuals, groups, and peoples are subject to the same Darwinian laws of natural selection as plants and animals. Now largely discredited, social Darwinism was advocated by Herbert Spencer and others in the late 19th and early 20th centuries and was used to justify political conservatism, imperialism, and racism and to discourage intervention and reform. New Oxford Dict.

MEMBERS

Playwright George Bernard Shaw was a Fabian who openly advocated the development of gasses to kill racial stereotypes and dissident groups. This was before IG Farben developed Zyklon B (with the American Standard Oil), used by the Nazis against Gypsies and Jews.

Shaw also suggested a socialist system whereby people would sit in front of civil service committees to justify their existence; the panel would then determine whether the person was productive or needed to be murdered.

HG Wells also advocated these principles and had a huge influence on conditioning society through putting them in his novels.¹²⁷ He considered that the 'base' of society was unfit to live due to intellectual incompetence and needed to be removed from society as 'congenital invalids'. Wells suggested this be done by mass starvation.

Wells and the Fabians advocated that malformed children and disabled adults should be murdered, since they would drain the state's economy but could also contaminate the bloodline of the elite. Wells also demanded the uniformity of clothing (i.e. a uniform) and arranged marriages by the state, as well as state-controlled diet and recreation. This is Orwellian '1984' in action and worse than Communism.

This is the ethos of Eugenics,¹²⁸ which was put into practice by Hitler and Stalin. What is interesting is that when enacted, Eugenics simply means that the races or people groups destroyed are merely those who are hated by the person in power. Hitler killed mainly Jews, Gypsies and the disabled; Stalin killed mainly Poles, Christians and certain poor peasant groups in Russia.

Shaw and Wells alone tell you all you need to know about Fabians; they are global elitists that advocate cruel, brutal and unrighteous, despotic policies.

This was the political mindset of the British and American establishment in the first half of the 20th century and the rise of both Hitler and Stalin fulfilled Fabian principles.

The Fabian Society is merely the academic publication of global elite principles for totalitarian world government.

Strategic bodies

Foreign Affairs

The Council on Foreign Relations is the strategic body that develops the foreign policy of Britain and America. Hilary Clinton has even admitted publicly that the CFR tells the US government what to do. It works to promote the global agenda ideology on behalf of the international banking elite. It was formed in 1921 after America failed to join the League of Nations.

The principal founders were JP Morgan, JD Rockefeller, Paul Warburg and Rothschild man Jacob Schiff. In other words, the elite bankers of the day and the controllers of the Federal Reserve. Also the same people that brought in the US income tax¹²⁹ based upon the

¹²⁷ Wells used very similar language to Hitler in doing this (consider 'congenital invalids' with Hitler's 'racial tuberculosis'). Hitler's practice was condemned but Well's concepts were absorbed by his readers.

¹²⁸ The science of improving a population by controlled breeding to increase the occurrence of desirable heritable characteristics. Developed largely by Francis Galton as a method of improving the human race, it fell into disfavour only after the perversion of its doctrines by the Nazis. New Oxford Dict.

¹²⁹ Woodrow Wilson brought this in to serve the elite on the instructions of the Rothschild group; it necessitated an amendment to the Constitution. It was not until WWII that 20% income tax was introduced

Communist Manifesto which Marx plagiarised from Illuminist Clinton Roosevelt's, 'The Science of Government founded on natural law' (1841). It currently has a membership of over a thousand of the most influential people in the US.

Whistleblowers affirm that it is hard to over-emphasise the power that this group has. In the past a key member was Henry Kissinger, a man who told US presidents what to do.

The Trilateral Commission is the body that deals with the rest of the world, originally primarily North America and its relations with Western Europe and Japan (hence 'trilateral' – three parties). David Rockefeller founded it in 1972 after discussions with Zbigniew Brzezinski gathering 75 men and women as the original participants. Membership is formal, comprising the same elite people: Zionist bankers, multi-national corporatists, key politicians, certain academics etc.

One of the emphases of Brzezinski was to unify economic, defence and political policies in non-communist countries.¹³⁰ The strategy to achieve this began with various consortiums, alliances, mergers and banking partnerships. One of the early agents of this group was Jimmy Carter, who after joining the TC soon became president. Brzezinski became his National Security Advisor.

The Bilderbergers is the body that deals with Europe to be particularly focused on subverting nations to gain the advantage for the old European monarchies to return to despotism. Membership is ad hoc, not formal, and its original sphere of interest was the East – West political situation.

This is a think tank for the elite. It began as an idea of Dr Joseph Retinger who used his political connections to debate European unity in 1924. He then organised various European councils and conferences (The First Congress of Europe, 1948 resulting in the Council of Europe; the European League for Economic Co-operation and the European Mvt.). In 1952 Retinger gathered key top-level people to establish policies getting Prince Bernhard to be the first chairman of this secret group; including David Rockefeller. The first conference was in Holland in the Hotel de Bilderberg. Here they determined not to simply work for European unity but for world unity. The next year in West Germany the group determined to facilitate the Common European Market. Thus the EU was born as a project of the Bilderbergers with the Treaty of Rome.

The Trilateral Commission was also something that came out of the Bilderbergers, proposed by Rockefeller in 1972. Although secret, many members' names have been identified. In the 1986 meeting in Scotland the Prince of Wales, Queen Beatrix, Henry Kissinger, Denis Healey, David Steel, Lord Home and Margaret Thatcher were reportedly present. Also present were the head of the Diplomatic Service, a leading Treasury official and chairmen of banks.

In 1989 political leaders present were instructed to attack Margaret Thatcher in order to force her to reverse her stance of resisting EU development. Thatcher had refused to yield British sovereignty over controlling borders and monetary policy and other issues. This shows that the Bilderbergers intend to actively squash national interests in favour of globalism.

by Roosevelt. While the people can be taxed between 20-90%, the elite avoid paying taxes through their various charity foundations, which are used to sponsor globalist strategies.

¹³⁰ See Brzezinski: 'Between the Ages'.

Minor secret societies

There are various groups that act as recruitment vehicles and consolidation of members; such as Freemasons, The Knights of Malta (Roman Catholic), and The Skull and Bones (Yale Masonic/Satanic type university society which includes Bush Snr. and Jnr.)

Mind control change agents

There are hordes of units that are engaged in controlling the minds of the masses and the leaders of society. One example would be Common Purpose in Britain dealing with education and professional training; a more senior think tank would be the Tavistock Institute, which comes up with strategic projects. Other groups then implement decisions made by Tavistock, such as the Ditchley Foundation.

To give just one example, look at the supposedly benevolent World Health Organisation. In 1946 the first director, George Brock Chisholm, gave three lectures laying down the foundations for sex education and sensitivity training in America's educational system. His goal was stated as, '*severing children's' beliefs and morality from the influence of their elders*'. The method of mind control that he proposed was taken from Nazi Germany and the Soviet Union. Chisholm said that he would, '*replace the conventional concept of right and wrong in accord with the Kabbalah*'.¹³¹

All the mind control change agents have been doing this for decades now and this is why society is in a mess with its morals. Any truth will do as long as it pleases you. All sense of the moral absolute of God's word has gone out of the window,

The original goal always was to destroy Christian morals so as to destroy Christianity from within. This is the co-ordinated strategies of the Talmud, the Kabbalah, the Illuminati, Communism, Satanism, Catholicism, and Freemasonry – all subordinate aspects of the global elite (as well shall see in this book). Your children's minds are being gradually subverted by people who have far more access to them in the week than you do. It takes a huge amount of parental effort and time just to subvert the subversion. Those parents that don't do this will find their kids grow up as twisted thinking pawns of the elite.

Implementation groups

Below all these are the various units that carry out policies at the ground level. There are many of these distributed around various objectives. For example:

The UN

This is to deal openly with nation states and make them tow the elite line. However, more secretly it is also engaging in implementing elite policies regarding education, social structures, promotion of Gay rights, birth control and so on.

The Military

Especially the US military which appears to control the other implementation groups.¹³² The elite in the military are only those who have been selected for their skills but have been initiated in various secret societies and have undergone repulsive initiation acts (similar to Skull and Bones), such as homosexual sex conducted in a coffin within a satanic ritual. This not only becomes a means of control to a higher authority, with semi-religious overtones, but video of this is kept to be used for blackmail purposes should it become necessary.

¹³¹ The William Alanson White memorial lectures. 'The psychiatry of enduring peace and social progress', Psychiatry Journal; 1st Standard Edition, (1946).

¹³² According to the testimony of Kay Griggs.

The CIA / The Mafia

The CIA controls the drug trade in the world, working alongside the Mafia as the distribution centre on the streets. The CIA also conducts mind control programmes, false flag operation, spying, blackmail, assassinations and terrorist attacks.

The Mafia has a stranglehold on most American politicians. Decisions made by government are merely the implementation of business policy decisions made by the elite. World government is merely one big business devoted to the aims of the elite. Many years ago Sam Giancana (top Mafia boss) stated that US government was a business which the Mafia partly controlled. Thus when that business is threatened, e.g. by a maverick president like JFK, he was killed by a cabal of oil businessmen, crooked politicians, corrupt police, the Mafia, the CIA and the FBI. Gangsters (either Mafia or corrupt politicians) run politics, especially in the USA [see elsewhere in this paper].

Mossad

Mossad works with the CIA in various capacities. It is also involved in false flag operations, spying, blackmail, assassinations and international terrorism.

MI6

Military Intelligence 6, a Secret Service, is the British end of the CIA and Mossad activities. It also deals in troubleshooting, assassinations (e.g. Diana), terrorist attacks and false flags. Often the CIA, Mossad and MI6 will work together and with other national intelligence services. Princess Diana's assassination involved MI6 under orders from the Windsors, the CIA, the FBI, Mossad, the SAS, the French intelligence service, local police and judges and control of the media [see elsewhere in this paper].

MI5

This is the domestic arm of the British secret service. This is involved with spying upon its own citizens through 'Eschelon' and more recent computer programs. One important method used by MI5 is the use of paedophilia blackmail. MI5 is integrated with many of the paedophile networks in order to film and document politicians and important social figures (e.g. police and judges) in paedophile acts so that they can then be blackmailed to tow the global elite line forever. Military whistleblowers have exposed this in the Belfast Kincora Boys Home paedophile scandal for example. Every attempt to get a proper investigation into this keeps getting shut down.

Misc.

A note needs to be made about the Nazis. A book could be written on this alone.

Elite Jews worked alongside the Nazis in wartime Germany, selling out lower classes of Jews to the concentration camps. These then went to Israel after the war and rose to the highest levels of government. This accounts for the Fascism that works at the heart of Israel [see Appendix 12].

The House of Windsor (which is Germanic in origin) was favourable to the Nazis before the second world war and invested in Nazi slave labour during the war. The brother of Prince Philip was the head of the SS and King Edward VIII was a personal friend of Hitler. Only as Hitler began to lose the war was this covered up. Other European royal lines were openly Nazi, such as the Netherlands' Prince Bernhard who helped Hitler invade his own country [see Appendix 12].

After WWII the Americans used Operation Paperclip to smuggle out hordes of valuable German scientists and academics, some of whom were war criminals. These not only went on to work for NASA on rocket science but also dominated the Mind Control programmes

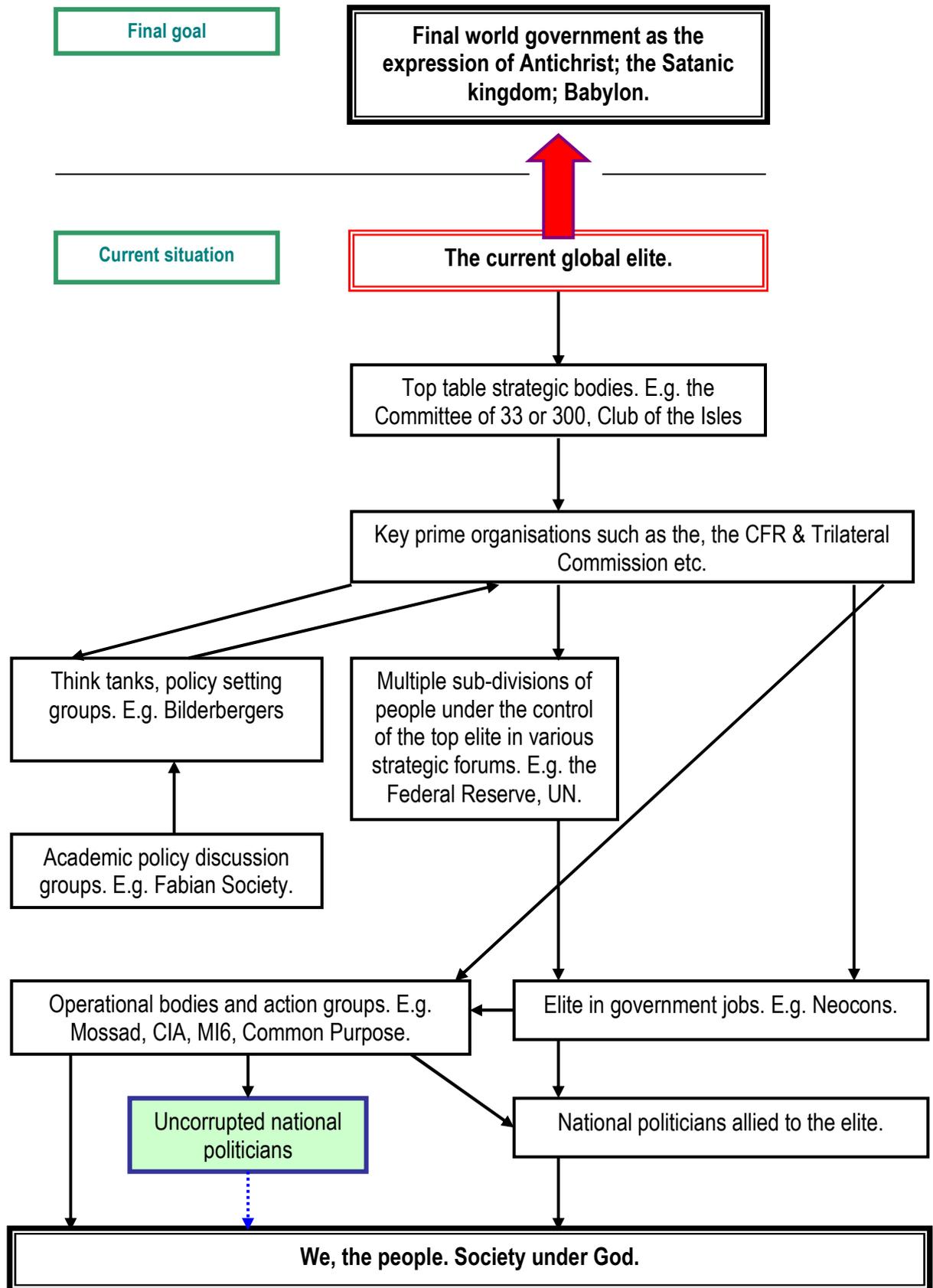
of the CIA and many other projects. Thus many at the heart of the American elite are Nazis.

The goals of the German Nazis are virtually identical to the goals of the elite, viz. a despotically ruled, global society by an elite race dominating serfs. A society which eliminates the weak, poor, maimed, disabled and mentally ill. A society dominated by a ruthless totalitarian Luciferian elite.

Nazism is also closer to Communism than you would expect; they are both forms of socialism; Nazism is national, Communism is an international ideology. Israel shows how these can coincide within a single government in harmony [see appendix 8].

Thus many of elite members today are closet Nazis. It also explains why the elite in the west (principally American bankers and industrialists) openly supported the WWII German war effort and helped it kill their own people [see Appendix 12]. Remember, to the elite it is all business and global strategies; national patriotism is for fools.

Diagram of simplified structure



Religious matters

Zbigniew Brzezinski (the former Rockefeller leader and advisor to Jimmy Carter when he was US president) revealed that the future global government cannot be established by political and economic means alone. It is also necessary for the elite to control religion in order to dominate the people.¹³³ The goal is for the people to be enslaved as serfs in a Communist police state.¹³⁴

The elite uses their stooges, often preachers connected to Zionism, in order to control the millions of Christians that are too gullible to see through them. As politicians fool voters, so church leaders fool Christians. The most ubiquitous preachers, such as the US televangelists, are funded by the elite, usually Zionists.

The following are some examples of people funded by global elite interests.¹³⁵

- Billy Graham.
- Pat Robertson.
- The Crouche's Trinity Broadcasting Network.
- Alcoholics Anonymous.
- Morris Cerullo.
- Jim and Tammy Faye Bakker's PTL network.
- The Jesus Seminar.
- The World Council of Churches.
- Rick Joyner.
- Tim LaHaye.
- Robert Schuller.
- Pat Boone.
- James Dobson.

It is noteworthy that all these people and projects are filled with unorthodox doctrines and aberrant practices and have been repeatedly criticised by genuine Christians for decades.

Discredit, disempower, destabilise, damage and kill Christians

It must be understood that a prime goal of the elite is the utter destruction of the Christian faith, all Christians and all churches. This is the declared goal given in the Bible to the end-time Antichrist and the clear goal of God's enemy, Satan.

It is also the clear goal of the Zionist part of the elite and is stated as such in the '*Protocols of the learned elders of Zion*', in Protocol 17. I discuss the forgery aspect of this in an appendix but it is still a historic focus of the elite, especially those known as the 'Illuminati'. Since the elite are Luciferians, clearly they are opposed to anything that exalts Christ as Lord.

In the past the elite tried to exterminate God's true people by violence. Despite thousands, and sometimes hundreds of thousands, being martyred, Christianity only grew stronger.

¹³³ Explained in his book 'Out of Control' distributed privately to elite members such as the Bilderbergers and CFR.

¹³⁴ Brzezinski praised Marxism in a number of places e.g. 'Between two ages: America's role in the technetronic era', (1970), p72, 123. Reprint Greenwood Press, (1982).

¹³⁵ This information comes from Hendrie; 'Bloody Zion', p165-7 where he names the sponsors.

What Satan, through the elite, is seeking to do today is to first ruin the church and discredit Christians by making them look foolish and out-of-date, and also invent laws which will debilitate them. Later on, when the world government is in place, violence will again be instituted to try to get rid of all believers. Then the end shall come as Christ returns to deliver his people.

Those Christians that foolishly and ignorantly work with, and support, the state are preparing for their own destruction.

Develop a universal church

There are various strands in this strategy, beginning with the World Council of Churches, which debases the Gospel to a low common denominator and accepts all sects as equal. The first thing to go in church alliances is the truth. This is not surprising, as it was a body founded and sponsored by Zionists.

Other strands will be a growing alliance between Anglicanism and Romanism and a détente between Romanism and some parts of Islam.

The Interfaith Movement is another method, as is the fake New Age 'Christian' churches.

The Judaizing of the Roman Catholic Church

Just as Zionism (a key tool of the elite) works secretly behind the media and politics, so it is working in the background of the Catholic Church. Indeed, the Romanists have openly declared themselves to be Zionists; Pope John Paul II stated that Jews have an everlasting right to Palestine and papal officials have affirmed that any criticism of Zionism is unacceptable.¹³⁶ The Vatican even proposed changing the term 'the Jews' in John's Gospel where this is a negative term and replacing it with 'the enemies of Christ'.¹³⁷

The doctrines of the Kabbalah were formally introduced into Catholicism by Pope Sixtus IV in the 15th century;¹³⁸ who decreed that Kabbalistic teachings were to be given to students. Thus the Kabbalah books were translated into Latin in Rome.

This is not strange since many writers have shown that Catholic dogma was but a development of Babylonian religion via Judaism and Gnosticism. Hislop demonstrated many years ago that Romanism is but Babylonian Nimrod paganism dressed up with Christian words.¹³⁹ For example the worship of Mary with a baby is taken from the Babylonian worship of a goddess mother and son, which was transmitted to Egypt as the worship of Isis and Osiris, and thence many religions. Most of the features of Catholicism originated in pagan worship. This is why they teach Purgatory, which has no provenance in the Bible.

It is also why the overt ritualism and showmanship of church services are more like paganism than a simple Biblical church meeting. This is also very similar to the Jewish High Priest and Levitical system, but without blood offerings. It also explains why the pope's office blasphemes Christ by claiming to be, '*God on earth*', according to Pope Leo XIII. Again, this is not only similar to paganism but is exactly like the Jewish High Priest being the mediator between man and God. In fact 'Pontiff' means 'bridge-builder'; i.e. a

¹³⁶ Haaretz, 13 October 2012.

¹³⁷ The Document of the Vatican Commission for Religious Relations with Judaism, 4. Quoted in Hendrie; 'Bloody Zion', p314.

¹³⁸ See Nesta Webster; 'Secret Societies and Subversive Movements', website.

¹³⁹ Rev. Alexander Hislop; 'The Two Babylons', B McCall Barbour, (1916).

mediator between man and God. Again Rome blasphemously states that submission to the Pope is necessary for man's salvation and that he is God on earth.¹⁴⁰

The original Gnosticism that assailed the true church in the early centuries of church history was a syncretism of paganism, mysticism, occult ideas and Christianity.¹⁴¹ The church fathers, like Irenaeus, fought stridently against this. The root of many of these ideas was Babylonian polytheism and magic, which were mixed with Christianity, partly in Alexandria by Jews.¹⁴² The Roman Church adopted much of this Gnosticism and turned it into ritual and regulations. [The modern Charismatic Movement also adopts Gnosticism but turns it into mysticism without formal rituals or regulations.] Thus the Roman emphasis on salvation by works,¹⁴³ worship of Mary, or asceticism¹⁴⁴ are examples of types of Gnosticism.

To this was added the later neo-Platonism also derived from Alexandria by the Jew Plotinus. This added philosophical mysticism to the Gnostic mix, which was taken on by Romanism. [Many of these items also influenced Freemasonry and Kabbalism.]

The structure and rituals of the Catholic Church also mimic Judaism: a cathedral (temple); a pope (High Priest); cardinals (chief priests) which elect a pope/High priest; lower orders (Levites); censers (burning incense); lighting candles (lamps); the worship of Mary is equivalent to the Kabbalistic worship of the Queen of Hosts called Matronita, just as the ancient Jews worshipped the Babylonian Queen of Heaven (Jer 44:19). We could go on.

To confirm this the Catholic Encyclopaedia explains that the Roman Catholic worship system derives from OT Jewish rituals and religious structure. Several writers¹⁴⁵ affirm that the secret occult doctrine behind Catholic rituals, such as the Mass, are Kabbalistic or originally Babylonian pagan god/goddess worship. The secret of this is hidden from ordinary parishioners. However, it is beyond my purpose to start exposing that here. The overt statements of the Catholic catechism are sufficient to affirm that the Mass is idolatrous blasphemy, in re-crucifying Christ week by week, as transformed in the bread and wine.

Thus many of the Gnostic and ritual features that crept into ancient Romanism developed from Jewish influences. The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (see appendix 3 regarding its authenticity and provenance) categorically state that Jews would take over the Catholic Church before they destroy it. Since the global elite are Luciferians, and since the elite uses Zionism as a tool, Catholicism will either be destroyed or turned into pure Luciferianism. The presence of Jesuits and the papacy together in the elite also implies a connection with Zionist Judaism (which is Luciferianism at root).

¹⁴⁰ Roman Bull 'Sanctum', November 1302.

¹⁴¹ 'Gnosticism is, therefore, the grandest and most comprehensive form of speculative religious syncretism known to history. It consists of Oriental mysticism, Greek philosophy, Alexandrian, Philonic, and Cabbalistic Judaism, and Christian ideas of salvation, not merely mechanically compiled, but, as it were, chemically combined. At least, in its fairly developed form in the Valentinian system.' Schaff, Church History, Vol 2:11, 112-116.

¹⁴² For example, Valentinus was an Alexandrian Jew, though not openly. Though many think that Gnosticism was completely heathen, it was greatly influenced by Philo's attempt to synthesise Judaism with Greek philosophy, anticipating later Christian thought (Schaff, Church History, Vol 2:11, 112-116). In addition some champions of it were Jews; Irenaeus identifies the Gnostic leaders Saturninus and Basilides as Jews who practised magic ('Against Heresies', Book 1, chap. 24). However, it was mainly a pagan movement seeking to bring the occult into the church (just like modern Charismania).

¹⁴³ However, Rome was later influenced more by Pelagius in this matter after ancient Gnosticism died out.

¹⁴⁴ This came from Buddhism via Gnosticism (Schaff, Church History, Vol 2:11, 112-116).

¹⁴⁵ Such as Alexander Hislop; op. cit.

In addition to this we learn that in the 1930s there was a Communist plot to infiltrate young radicals into the Catholic Church to progress through the ranks and influence doctrine. The Communists stated that this plan was more than successful. Since Communism is Judaism (see appendix 8) this cements the Jewish influence over the Roman Church. This was affirmed in testimony to the US Senate. As if that wasn't enough, the Rothschilds took over the Vatican finances in 1823.¹⁴⁶

Currently Judaism is hidden Luciferianism (see later) and Roman Catholicism is subdued occultism/Luciferianism. Gradually these will merge into the Luciferianism that will be open in the final world government.

The domination of Jesuits in the Vatican

[See appendix four: 'The Illuminati Confusion' for some background.]

At one time the papacy was strong enough to suppress the Jesuits, but this did not last long and soon the pope was in fear of them. During the papacy of Pope Pius IX [1846-1878] the Jesuits gained complete control over the Vatican. Since that time the pope is only a figurehead for the masses and not involved in the governing of the church; he merely carries the flag for Catholicism. All of the bulls published by Pope Pius IX were written by Jesuits. Thus the Jesuits brought in the doctrine of papal infallibility¹⁴⁷ to seal their power.

Jesuit priests are fiercely loyal to their order, 'The Society of Jesus', and work assiduously to fulfil the orders of their general. They are highly trained over a long period of time (14-years) to be well disciplined and obedient. Their training involves occult 'spiritual exercises' [medieval mysticism originally penned by Loyola]¹⁴⁸ and their obedience covers both the inner and external life. Jesuits are not interested in mere lip service; they are fanatics. The point of the training is to dominate the mind, body and soul – the whole person. It does this through occult disciplines, hypnotism, mind control, mystical exercises, moral training and bodily exercise. The training even tells a disciple how to breathe and when to breathe during prayer. As the occult dominated their founder Loyola, so modern Jesuits are engaged in even deeper occult affairs.

The Jesuit general is known as 'the Black Pope' and he really rules the Vatican and has a high place in the global elite. Since the mid-19th century the Jesuits have gathered up all evidence that they can about the secrets of their order; only a few old books remain hidden away in central and personal libraries. However, over time and through whistleblowers and other means, ardent researchers have found many of these and discovered the clear truths about the Jesuit order; especially in the 'Monita Secreta Societas Jesu' [The secret instructions of the Society of Jesus]. These are only disclosed to the highest orders of the Jesuits.

For example, the instructions teach how to dominate princes and secure their loyalty and how to deceive rich widows to fund them. The Catholic practice of auricular confession is a pre-eminent tool in these manipulative tactics. Their catechism teaches that even Romanist laymen are '*no better than horses, mules or asses ... a tame ass, while the heretic is a wild one ... kings ... are the foremost or leading asses with fine jangling bells about their necks*'.¹⁴⁹

¹⁴⁶ See Hendrie; 'Bloody Zion', p298ff.

¹⁴⁷ Bull 'Pastor aeternas', 18 July 1870.

¹⁴⁸ It is interesting that in the modern deceived churches there is a resurgence of popularising Loyola's mysticism and even his 'Spiritual Exercises' particularly within the Radical Charismatics and the New Calvinists.

¹⁴⁹ Livesey; 'Understanding the New World Order', New Wine Press, (1989), p104.

The catechism also demands that the Bible be ‘*thrown aside*’ if it interferes with a papal declaration.

The history of Jesuit political plotting is centuries old and very familiar to students of Elizabethan England. The plots and conspiracies continued both in terms of violence and subversion. When planned violent insurrections failed to destroy Elizabeth’s throne¹⁵⁰ the Jesuits resorted to infiltrating churches with Arminianism via Archbishop Laud. They stated that this was far more successful. It was so successful that most modern Christians are Arminian instead of the Calvinism that their denominations started from.

However, plots, assassinations, and subversion have continued in various countries to this day. It is noteworthy that Hitler, Mussolini and Franco were Roman Catholics that signed concordats with Rome. Many have suggested that the Fascist schemes of Hitler and Mussolini required mobilising a powerful political force far above the skills and limits of these men. It is proposed that the Vatican supplied Jesuit expertise just as the Zionists supplied the money (see later).

The fundamental matter here is that the Jesuits rule the papacy and they have two roots. The first is Judaism (as we explain elsewhere); the second is the occult. This is partly medieval mysticism, which is chiefly Gnostic; it is also Kabbalistic occultism from Judaism. Thus the papacy is an essentially occult organisation dressed in Christian clothes. The end of occult domination is Satanism; thus the clear Luciferianism reflected in Catholic rites and rampant paedophilia.

Corrupt evangelicals

Blend churches with political objectives of the elite

This has been done continually: see for example, Liberation Theology, Roman Catholicism, Brethren Movement, Dispensationalism, Pentecostalism, American Baptists and Presbyterians, Charismatic Movement, Fundamentalism etc. [See Appendix 1.]

Modernism and liberalism

- Advocate rationalism above faith.
- Do everything possible to denigrate the authority of the Bible.
- Deny the historicity of Christ.
- This successfully ruined any remnants of faith in the Methodist, Anglican and United Reform Churches in the UK during the 20th century.
- Examples: The Rockefellers funded seminaries that questioned the Gospels, such as Union Theological Seminary. Union professor Charles Briggs introduced Higher Criticism, which devalued the authority and authenticity of Scripture. In 1922 Harry Emerson Fosdick cast doubt on the virgin birth, the Second Coming, and the cross as atonement; declaring vital Bible teachings as ‘intolerant’. Forced to resign, he was hired as pastor of a church built by John D Rockefeller for \$4 million. Rockefeller also paid for 130,000 copies of his book to be printed.

The ecumenical movement

- Fool Christians into joining a global religion by emphasising the need for unity above truth.
- Debase the Gospel so that the lowest common denominator of truth is necessary for universal inclusion.

¹⁵⁰ For example Edmund Campion was a British Jesuit hanged at Tyburn for planning the assassination of Elizabeth and overthrowing the government by violence, in 1581.

- Initiation of the Inter-Faith Movement.
- The Social Gospel (to make a platform for inter-faith partnerships based on Socialism).
- Examples: The Rockefellers funded the National Council of Churches. John Foster Dulles spearheaded the ecumenical drive in the US; he was chairman of the Rockefeller foundation trustees and a CFR member. Dulles also helped to found the World Council of Churches. A modern ecumenical tool is Tony Blair's 'Faith Foundation'. The founder of the Social Gospel was Walter Raushenbusch who trained at Rockefeller-funded Rochester Theological seminary. Another Social Gospel pusher was pro-Bolshevik Harry F Ward who was backed by Rockefeller. Rockefeller also funded the Laymen's Foreign Missions Inquiry, which recommended downplaying Biblical doctrines. When Pearl Buck praised this criticised work she subsequently received a Nobel Prize for a novel. Currently Rick Warren (a CFR member) sponsors the Social Gospel and in 2008 he was backed by Rupert Murdoch to the tune of £2 million. Warren also gave the invocation at Obama's inauguration.

Promulgate and support sects

- Support a programme of tolerance towards sects by emphasising love above doctrinal truth.
- Teach that everyone has their own view of truth and all truths are valid.
- Teach that certain values and experiences from heretical sects can still be valid in an evangelical context.
- Resurrect support for old sects by combining their teachings with new movements. For example: the Signs and Wonders Movement developed by John Wimber inculcated many teachings from his Quaker background. It also arose out of the elite-funded Calvary Chapel church. For example: Word Faith and Latter Rain are based upon New Thought, Unity, Mesmerism and occultism.

Launch an attack from cults

- Gather various strands of teaching and practice of occult cults and heathen religions into a universal format – hence New Age, based upon Spiritualism, Theosophy, Hinduism, Buddhism etc.
- Develop new religions; such as Ba'hai, Mormons, JWs (formed by a Freemason), SDAs, Christian Science, Moonies etc. The Mormon Church is filled with Illuminati leaders.¹⁵¹
- Launch new cults; such as Scientology (in bed with the elite) and the various Hindu cults.
- Resurrect old witchcraft into new Wicca (Gardner) and modern Satanism (Crowley).
- Resurrect spiritualism.

Infiltrate churches

Illuminati leaders have infiltrated all forms of the Christian church, including the Baptists, Brethren, Methodists, Pentecostals, Charismatics and so forth. Once you understand this, many aspects of the current church corruption begin to make sense.

It is important to understand that Freemasonry has also made a major impact into the Christian church, especially in America. Many church leaders are Freemasons. Undoubtedly some are sincere Masons who think that they can serve Jesus because, at the lower levels, Masons are not taught that their god is really Lucifer. Up to the third degree (Master Mason) people are deliberately lied to; the various lies are overturned at the

¹⁵¹ According to several whistleblowers.

higher levels. Other church leaders are not sincere at all but are moles for the Illuminati. The purpose is to deceive as many Christians as possible.

Southern Baptist, Methodist, Episcopal and other churches are packed with members who are Freemasons. Their ranks include many pastors. Many of these churches, especially the Baptists, are also radically pro-Zionist.¹⁵²

I was once informed (by a personal church leader friend) that the major Reformed theologian / church leader in Scotland at that time was a Freemason. He also believed that many Masons had positions of power in FIEC and Baptist churches that he knew personally. For example, it is alleged that William Booth, the founder of The Salvation Army, was a 33-degree Freemason. Not only that, he taught his children the secrets of Himalayan Mystery Schools; i.e. esoteric mysticism.¹⁵³ Further, funding for his missions (or at least some of them) were provided by the Rothschilds.

When serious investigations are made, it appears that there is Illuminati backing to many churches that preach heresy; it is certainly possible to identify elite banking support for the early spread of Dispensationalism (see Appendix One).

Allegations have been publicly made by Christian investigators that many church leaders are Illuminati stooges. Allegations have been made that millions of dollars were given by the Illuminati to Charismatic church leaders to work against a move of the Spirit. Another allegation was that money was given to launch Christian rock music.¹⁵⁴ The purpose was to get churches to embrace rock music in order to so deceive it so that no genuine move of the Holy Spirit would ever take place. The Illuminati fear a real revival. I have no problem believing this because rock bands in churches have done irreparable harm the world over and have no Biblical basis whatsoever.

Since all the people involved are heretics that have seriously damaged the Gospel and the church, these accusations have a ring of truth, but we have no way of proving the individual assertions. I have decided not to name many names (other than those mentioned earlier) because I cannot be sure of the veracity of the allegations, but you can find them on-line.

However, I can say for certain that Israel gave a Lear Jet to Jerry Falwell in 1979. Falwell then spread Christian Zionism through his Dispensational theology. After the Israeli bombing of Iraq's Osirak nuclear reactor in 1982, Prime Minister Begin first telephoned Falwell asking him to explain the reasons to the public; he only later called President Reagan.¹⁵⁵

Many Christian organisations are actually fronts for the global elite. Various Christian investigators have exposed different ones. For example the ultra-secretive Council for National Policy founded by Tim LaHaye (a Dispensational pastor and author), consisting

¹⁵² Texe Marrs.

¹⁵³ According to Mark Cleminson in YouTube video, 'Exposed: Former Illuminati member speaks'. Cleminson is a former Illuminist converted to Christianity. His grandfather was raised by William Booth and taught this mysticism, which was passed on, through the generations, to Mark so that he could use telekinesis and levitation as a child. Cleminson appears to be a genuine convert although he chose to become part of the heterodox Seventh Day Adventist Church.

¹⁵⁴ For instance, several sources affirm that the huge Calvary Chapel network under Chuck Smith was financed by the Illuminati. This group is the origin of rock music in the church and also the springboard for Wimber's Vineyard Mt. E.g. Edward Hendrie; 'The Anti-Gospel, The Perversion of Christ's Grace Gospel'.

¹⁵⁵ Andrew ?; 'On a Lear Jet to hell', Xymphora blog (Yahoo Groups, Paranoid Times), 16 May 2007, website.

of the most powerful conservatives in the country (USA), is a 'Christian' front for the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR; a key elite organisation) containing members of the satanic Skull and Bones society and members of the CFR. In fact it has had hard-line Neocons speak at its meeting, including Dick Cheney and Donald Rumsfeld. It is also closely associated with cult leader Sun Myung Moon, who is also allegedly a secret intelligence asset. LaHaye has received large sums from Moon's officials. Board members have also included former Defence Intelligence Agency (DIA) and CIA leading officials (such as Lt. General Daniel Graham, former deputy Director of the CIA and director of the DIA).

The Judaising of Christianity

This has been a ploy of Zionists since the Jew Karl Marx said that, '*religion is the opiate of the people*'. By controlling the media, and particularly educational textbooks, Zionists have been able to extend their global plans by infiltrating their heresies into churches.

Christians have been so gullible in this that a Jewish turncoat could say in 1976,

Many of our rabbis now hold professorships in supposed Christian theological seminaries. We are amazed by the Christians' stupidity in receiving our teachings and promoting them as their own. ... Judaism is not only the teaching of the synagogue, but also the doctrine of every 'Christian Church' in America. Through our propaganda the Church has become our most avid supporter. This has given us a special place in society, their believing the lie that we are the 'chosen people' and they gentiles.¹⁵⁶

One arm of this strategy was the promotion of Dispensationalism (see appendix one). Since the 1970s this Judaising has accelerated into Christian Zionism, Messianic Christianity and the Jewish Root Movement. The devil has deceived Christians into fully supporting the wicked globalist plans of an evil people (who are not real Jews but are Gentiles – see appendix 5) whose objective is the destruction of Christianity. What delusion is this? Rosenthal went on to say, '*These deluded children of the Church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture*'.

Develop para-church organisations

This is to weaken genuine evangelical missions and to debilitate the church from doing its missionary job. In time people begin centring on an organisation rather than commitment to a local church.

The Charismatic Movement

We have already mentioned this Trojan Horse earlier. It is a prime means of corrupting faith and doctrine and has been used by the elite to ruin evangelicals and replace truth with paganism. I believe that much in the Charismatic Movement is programmed by the elite.

Several have claimed that the Illuminati initiated the Charismatic Movement (CM) to destroy original Christian Fundamentalism.¹⁵⁷ Since that is what has happened, I have no problem believing that. They aver that the CM was one prong of a triple sixties strategy to subvert society, the other two being Freemasonry and the political infiltration.

Dispensationalism

This has ruined many evangelical churches and is completely incompatible with Reformed doctrine. But it also sets the scene for Christian Zionism, which is a political movement to fool Christians into supporting elite plans for Israel and Jews. It also created a false eschatology, which formed a convenient distraction for many Christians so that they

¹⁵⁶ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976).

¹⁵⁷ Mark Cleminson; op. cit.

ignored what the elite is really doing. Many of the Dispensational teachers (such as Tim La Haye) had close ties to the elite.

The Dispensational teaching of John Darby was part of the East India Company (prototype of elite secret societies) plan and the funding for the Scofield Bible, which popularised the teaching, was by elite bankers. The heretical source of Pre-Tribulational Dispensation was Edward Irving's church, which was also supported by an elite banker. [See Appendix One.]

Jewish Root Movement / Christian Zionism / Messianic Christianity

Darbyism / Dispensationalism was initially used to corrupt Calvinism (the Brethren started off as Calvinists but over time became Dispensationalists) but mainly to focus Christian's attention upon Zionism. The myth was promoted that Jews were God's chosen people (when no fleshly nation can be such; God's people are spiritual and citizens of heaven not a human nation).

Through Dispensationalism large portions of the church (many of whom were Charismatics) began to support the political actions of Israel (even when they were condemned as illegal) and pour money into Jewish projects. In time Christians (thinking that they were supporting God's interests in Jews) were actively supporting political Zionism, a creation of the elite. Israel is a catalyst in furthering the ambitions of the global elite in the Middle East.

Jewish Root / Messianic Christians are merely the playthings of the global elite, fulfilling a political role. I have long believed that that many of the biggest Jewish Root preachers are false brethren – wolves in the flock (I can prove that some are; they are certainly heretics); some were put in place by Mossad. Mossad has certainly been identified as the source of some Jewish Root material through ISP searches.¹⁵⁸

The funding and support for early Zionism and its subsequent foisting upon the church was by various elite bankers and Illuminati secret societies. Zionism is a purely political tool to further Illuminati plans to stir up war and hatred in the Middle East. [See Appendix One.]

Liberation theology

This Jesuit creation was used to undermine evangelical churches. It is a radical revolutionary political movement claiming to be Christian. It has done untold damage in Latin American countries, such as Nicaragua, Costa Rica, Honduras and El Salvador where it has caused a long civil war. The CIA can then move into this unrest and put stooges in power.

The four nuns of the Mary Knoll mission that were murdered in El Salvador were communist subversive agents and their activities understood by the El Salvador government. The international media ignored this information. The Mary Knoll organisation is also in place doing damage in African states.

This is but one example of a supposed Christian para-church organisation that is really a political tool of the elite.

¹⁵⁸ Mossad is Israel's secret intelligence agency and operational centre – '*Ha Mossad, le Modiyn ve le Tafkidim Mayuhadim*' ('The Institute for Intelligence and Special Operations'). It exists to generate provocation and revenge. Its self-confessed chief method is deception. Thus it uses false flag operations to provoke a military response, which then leads to Israeli military retaliation which appears justified.

The true church needs to wake up and realise just exactly what is going on. Deception is everywhere and discernment is vitally needed.

An example of the serious level of church deception in politics

Calvary Chapel's Chuck Smith, as I have earlier noted whom the global elite Zionists funded, has been involved in a conspiracy to fund terrorists devoted to blowing up Muslim holy sites in Jerusalem.¹⁵⁹ Smith admitted that he had no compunction about unleashing a holy war that could possibly lead to the extermination of millions of Jews and Muslims because, '*it is all part of Biblical prophecy*'. That is, the building of a new temple on the holy mount, followed by a war on Jews would supposedly usher in the Dispensational millennium.

Smith then praised Stanley Goldfoot, founder of the 'Temple Mount Faithful', whom he called '*a wonder*' ... *His plan for the temple mount is to take sticks of dynamite and some M-16s and blow the Dome of the Rock and Al-Aqsa Mosques and just lay claim to the site*'.¹⁶⁰ Goldfoot is a mass murderer and recognised international terrorist. He helped plan the bombing of the King David Hotel that killed 100 Christian, Jewish and Muslim people in 1946 amongst other crimes. Smith even invited Goldfoot to speak in his church and admitted that he financed him.¹⁶¹

The deception of Dispensational theology, Zionism and association with the global elite has led a famous Christian pastor to hold unequivocal support of a terrorist in terrorism. Can you believe that a killer of Christians was invited to preach at a Christian church? This is the level of modern deception.

Another example: Billy Graham

I have long criticised Billy Graham as a serious heretic; no wonder since he is a 33rd degree Freemason. It is not only his traditional Arminianism that is the problem, and not even his ecumenical support of the World Council of Churches, where belief in Christ is not essential (though these are enough to discredit him entirely).¹⁶² He even praised the pope.¹⁶³ It is not even his terrible denial of Christ as the only means of salvation. He started by refusing to evangelise Jews and criticising those who did. He averred that all Jews are in the body of Christ even if they reject Christ. Jews that came forward in his crusades were sent to the local synagogue.¹⁶⁴ No Christian can make such a statement. He ended up by saying that all sincere heathens in a pagan religion would go to heaven without knowing Christ at all.¹⁶⁵ This is not Christianity but Universalism of the sort found in Unitarianism or Quakerism or John Wesley's aberrant theology. But Graham had been involved officially with modernists, heretics, non-Christian philosophers and liberals for decades.¹⁶⁶

But worse than all these, it appears that Graham has been a Zionist elite stooge for decades. Graham's key advisor and friend was a Jewish Luciferian. Graham claimed that Rabbi Tannenbaum was '*a great friend*' who gave him '*more advice and more counsel, and I*

¹⁵⁹ Executive Intelligence Review, 'Temple Mount fanatics foment a new Thirty Year's War', 3 November 2000.

¹⁶⁰ Ibid.

¹⁶¹ 'Evangelical Christians and the building of the temple', The Hebrew University of Jerusalem, 11 November 2005.

¹⁶² Eric Jewell; 'The Unholy Alliance: Christianity and the NOW', Part II, 6 March 2002, website.

¹⁶³ 'I admire Pope John tremendously', 'Chicago Tribune, 8 June 1963.

¹⁶⁴ Jewell; Ibid. Also, 'Billy Graham's sad disobedience' website.

¹⁶⁵ 'Interview with Robert Schuller', Evangelical Times, Feb 1998; Standard Bearer, 15.12.97.

¹⁶⁶ Dr. Cathy Burns; 'Billy Graham and his friends', Chick Pub, (2001).

depended on him constantly, theologically and spiritually and in every way.¹⁶⁷ Tannenbaum was a leading sponsor of the Lucis Trust, which was formerly the Lucifer Publishing Company.¹⁶⁸ Many will know that the Lucis Trust is a famous New Age publisher and organisation (originally founded by Theosophist Alice Bailey) devoted to an Aquarian global government and new world order under a new world religion. At its core is the worship of Lucifer. It runs the only religious chapel at the UN headquarters (which tells you what deity the UN supports).

In fact Graham's meteoric rise to stardom on the preaching circuit was merely due to being elevated by William Randolph Hearst's newspapers in 1949. He gave orders to his editors to '*Puff Graham*'.¹⁶⁹ The Hearst News Corporation is controlled by Zionists which now censors journalists from accessing anti-Zionist sources. Later Henry Luce, publisher of Time magazine and member of the elite 'Skull and Bones Society' put Graham on his front cover in 1954. Even President Truman called Graham a '*counterfeit*'.¹⁷⁰

Understand this; 'Christianity's' greatest evangelist in the last 100 years has been intimately connected with the people whose aim is to destroy Christianity.

Despite Graham being a multiple heretic and ecumenist of the first order; despite 98% of his crusade converts falling away,¹⁷¹ revealing his aberrant Gospel; despite his open denial of Christ as the only source of salvation; despite his connection to Satanist global elite leaders; gullible Christians still endorse him and pledge their loyalty to him. With leaders like this, unwise supposed 'Christians' do the devil's work for the elite. No wonder they openly laugh at Christians.

Develop Muslim fundamentalism

Again, no one can doubt that this is well underway but it was planned long ago and whistleblowers said so decades ago. It is alleged that Ayatollah Khomeini was a creation of Division 6 of MI6 implemented by the American Government; just as they placed the Shah in power earlier.¹⁷²

Islamic Fundamentalists believe that they are attacking the 'Great Satan' (i.e. America) but all violent attacks, invasions, terrorism and fear tactics are merely fulfilling the global elite's aim to precipitate fear in their populations and a war in the Middle East.

Eradication of Christianity

This is a key satanic goal of the global elite. Do not be fooled by elite politicians that affirm Christianity. More than one has recently been caught involved in satanic rituals, let alone multiple acts of iniquity. In America it is necessary for a political candidate to affirm Christianity in order to gain the votes of the Moral Majority. Very evil men have done this; their actions proving that they have no love for God or his Son.

¹⁶⁷ Dave Hunt; 'The Gospel that Saves', website. 'Wolves in sheep's clothing' website.

¹⁶⁸ Doug Groothuis; 'Unmasking the New Age', IVP (1986), p120.

¹⁶⁹ Randall E King; 'When world's collide: politics, religion and media at the 1970 East Tennessee Billy Graham Crusade', Journal of Church and State, No 2 (Spring 1997), p273-295.

¹⁷⁰ King; Ibid.

¹⁷¹ According to statistics by the Billy Graham Organisation. This is nothing new; Charles Finney's supposed converts mostly fell away. Unbiblical methods of evangelism based upon emotionalism and superficial conversion will not flourish.

¹⁷² Dr John Coleman, Conspirators hierarchy: the Committee of 300; 'Targets of the Illuminati and the Committee of 300'.

Satan's goal is the eradication of all Christians from the face of the earth. In many previous empires it was Christians that suffered intense persecution above all. The most noteworthy example of this is the ten Roman Imperial persecutions of the church. Most people are aware of the slavery of Black Africans, which they blame on white Protestants, but which was initiated and mostly perpetrated by Arabs and utilised by American farmers and English seafarers. But hardly anyone knows about the equal number (one million) of Christians enslaved by Arabs earlier in history.

We must emphasise that when we are talking about the strategies of the global elite, we are really talking about the outcomes of the spiritual warfare between God and his enemy the devil. The earth at the end is the material setting for the final developments of this long-term warfare. As in previous battles, it is God's people that are the real target of the offensive.

There are two methods in this attack:

Corruption of the compromisers

The first is corruption. This seeks to eradicate any threat from churches and Christians by corrupting them to follow pagan ideologies pretending to be Biblical. This is going on right now, especially in the Charismatic churches. At some point in the future, the antichristian world government will sponsor a state church, run by a prophetic figure, and all Christians will be required to become members of this corrupted and evil state church. Amazing miracles will be involved in promoting this.

Far from this church being Christian, it will be occult and pagan but using the name of Christ. As well as false teachers and prophets, there will be false Christs. Indeed, the world leader will proclaim himself to be a messiah.

Though they are clueless about this, the Charismatic churches are paving the way for this right now, and have been for forty years. The Charismatic Movement has been nothing else but a Trojan Horse to infiltrate every form of heresy and aberration known to history; and in this it has been successful. I have written on this subject many times.¹⁷³

Persecution of the faithful

The second is persecution. In the near future the church will be divided. Those who follow the current corruption will join the new miraculous state church. Those who refuse to join this church will be hounded, disadvantaged and finally persecuted. This is one reason why the church right now needs to shed all its formal, external institutional paraphernalia, and start meeting in small numbers in homes as God intended. We need an underground church and that is the only thing that will survive the coming holocaust.

At the point that the devil and the world thinks that the church is finally eradicated (it is not), the Lord Jesus returns in glory to destroy all those who hated his coming: the devil, his angels and all sinners.

Precursors and illustrations of this are found in Scripture: Lot and his family escaping Sodom; Noah and his family escaping the flood; Elijah and the 7,000 escaping the persecutions of Jezebel etc.

¹⁷³ For a general expose see my paper, 'The Charismatic Catastrophe', or my paper, 'Occult inroads into the Charismatic Movement'.

All those true Christians that met underground will be caught up with the Lord in the air, to join all those who have died in history and come down from heaven to meet them. And so the world ends in fire and judgment.

How near is this?

Very near; even close at hand.

We must understand that persecution of Christians has been going on for centuries, it is just that western believers have been protected from much of this after the Reformation, since many western nations formally adopted Protestantism.¹⁷⁴ However, eastern nations never had any recession of persecution.

It is claimed that two thirds of the earth persecutes Christians in various forms. Some national persecutions are severe. In India converts have been burned alive, even recently. In Pakistan Christians are regularly killed or hounded, especially new converts from Islam. In Egypt Christians have been crucified and hundreds of churches burned to the ground. We could go on.

The west has made the lot of Christians much worse by its stupid incursions into Iraq and elsewhere. Hundreds of thousands of Christians have fled Iraq as refugees after the corrupt but stable reign of Saddam was ended. Christians once had a safe haven in secular Iraq but most have now fled. Israel has killed and persecuted large numbers of Palestinian Christians with aid from America and the UN. With the Islamic insurgencies in Libya, Egypt and Syria (much of it funded by the CIA), severe persecution has erupted for Christians in those countries. Children have been crucified and infants beheaded. It is almost as if America adopted these policies in order to attack Christians.

But what of the west?

The day when western governments openly attack Christians is virtually round the corner. Christians have been quietly and surreptitiously harassed and imprisoned for hate and race crimes for many years, while the EU openly affirmed that Evangelical Christians were a sect to beware of many years ago.

But let's take a look at America, once that prided itself on being the definitive Christian country (not that there is any such thing), and founded on Christian principles. What is happening right now?

It is shocking to say that Christianity is now, under Obama's criminal rule, being openly attacked on all sides, even by government institutions. Many think that a civil war is looming and this is why Obama seeks gun control – to take guns from Christians that could pose a threat to the Federal government, especially in the southern states.

Item: President Obama has publicly stated that America is no longer a nation based on Christian principles.

Item: the DED (Dept. of Defence; the Pentagon) has issued a new list of extremists to be watched by the military. The top of this dangerous dissident list is Evangelical Christians,

¹⁷⁴ Such as North America, much of Canada, Britain, Germany, Sweden, The Netherlands etc., plus South Africa and Australia.

followed by Mormons, and Catholics at number 8. Lower down the list are the Klu Klux Klan and Islamic radicals.¹⁷⁵

Item: In April 2013, the Colorado State Patrol organised a seminar for police officers led by an officer associated (and subsequently employed) by Homeland Security. This speaker announced warnings about Evangelical Christians, covered in the demographic group Sovereign Citizens. They were to be watched with suspicion and treated with caution and checked by law enforcement.¹⁷⁶ The key problem was considered to be people who took the Bible literally and believed that the founding fathers developed the nation on godly principles. He said that those who are not going along with the changes going on in America needed to be controlled. His assignment with the Colorado State Police was as an analyst for the Colorado Information Analysis Centre, funded by Homeland Security.

News videos: you can see for yourself films of Christians being attacked on the streets on YouTube; there are very many of them. It is common that Christian protestors at Gay rallies, that cause no offence, are attacked by Gay people but are themselves locked up and the violent Gay people ignored. One small group of conservative Christians (including an old woman in her seventies) was charged with crimes warranting 47 years in prison. An example is film of the Seattle 2013 Gay Pride rally.

Sample of news headlines:

- Muslim accused of beheading 2 Christians in US.
- Shooting at Crefto Dollar's megachurch in Georgia kills one.
- Pastor killed, 2 hurt in Illinois Church Shooting.
- American Muslims Stone Christians in Dearborn, Michigan.
- Judge finds Preacher Guilty of 'Disorderly Conduct' for preaching to Patrons Near Noisy Bar.
- Street Preachers Killed in United States.
- Horror as gunman executes woman while she decorates church for children's party in new shooting rampage that left four dead.
- From Jailing Evangelists to Church Bomb Plot, Christian Persecution on the rise in America.
- Evangelists Jailed for Preaching at New Jersey Train Station, Police Cite Terroristic Concerns.
- Missionary Jailed in North Carolina for Telling Officers 'Repent' on Independence Day.
- Philadelphia Police Cite Preacher for Being Flashed by Female Heckler.
- Christians Arrested for Preaching in New Orleans After Sunset; Police Vow to Target Churches Next.
- Phoenix Preacher Sentenced for Holding Home Worship Meetings Now in Jail.
- Illinois Man Arrested for Plotting to Bomb Dozens of Oklahoma Churches.
- International Codes May Force Home Churches, Small Groups to Pony Up, Shut Down or Go Underground.
- Ordinance Targeting Free Speech in Residential Zones Results in Arrests of Peaceful Christians.

¹⁷⁵ The Glenn Beck (a Christian) Blaze, TV show. See YouTube 'Breaking News!!! Its official, OBAMA plans to murder the Christians'.

¹⁷⁶ Ibid. April 5 2013, Blogger Steven Ahle received an email from an under-sheriff, Ron Trowbridge, Prowers County, Colorado leading to its publication.

- Christians Deemed Terrorists in Studies Funded By Department of Homeland Security.
- Colo. Undersheriff warns: State police, Homeland Security to target Christians.
- Army Labelled Evangelicals as Religious Extremists.
- Evangelicals could be put on watch list. Denied guns.
- Pentagon Taps Anti-Christian Extremist for Religious Tolerance Policy.
- Universities are Cracking Down on Christian Students.
- College Closes Down Dorm Room Bible Study.
- Pentagon: Christians in military could be court-martialled for promoting their faith.

There is no doubt that the American federal government is trickling down laws and policies to target Christians in ever increasing severity and numbers. This gives more credence to the fact that the elite that control the American government is not remotely Christian but is satanic.

If this is happening right now in the 'land of the free' and the home of Christian Fundamentalism, how much worse will it be in secular nations?

Luciferianism

The global elite are certainly Satanists, in that they worship Satan and follow his wicked policies, but their chief god is Lucifer. The elite are Luciferians. Though they deny being Satanists, according to Biblical teaching they are, in fact, Satanists.

Who is Lucifer?

In Christian theology Lucifer ('light-bearer') is one of the names for the devil or Satan, usually a term used of him before the Fall; the chief fallen angel. After the Fall he is 'Satan' ('adversary') or 'the devil' ('accuser' or 'slanderer'). In Isaiah 14:12 it is a term used to address the King of Babylon, and through him the devil who inspired him. Babylon was the founding headquarters of all forms of satanic religion.

However, the term 'Lucifer' is used by different religions to name different gods. In Mormonism he is a supposed brother of the Lord Jesus. In occultism, Lucifer is the personification of the independent sub-conscious mind. Many Satanists hold this view as they worship Satan, however, other Satanists believe that Satan is the elder brother of Jesus.

However, Luciferians, while being Satanists in reality, view Lucifer as a more powerful god than the God of Christianity. They believe that he is the god who gave knowledge to Satan when he gave man independent thought and freed him from Yahweh.¹⁷⁷

While Lucifer is their highest god, some also worship Satan as his messenger in the way that Muslims worship Allah but also Mohammed. Others totally ignore Satan completely and centre upon Lucifer, whom they see not as an evil god but as a wise and illuminating god.

The reality of the struggle with the evil global elite is the spiritual warfare, continuing for centuries, between the true God and Luciferians. They are deeply deluded to believe that

¹⁷⁷ Yahweh or Jahveh is the Hebrew personal name of God used in the OT. This is far more accurate than the term 'Jehovah' which is a made-up conflation of Hebrew names first used by a Jesuit secretary to a pope. For a full discussion of this see my paper, 'The names of God'.

their false god is greater than Yahweh, the God of Christians, the Creator and Most High God.

Luciferians are aware of the Biblical prophecies, such as found in Revelation, but they ignore them believing that this is only one interpretation of the end. They believe that they can actually defeat the Christian God. This is the centre of spiritual warfare.

Gnosticism

Gnosticism is a cult that affected the early church for centuries and has infiltrated the church in insidious ways in the last 100 years. It is also a key root of the New Age cults. We have discussed this before so just a few pertinent notes here.

Ancient Gnosticism posited another demi-god beside Yahweh called the Demiurge who was the creator. The Demiurge was an emanation of the aeon¹⁷⁸ Sophia (wisdom), who had herself emanated from Yahweh and was a finite creation. The Demiurge created the world as evil. Thus Gnosticism was dualistic (spirit is good, material things are evil).

Secret or hidden (lit. 'occult') knowledge (Greek: *gnosis*) was the means whereby those who had been initiated by a master gained slow, ascending access to the divine light by a series of mystical steps. Different sects used varying strategies to attain this knowledge (such as asceticism, hedonism or drugs).

The movement had many variants (and still does) but arose from a combination of occult ideas from Babylon, Egypt, Syria and Greece, mixed with Christianity. It is a combination of pagan philosophies, and Greek mystery religions. You will note that it has similarities with Luciferianism, which has arisen from Gnosticism, as did many occult sects. Lucifer would equate to Sophia and Satan with the Demiurge. The importance of independent 'divine' knowledge is vital to both.

Much of the mysticism found in modern Charismatic churches is Gnostic and this is creating a pathway for Christians into New Age philosophies. I believe that the elite, being Gnostic essentially, have utilised Gnosticism in Charismatic churches to debase Christianity.

The Luciferianism of Freemasonry

Freemasons are just one sub-group of the global elite, though many top leaders are Freemasons. We should make no mistake; Freemasonry is Satanic in that it worships Lucifer. This is held back from junior level Masons whose god is 'The Great Architect'. Only Royal Arch Masons (one 5th of Master Masons) are told that the god of Freemasonry is really 'Jah-Bul-On', which is a composite of Jah (the God of the OT),¹⁷⁹ Bul (Baal of the OT)¹⁸⁰ and On (short for Osiris).¹⁸¹ In Biblical terms this is syncretism and idolatry, and thus satanic religion.

However, higher levels of Masons are openly told that, '*the true and pure philosophic religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay; but Lucifer, God of light and God of Good is struggling for humanity against Adonay, the God of Darkness and Evil*'.¹⁸² Adonay is the Hebrew word for

¹⁷⁸ Aeons were emanations from God, sort of angels.

¹⁷⁹ The shortened form of Yahweh or Jahweh. 'Jah' appears in this form in the Psalms.

¹⁸⁰ Baal was the Canaanite storm god and god of fertility. Bel (Aramaic) is an alternative name. Some sources state that he was also seen as the sun-god.

¹⁸¹ The Egyptian god of the dead and fertility.

¹⁸² Albert Pike quoted in Des Griffin, 'The Fourth Reich of the rich', Emissary Publications, (1994), p70.

‘Lord’, used of God in the OT. Pike’s manual for Freemasons, *‘Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite’*, is filled with Luciferianism.

Pike’s teaching is close to Gnosticism, where it came from. It teaches a dualism between the God of the OT, who is characterised as the source of evil, against the God of light and reason – Lucifer. Pike thus reverses a number of Biblical doctrines, such as: the creator of Adam is the ‘Prince of Darkness’, God is called ‘the demons’, Eve is created by ‘the demons’, the serpent is the angel of light etc.¹⁸³ This is the essence of Satanism – the reversal of the teachings of God.

Pike was mainly influenced by the Kabbalistic magician Eliphas Levi; in other words occult Satanism.¹⁸⁴ There is no doubt that Freemasonry is Luciferian and satanic. It has a number of connections with Jewish Kabbalism and esoteric occultism and relies on Gnostic principles on which the Kabbalah was based.¹⁸⁵

Freemason lodges have long been used by the Illuminati and later by Zionist cabals to promote the elite agenda and recruit leaders. Zionism is also centred on Luciferianism (see later). Many sources affirm that Freemasonry is merely a Jewish cultic form under a Gentile guise.¹⁸⁶ Even Pike said that Freemasonry led back to the Kabbalah.¹⁸⁷

Thus it is no surprise that Freemasons are glad to take credit for the gradual decline of Christianity that we are seeing before us today. They call Jesus a ‘*false prophet*’ and God, ‘*the mendacious God*’. The President of the Grand Orient Lodge said in a speech, ‘*Brother Masons, we rejoice to state that we are not without our share in this overthrow of the false prophet*’.¹⁸⁸

Open Roman Catholic Luciferianism

As the days get darker, Satanic forces are starting to become more arrogant and open about their beliefs. Amazingly, the Roman Pope presides over a ritual where his cantor, acting on behalf of the pontiff, openly sings worship to Lucifer in St Peter’s. The pope thus worships Lucifer at Easter vigil Mass; those in 2012, 2013, 2014 can be clearly seen in YouTube videos. The cantor states that Christ is ‘*Lucifer’s son*’, that ‘*flaming Lucifer*’ ... ‘*will never be defeated*’.

Catholics seek to defend this by saying that ‘Lucifer’ is merely a term for ‘light-bearer’ or ‘day-star’ and that it is an innocent term. However, the canticle states that Christ is ‘Lucifer’s son’. Whatever, Lucifer is meant to be in this song it makes Christ less than God and elevates whatever Lucifer is. However, any supposed Christian church will know that Lucifer is a historic name for Satan.

¹⁸³ Pike; ‘Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite’, Supreme Council of the Thirty-Third degree for the Southern Jurisdiction of the United States, Charleston, (1871), p566, 567.

¹⁸⁴ See my paper on ‘Freemasonry’.

¹⁸⁵ It is important to understand this transmission of occultism, which began as the rebellious sun-god / moon goddess idolatrous religion imposed by Nimrod at Babel in Sumer. Babel Luciferianism-Babylonian religion and magic-Egyptian mythology-Greek mythology and mystery religion-Oriental mythology and religion-Gnosticism-Egyptian Hermetic religion-the Kabbalah-modern mysticism, witchcraft and magic-Freemasonry-Theosophy-New Ageism-modern Luciferianism.

¹⁸⁶ Rabbi Isaac Wise; quoted in Texe Marrs; ‘Masonic Jews plot to control the world’, Power of Prophecy, 4 April 2003. Also ‘Jewish Tribune of New York’, 28 October 1927. Also Henry Makow; Illuminati 2, (2010), p10.

¹⁸⁷ Pike. Op. cit. p741.

¹⁸⁸ Senator Delpech (France); 20 September 1902. Quoted in Martin Wagner; ‘Freemasonry: an interpretation’, (1912), p117. Reprint Keesinger Publishing Co. (2003).

Then again, at the coronation of a pope a crown is put on his head. On this crown are the words, '*Vicarius filii Dei*'. If you consider the value of the Latin letters V, I, C, D and L (the basis of Latin numerals, X is not present here) in this phrase, they up to 666. Make of that what you will.

Jews worship Lucifer

[See appendix 5, section on Jewish 'serpent worship' and later in this section.]

Many Jewish sources openly state that the god they worship is Lucifer. For example, '*Most Jews do not like to admit it, but our god is Lucifer ... and we are his chosen people. Lucifer is very much alive*'.¹⁸⁹ This was said by Harold Wallace Rosenthal in an interview with Walter White Jnr., the editor of the Conservative monthly *Western Front* in 1976. Rosenthal was the PA to New York Senator Jacob Javits.

The god of the Kabbalah is Satan and the aim of the Jewish Kabbalah today is to make all things evil to bring about world government that abolishes all religion except Jewish Satanism. The female part of the Jewish Kabbalah god is the 'Holy Serpent', who will only come out of the bottomless pit within the male god (the 'kelipot') and become the messiah when Jews have destroyed all the laws of the true God. Kabbalistic teaching is that evil has deity within it, so evil must be lifted up.¹⁹⁰

The Rothschild Ashkenazi Jews belong to a sect of Kabbalism, which teaches that the messiah will only arrive when the world has descended into chaos and wickedness; thus they adopt strategies to advance iniquity. This is why incest, paedophilia, homosexuality and fornication are rooted within the elite.

The more our civilisation is ruined by immorality, the closer Jews believe we are to the Jewish messianic kingdom (in reality the antichrist). The advances in Britain to promote promiscuity, sexualise children, legalise Gay marriage, support adultery, legalise abortion and so on are part of this planned descent into chaos. The lie is promoted that it is about freedom of choice and respect of others' choices, but the truth is that it is a planned destruction of Christian mores and social infrastructure to bring about the Jewish chaos necessary for the arrival of the Kabbalistic messiah, the serpent.

This Jewish Luciferianism is in agreement with Pike's Satanism that is the bedrock of Freemasonry, and the religion within Freemasonry came from Judaic Kabbalism [see appendix 5]. This also ties in with the fact that modern Judaism is Talmudic and this is the oral teaching of the Pharisees written down; the very teaching that Jesus said was, '*of your father the devil*' (Jn 8:44).

Both the Talmud [see appendix 6] and the Kabbalah are devilish. The root of Judaism is satanic. That many Christians today support this is the result of a massive deception.

Witchcraft and the occult

The occult (meaning 'hidden') comprises of the disciplines of spiritualism ('spiritism' in US; which includes channelling, seances etc.), divination (fortune-telling, astrology) and magic (casting spells). Witchcraft involves some or all of these, but is especially the practice of magic.

¹⁸⁹ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, '*The Hidden Tyranny*', (1976) [available on-line free].

¹⁹⁰ See Hendrie; '*Bloody Zion*', p226-7.

Witchcraft is ancient, being the shamanism that is seen in many mystical occult religions. What is significant today is that, through the work of the Illuminati, there has been a revival and reformation of witchcraft and the occult in multiple forms.

During the late 19th century the Illuminati decided to break witchcraft into four groups to aid their spread. These were witchcraft, astrology, divination and parapsychology mind sciences (casting spells).¹⁹¹ These were given a faux scientific foundation to make them more acceptable, and sure enough, they took off. The New Age Movement was a movement beginning in the 60s, which started to bring them all back together again.

The revival of witchcraft produced very many orders and groups. ‘The Golden Dawn’,¹⁹² one of the earliest, allegedly the Rothschild’s own private coven where every member is chosen personally.

The involvement of witchcraft with the elite

This is difficult to assess. In some ways, there is witchcraft in all Luciferian worship and activities but not all the elite are witches.

It seems that there is a great deal of open witchcraft at the lower levels of the elite. Many lower Illuminati levels are broken down into covens. The number of covens in western nations would shock you. It was once stated that there were 14,000 in Los Angeles alone in the 1970s.

Also Kabbalism is riddled with magic and witchcraft. It teaches numerology, astrology, communicating with demons and fortune telling. These are basic occult practices. This isn’t surprising as it arose from a combination of ancient Egyptian, Babylonian and Greek mysticism. Kabbalism underlies many elite programmes and is central in Zionism and Freemasonry. Note the many media celebrities who have become disciples of it in recent years.

It appears that at the higher levels witchcraft is seen as a tool; witchcraft rituals and ceremonies are seen as elementary diversions for less informed people and a means of controlling folk. The top Illuminati leaders are pure Luciferians who seek to be a god. In Christian terms these are Satanists.

Satanism

Again there is confusion about the term, which can have several meanings.

Formal Satanism is a specific religion centred in the Church of Satan, of which there are many offshoots and sects. ‘The first Church of Satan’ was founded by Anton Lavey in 1966 in San Francisco; an offshoot of this was ‘The Temple of Set’ founded in 1975 by Michael Aquino. However, the term ‘Satanism’ is used by most people to describe ‘devil worship’ in general. Thus a Satanist may not belong to any church or organisation at all but is merely an individual who worships the devil and does his work in one way or another. The root of Satanism is self-satisfaction (*‘do what you will’*), following the philosophy of Marquis de Sade or the more specific teachings of Aleister Crowley.¹⁹³

¹⁹¹ Note the pervasive influence of Mesmerism (hypnotism) and the occult foundation in both Freud and Jung.

¹⁹² Not the Greek political party but ‘the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn’, a group devoted to the study of the occult; a magical order. Its rituals inspired many Wiccans. It was officially founded in the late 19th century by WR Woodman, WW Westcott and SL MacGregor Mathers, who were Freemasons.

¹⁹³ Crowley was certainly satanic but he never called himself a Satanist.

Satanism is not the same as witchcraft; most modern Wiccans¹⁹⁴ would not admit that they are Satanists and affirm that they practice white magic as opposed to black magic. In fact many witches worship Gaia, the earth mother, (but from a Christian perspective they are all, in effect, Satanists, worshipping him by proxy). Satanism and witchcraft are both part of the occult.

Satanists are focused on opposing the God of the Bible and everything he commands; thus the essence of Satanism being the unhindered fulfilment of natural urges, the opposite of Christian obedience to the law of God in righteousness.

When Luciferians worship Satan, they are Satanists, devil worshippers.

Satanic sacrifices

Historically, ritual sacrifice was a means of achieving great power or opening up communications with the spirit-world in satanic religions.

It is constantly alleged, by very many witnesses, that the global elite are not only Satanists but they sacrifice people, often children. There is eyewitness testimony from people who have seen this happen in front of them. This has a very long history.

The Bible repeatedly mentions this great sin and God categorically condemns Israel for adopting the heathen practices of its satanic neighbours and burning their own children in the fire to the god Moloch. Moloch or Molech ('king') was the national god of the Ammonites, to whom children were sacrificed by fire. It was originally the Babylonian god Remphan (Acts 7:43). All these names represent the star-god, called Saturn by the Romans and Cronus by the Greeks. Solomon (1 Kg 11:7) erected a high place for this idol on the Mount of Olives, and till the days of Josiah this worship continued and then again afterwards until the exile. He is also Milcom and Malcham and Chemosh of the Moabites.

In an occult religion that prizes blood offerings, human sacrifice is the most precious and the offering of a virgin the highest value. Thus children are prized for human sacrifices. This is one reason why child trafficking and paedophilia is so closely connected to the global elite. The modern history of the elite is also the history of institutional paedophilia.

Paedophile sacrifices

Satanists, being the opposite of the righteousness commanded by the Christian God, frequently abuse children. For moral adults, safeguarding children is one of the highest priorities of life; Christ himself demands that caring for children is a high priority to God.

Whoever causes one of these little ones who believe in Me to sin, it would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Matt 18:6

Jesus said, 'Let the little children come to Me, and do not forbid them; for of such is the kingdom of heaven'. Matt 19:14

Then He took a little child and set him in the midst of them. And when He had taken him in His arms, He said to them, 'Whoever receives one of these little children in My name receives Me; and whoever receives Me, receives not Me but Him who sent Me'. ... But whoever causes one of these little ones who believe in Me to stumble, it would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were thrown into the sea. Mk 9:36-7, 42

¹⁹⁴ The most common form of modern witchcraft derived from Gerald Gardner in the 20th century.

Since Satanism seeks the opposite of the Christian God, it attacks children. Child sacrifice has long been a feature of classical Satanists; but the global elite, being a variant of Satanism (Luciferians), also abuse children in the most appalling ways.

It is now well established and documented (and soon to be exploded in the public domain) that the fundamental institutions of public life are riddled with paedophiles. The depth and breadth of it is shocking to most people when they first learn of it. Huge numbers of politicians, aristocrats, police, judges, military, educationalists, social services and others are engaged in rampant child abuse. Some of these kill children. Eventually the truth will come out that one of our Conservative Prime Ministers was not only a paedophile but a child murderer. On the web at the moment there is an open allegation of this by a barrister; but many journalists have affirmed this for decades.¹⁹⁵

I first learned of the scope of institutional paedophilia in the Manchester police force, face to face, from a woman police officer who was slandered, victimised, harassed, hospitalised and hounded out of the police force for whistle-blowing.

Just as networks of paedophiles are in the areas where vulnerable children in care homes are readily available to powerful people (e.g. Haut de la Garrenne in Jersey, Kincora in Northern Ireland, Islington, Rochdale etc.) so *'studies have linked missing children to areas where Satanists are believed to be practising'*.¹⁹⁶

The allegations of child sacrifice go all the way to the top. European royals have been accused. All the popes have been accused and Roman Catholicism has something called 'the 9th Circle' where this is common practice. Children are ritually killed, it is alleged, in Rome quite frequently. It is also alleged that the Archbishop of Canterbury has been present at one of these rituals. When evidence was presented to a Common Law court¹⁹⁷ accusing Ratzinger of this, he resigned from the papacy within days. This is never heard of; popes continue until death. Another recent warrant from this court has accused the new pope and Justin Welby (Archbishop of Canterbury) as child sacrificing Satanists. It claims that drinking the blood of these sacrifices has been a required initiation ritual for popes for hundreds of years.¹⁹⁸

That Satanism is practised within the Vatican is a claim that has been made by ex-Catholic priests for many years, as well as Protestant researchers.¹⁹⁹ Satanic 'Black Masses' have even been conducted within the Vatican. Thus child sacrifice is not surprising where satanic rituals are freely conducted in underground catacombs.

As an aside, until around 2010 the Vatican City (a place where only 800 Romanist celibate clergymen live) had a child consent age of ten; it was then raised to fourteen. Why do celibate priests need any consent age and why so low? The age old complaint (and the reason for so much Catholic paedophilia) is that the order of celibacy is inhuman and too much to cope with; so priests get round not having a woman by having sex with boys. The

¹⁹⁵ See Michael Shrimpton, originally broadcast on a Bristol radio station.

¹⁹⁶ Mather and Nichols; 'Dict. of Cults, Sects, Religions and the Occult', Zondervan, (1993), p243.

¹⁹⁷ The International Common Law Court of Justice, a Brussels Court that is outside state authority but is comprised of official judges and lawyers.

¹⁹⁸ There are multiple testimonies of witness survivors that have escaped the Illuminati and have become whistleblowers. These all give the same essential stories about ritual murder.

¹⁹⁹ E.g. Emmanuel Milingo (ex-Catholic archbishop) revealed this at the Fatima 2000 International Conference on World Peace, Rome, November 1996. This was confirmed by former Jesuit Malachi Martin. These accusations were completely ignored by the elite controlled media.

hundreds of existing international cases of Catholic paedophilia are but the tip of the iceberg.

Star whacking

It is alleged by many, including potential victims in fear of their lives, that many of the recent celebrity deaths were not accidents or suicides but were star sacrifices.

Again, the greater the celebrity, the more powerful the sacrifice in occult terms. Thus film stars, singers, comedians and so on are alleged to have been killed by the elite.

The global elite completely rule Hollywood and all the media industries and use these to put over their various messages, sometimes telegraphing their future strategies or past operations as an arrogant boast of their power. They are laughing up their sleeve at the whole world.

Now this could appear to be far fetched if it wasn't for the rational eyewitness testimonies of sane people. One example is the testimony of Randy Quaid, a very respected Hollywood actor, though at B-list level. He recently fled to Canada where he gave a press conference to help protect himself. He openly explained what he called 'star-whackers' that were trying to kill him and steal his fortune. He openly accused the elite of killing some of his friends, such as Heath Ledger and Chris Penn.

Another recent death alleged to have been a hit was that of Joan Rivers. Her case is curious since, in a routine clinic appointment, an outsider to the clinic came in, used the clinic's instruments and 'took a throat biopsy' then vanished. She died from suffocation following this unscheduled throat operation by someone not of the medical staff doing a procedure not allowed outside a hospital.

Another claimed star whacking is Robin Williams. He even starred in a film two years ago where his own unusual death was portrayed in the film (typical of Illuminati arrogance). I certainly do not buy the explanation that this intelligent and rich man committed suicide through money worries.

As an aside, it is claimed that the elite weapons manufactures already have devices that can cause heart attacks at the push of a button, such as sonic-wave, pulse weapons. The Russians had umbrellas that could inject poison decades ago and killed a target on a London street.

The sacrifice of a powerful and well-known celebrity is an occult prize for Satanists.

Further, there have been many unusual deaths and murders of people that became a threat to the elite, and particularly to paedophiles. This provided a double-opportunity: 1) to get rid of a problem; 2) to kill someone significant as an offering. Thus Jill Dando was killed to prevent her going public with her investigations into BBC paedophile rings. The subsequent police investigation was a farce. David Kelly was killed since he was a threat to the initiation of the Iraq War. I've never before heard of a death by slashing one's wrists while sat under a tree but there being not trace of blood on the ground when the paramedics arrived! The list goes on.

Phallic worship

Many, if not all, ancient religions and cults worshipped the phallus and the yonis²⁰⁰ as symbols of fertility and procreation. Their gods indulged in sexual exploits, including

²⁰⁰ In Hinduism a vulva; often symbolised in round stones.

incest, and these were celebrated in fertility rites, which included cultic prostitution. Baalism was noteworthy for its fertility rites and orgiastic rituals, but this is not dissimilar to Greek Bacchanalia and other ancient ceremonies.

It is interesting that at the core of the Kabbalah is phallic worship and that the root religion of the Khazar people (from which most modern Jews arise; see appendix 5) was also phallic worship. Thus there is a focus upon phallic symbolism and fertility rites in a number of elite clubs and religions.

For instance the Jewish Kabbalah has much to say about the phallus ('*Yesod*') of their god. In fact their god is symbolised as a phallus. Indeed, '*The Zophar includes multiple interpretations built around the concept of God's genitals*'.²⁰¹ This is where the idea of copulation with the Shekinah comes from in Hasidic Jews, seen in the swaying movements at the Wailing Wall.

Phallic worship is also evidenced in Freemasonry; it is seen in the Masonic altar (the 'foundation') which represents the genitals of their god. Only the initiated get to understand this. Freemasonry thus exhibits the essence of ancient pagan fertility religions but covered in alternative names and symbols. Pike accepted that the root of Freemasonic ritual in its original form was solar and phallic worship akin to Mediterranean mystery religions, to which a Jewish priestly cover has been applied. This is hidden from the lower orders of Mason, which tend to see Christian symbolism; the esoteric meaning is hidden.

Phallic often worship degenerates into sex-magic, which underlines witchcraft and many satanic cults and which was the essence of the ancient fertility religions, such as Baalism. The Kabbalah indulges in such nonsense.

The glorification of man

I have mentioned elsewhere in this paper about the aspirations of the elite to gain eternal life and god-hood through science, technology and knowledge. This is but a modern form of Gnosticism whereby the individual seeks to ascend up a mystical ladder becoming more and more divine.

The elite already consider themselves to be above ordinary humanity, which they treat like cattle, and this arises from their arrogance, power and riches. However, they want more than these and literally seek eternal life, or at least longevity, as a means of being more and more like their god, Lucifer. He is the light-bearer, the giver of rationalism and independent thought, he tells them to '*do as thou wilt*'; thus they prize modern knowledge and scientific development and are using this to not only achieve their global objectives, but also to aid their schemes to gain extra life.

The global elite are not just centred upon political power and wealth, but a chief focus is the desire to become god-like. It is a truly satanic group of people.

The Kabbalah

We mention the Kabbalah many times within this book, so it behoves us to look here at a summary of what it is.

Firstly, there are many spellings of this word: Cabala, Cabbala, Qabalah, Kabbalah, Kabbala and so on. The Hebrew word QBL (hence Kabbalah) originally meant 'oral

²⁰¹ Rabbi Geoffrey W Dennis; 'The Encyclopaedia of Jewish Myth, Magic & Mysticism', Llewellyn Publications, (2007), p199.

tradition'. It is claimed that the roots date back to first century Palestine. The major text is the *Sefer-ha-Zohar* (the 'book of splendour').

It is the Jewish tradition of mysticism, first transmitted orally and using esoteric methods (including ciphers) in supposedly interpreting the Torah. It reached the height of its influence in the later Middle Ages and remains significant in Hasidism.

In fact, the modern form of Kabbalah is a fake. It was literally made up by a Jew in the Middle Ages to make money and is based on a hotchpotch of pagan ideas; particularly Gnosticism and Egyptian Hermetic teaching (just like Freemasonry, which is allied to it) and various earlier Kabbalistic oral and written traditions.

The modern Kabbalah was created as a new interpretation by Rabbi Isaac Luria [1534-1572] who derived it from the Zohar, a 13th-century, 23 volume work by a Spanish Jew named Moses de Leon. This work argued against assigning any moral attributes to God and postulated no distinction between good and evil.²⁰² We will see this theme emerge many times in the present work. It is the basis of Satanism: hedonism without guilt. De Leon's widow later admitted to Joseph of Avila that her husband had credited the work to a miracle-working Simeon ben Yohai in order to make more money.

We will not examine or summarise the complex and esoteric teachings of the Kabbalah, which would just be a waste of time to no profit. They meander and are not logical or rationally laid down or explained. However, they are merely the re-positioning of ancient pagan religious ideas, Hermetic mysticism and Gnostic ideas in the main.

The false idea that there was a Jewish secret mystical and magic school attracted many Ashkenazi European Jews; but the wiser Sephardic Jews in Spain rejected it and dismissed the Zohar as a hoax, banning it. When the Catholics regained Spain from the Moors and expelled the Jews in 1492, the Sephardic influence waned.

Isaac Luria began teaching his new interpretation of the Zohar in Jerusalem and the ban on the Zohar was lifted in 1640 when Ashkenazi rabbis gained more power. Luria's version of the Kabbalah was published upon his death and it replaced Hakira (Mishne Torah) as Judaism's main theology. The idea of Jewish domination of the world after the appearance of a messiah became popular.

On the wave of Jewish expectations for an imminent messiah figure the Kabbalist Sabbatai Zevi [1626-1676] proclaimed himself to be the messiah in Smyrna in 1666 and quickly gained a million followers called 'Sabbateans'. Zevi's doctrine was essentially Satanism, being summarised as '*praised be he who permits the forbidden*'; in other words Satanism's '*do what thou wilt*'. Sin is a virtue and obeying the Torah is a sin. Doing good only slows down the appearance of the messiah, who will come when chaos reigns. The Kabbalah is a reversal of the Torah.²⁰³

When Zevi's movement threatened the Caliph of Istanbul, the Caliph gave him the choice of converting to Islam or execution. Zevi immediately converted. This led to many rabbis excommunicating him, but he still retained followers, some practising in secret. Thus Sabbateanism went underground until a hundred years later it was revitalised by his follower Jacob Frank [1726-1791] who continued the movement and this later spawned the

²⁰² Henry Makow; 'Illuminati 3: satanic Possession', Silas Green, p30. I acknowledge a debt to Makow for part of this section.

²⁰³ The five books of Moses.

Illuminati, being called ‘Sabbatean-Frankism’. When Weishaupt’s Illuminati was established Rothschild set Frank up in Frankfurt as the new head (see appendix 3).

Frank later ‘converted’ to Catholicism in Poland in order to subvert it from within and was initially supported by the King of Poland; however, he was discovered and imprisoned.

Without further ado, we can see that the Kabbalah is a fake; it is a mutilated copy of ancient paganism; it is degenerate and iniquitous, even satanic. It teaches that people must fully enjoy wickedness as well as good in order to be like god. Thus the Kabbalah is a foundation in modern Luciferianism and undergirds it, just as it undergirds Freemasonry, which was allied to Kabbalism by Weishaupt after 1776. Thus Albert Pike could affirm that Freemasonry worships Satan.²⁰⁴ Catholic saint Maximilian Kolbe [1894-1941] stated, ‘*We can safely identify a criminal mafia called “Freemasonry”. The hand manoeuvring all this toward a clear and specific goal is international Zionism*’.²⁰⁵

In other parts of this book we look at the serpent and phallic worship that underlies Jewish religion. This is most clearly illustrated in the Hasidic Jews’ simulation of copulation with the Wailing Wall, which represents the Shekinah, or the female part of god. In fact sex is a prominent feature of the Kabbalah as it copied the fertility religions of the ancients.

According to the Zohar, the soul, ‘*has an unquenchable yearning to be united with its source in god. This union is characteristically discussed in the metaphor of sex. Generally speaking, the union of male and female is taken as the ideal form of existence. Thus, human sexual relations become symbolic vehicles of divine acts; and the divine activity is understood as of a deeply erotic character itself*’.²⁰⁶

In some unexplained way, man actually helps god’s plan by having sex, which is a simulation of him having sex with his female side (Shekinah). Through sex, a Jew achieves a sort of unity with god. Some rabbis talk of a male and separate female god and a Jew’s prayer is foreplay.²⁰⁷ Thus sex is virtually mystical union with god in the Kabbalah. Some have even called Kabbalism a ‘sex cult’.²⁰⁸

This is why the Kabbalistic elite are so keen to peddle fornication through all their media and explode pornography on the internet.

Other aspects of Kabbalism are very Gnostic and pagan, such as the idea of a usurper god (Lucifer) who defeats the Creator (Yahweh) and rules the universe. Lucifer is the sun-god offspring of the father god and a female goddess, who then marries his mother (Venus). The male god and the female goddess are seen as two aspects of the divine.

It is thus easy to see the influences that prevailed upon Sigmund Freud, who was a Sabbatean Kabbalistic Jew. He promoted sexual satisfaction as a universal panacea; repressed sexual urges being harmful, leading to neuroses. His Oedipus Complex is straight out of the Kabbalah - children have sexual feelings for their opposite-sexed parent and hostility to their same-sex parent. With the help of Jewish Freemasonry (B’nai Brith) he managed to fool the world with his multiple lies. He later admitted that he established psychoanalysis to make money and considered his patients as suckers. His

²⁰⁴ ‘Morals and Dogma’, quoted in Lady Queensborough, *Occult Theocracy*, p220-221.

²⁰⁵ Henry Makow; ‘Freemasonry is a Jewish Proxy’. Quoted in ‘Illuminati 3: Satanic Possession’, p14.

²⁰⁶ David Bakan; ‘Sigmund Freud & the Jewish Mystical Tradition’, (1958), p273.

²⁰⁷ Jewish History, ‘Jewish Religion: the Weight of 3,000 Years’, p34.

²⁰⁸ David Livingstone; ‘Surrendering Islam’.

Psychoanalytical Association followed Illuminati ideals to subvert, exploit and enslave Gentiles. Freud followed his own ideals and got his wife's sister pregnant.

The Illuminati revolutionary movement led by Freemason Mazzini (see appendices) also followed Kabbalah principles. Mazzini said, '*We aspire to corrupt in order to rule*'. The elite's promotion of pornography and fornication has done exactly that. When Israel took over Palestinian TV in the West Bank they broadcast porn. The same happened after the US took over Iraq.

We also see in Kabbalism and paganism the origins of blood sacrifice. Lucifer demands sacrifices and must be appeased to direct his anger against your enemies. The most significant sacrifice is that of a child.

This [child sacrifice] became the basis of this [Kabbalah] cult as it was worshipped throughout the ancient world. Rituals of death and resurrection imitated that of the god [Lucifer]. Participants would imbibe intoxicants and dance to music in order to achieve a state of ecstasy, or Jinn possession, by which they believed they could achieve supernatural abilities like shape-shifting, clairvoyance and other magical powers. In this state they would slaughter a child and eat its flesh and drinks its blood so that the god could be reborn in them.²⁰⁹

We have already discussed the fact the whistleblowers continually affirm that this is going on today in secret elite conclaves, particularly in the Vatican.

Thus the Kabbalah that underlies the religion of many Jews is the exact opposite of the Torah and is a form of Satanism based on hedonism, iniquity and sex-magic. It is a form of Luciferianism.

Examples of scaremongering in the media

Pandemics

The media regularly gets over-excited by scares of pandemics. This is just a trick to keep the population in fear. A scared population is one that will better trust the establishment.

For example there has been massive scares regarding: AIDS, anthrax, swine flu, bird flu, Lassa fever, Ebola, and these are often connected to inoculation drives which have extremely suspicious objectives, and usually very little benefit.²¹⁰ It is wise to studiously avoid government sponsored inoculations [even the annual flu vaccination is completely useless but costs a fortune].²¹¹

To put this into perspective, more people die every year from ordinary flu than all these scare stories added together (about 200,000); yet people do not walk around scared stiff of influenza. H1N1, for instance, was just a milder form of ordinary influenza. My own doctor had it (he tested for it) and just felt woozy for two days. Yet the newspapers spawned a global panic about this.

²⁰⁹ David Livingstone; 'Surrendering Islam', p11-13.

²¹⁰ Parents note that there is multiple definite proof of a connection between MMR and autism that is being stifled by the media.

²¹¹ There are over 100 strains of influenza of which several operate each winter. The flu jab can only deal with, at most, two of these and tests have shown that (at the very best) Tamiflu can only reduce suffering by 24 hours. Some tests have shown that: a) they make it worse and, b) they cause other more serious side effects, c) some increase the chances of getting flu. In some case flu vaccines have caused paralysis and even death. I have lost count of the number of people I have met (I include myself) that were extremely sick for weeks after having a flu jab when flu is normally overcome with 5-10 days.

My advice is to not be scared about such stories and, better still, don't read them at all. I don't read newspapers at all or trust TV news, which I seldom watch. I read summaries and then choose what to study from trusted independent web sources.

Ebola

Why is it that, despite the press generated fears about the current Ebola crisis, many medical centres are not doing the sane thing and quarantining suspected patients. This is the only certain way to halt a pandemic. To prevent it entering a population, strict quarantining is vital, but this has frequently not occurred, even in the west. This bolsters the allegation that the elite wants this to spread. Another issue is that people have been told that Ebola is not airborne. This is not strictly true. While not transmitted by particles in the air, it can be transmitted by liquid droplets suspended in the air, such as sweat from a sick patient. This has been known for years, why has it not been mentioned?

Let's look a bit further into the current Ebola panic.

The current international panic was essentially a localised outbreak that was deliberately turned into a global public health emergency.²¹² US health officials are now warning that Ebola might become as widespread as AIDS. This is despite few reasons why Ebola should turn into a deadly epidemic in developed countries. So far only one Ebola infected person (a citizen from Liberia visiting the US) has died in America because of misdiagnosis.

By 1 November 2014 Ebola had killed about 5,000 people in West Africa. While Zaire ebolavirus leads to severe immunosuppression, many deaths are due to dehydration and lack of adequate treatment. This is why the mortality rate is so high in Africa (about 50% sometimes 70%).

Health agencies are now in a better position to fast-track Ebola vaccines; their profits will be substantial from an epidemic. Ozone therapy is a treatment that inactivates viruses and boosts the immune function, which is being ignored by the authorities. This can eliminate the cytokine storm caused by Ebola (massive tissue destruction and capillary leakage).

Regarding the entrance of Ebola into the US, one has to question the actions of the US Centre for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC).

When West African missionaries reported a surge in Ebola cases in Spring 2014, the CDC did nothing and ignored the exploding epidemic. Three missionaries / aid workers contracted the disease and were flown to the US and quickly recovered between August and September. Why were they flown to the US, risking the spread of infection? Why were they not treated with the experimental vaccine Zmapp in Africa?

On 18 September the UN Security Council adopted a US resolution that lifted travel and border restrictions on African citizens living in Ebola-stricken areas. This allowed free travel of infected people between nations. Why was this done deliberately?

Two days later the Liberia infected person flew to Texas where he exposed family members, health care workers and other patients at a Dallas hospital. The hospital misdiagnosed the symptoms and sent him back home! Knowing that he came from Liberia, this was crazy. Why did the CDC not intervene and take control?

Two days later he was diagnosed with Ebola but public health officials failed to employ infection control measures, which exposed yet more people to the infection. Why? Then,

²¹² Barbara Loe-Fisher, founder and president of the National Vaccine Information Centre (USA).

why did the CDC still not intervene? Not even the most basic infection control measures were adopted that would be normal practice in nursing homes.

Then on 30 September the CDC held a press conference saying that infected persons are only contagious when they are symptomatic and that Ebola is not airborne. Yet studies show that both these statements are false.²¹³ On 8 October top disease control experts stated that the CDC information was wrong and that using fever as a guide to airport control was ineffective. Why did the CDC use false evidence and tell lies? They did not even speak common sense.

Another issue is why are new Ebola vaccines being fast tracked into human trials rather than increasing the testing and production of Zmapp that has already been proved to work? Who will make money out of these? Why vaccines and not drugs? Could it be that vaccines are indemnified from legal ramifications while drugs are not.

Many people are going to get rich from the spread of Ebola.

Without any doubt, the American authorities are guilty here of more than incompetence; there appears to be collusion in spreading Ebola into the US. Some health experts have called these, '*orchestrated failures*'.²¹⁴ To people that understand the plans of the elite, this should be no surprise.

A logical conclusion is that some people in industry, government and the World Health Organisation did not want the Ebola outbreak to be confined to several nations in Africa because that would fail to create a global market for mandated use of fast tracked Ebola vaccines ... Will there be an Ebola outbreak in America? Ask the CDC, WHO, DOD, NIH and Congress.²¹⁵

Despite the warning given by the shoddy practices in America, only weeks later England did exactly the same. A nurse returning from West Africa was found to have Ebola on arriving in Scotland and had not been properly screened before she got on a plane. She was then transferred to London for treatment. Why was she not given a blood test before she started to travel?

We can add to this a stunning development. Doctors in America have proved that Ozone therapy (already known to kill viruses) works on eradicating Ebola. Furthermore, treatment is virtually free and has no bad side effects; it is the perfect treatment. Certain doctors went to Sierra Leone to help out. They were involved with the health ministry and began training hospitals, doctors and nurses in Ozone therapy. After the basic training they wanted to start treating patients when suddenly the President of Sierra Leone forbade all treatments. Medical staff that were tempted to go ahead anyway were told by the health minister that they would lose their jobs if they did. The American doctors were dumbstruck but could not do anything but go home. Why did the president make such a crass decision? There has been no answer.

²¹³ *Infect. Dis.* 1999; 179 (Supplement 1): 576-586. In 2000 scientists reported that ebolavirus has the capacity to cause asymptomatic infection and could persist in the bloodstream for two weeks after exposure and that infected persons can still transmit infection via saliva, stool, semen, breast milk, tears and blood. *New York Times*; 27 June 2000; *The Lancet* 2000; 355 (9222): 2210-2215; *Infect. Dis.* 2007; 196 (Supplement 2): S142-S147.

²¹⁴ Barbara Loe-Fisher, founder and president of the National Vaccine Information Centre (USA).

²¹⁵ Barbara Loe-Fisher; 'Ebola spread raises questions about disease containment procedures', Video report, available on Mercola.com.

Whichever way you look at it, there seems to be governmental collusion to let Ebola spread.

ISIS

This group is a media created frenzy that was stimulated by the elite because the fear factor from Al-Qaeda, which peaked after 9/11/2001, had died down and needed re-branding and re-heating. To develop further fear from Islamic militants, the idea was to create a scary group that had 'Islamic' in their name.

The fact is that ISIS was an offshoot of Al-Qaeda that had initially been funded, weaponised and even trained by the US with the involvement and influence of certain Arab states, such as Saudi Arabia. They were used to precipitate the coup in Libya and then to de-stabilise Syria. ISIS get (or did get until recently) their weapons (via Turkey), training (in Jordan) and funding from the US and their allies under an elite strategy.

ISIS does several useful things to serve the elite. One is to create a scary monster to terrify western gullible populations to hand over more power to the state. Another is to enable weapons manufacturers to continue to get governments to waste money and make them rich. A third is to provide an excuse for NATO to wage war in the Middle East with a creeping mission to wage war on Iran, and also to profit the bankers. The elite will not be satisfied until all the Middle East is either directly controlled by the west or in some sort of alliance with it (such as Saudi Arabia).

The immediate strategy in this plan is to foment a civil war between Sunni and Sh'ia Muslims. This has been going on some time but is being brought to a head by ISIS proclaiming a fake Caliphate and attacking Northern Iraq. Notice how many Muslims have been killed by ISIS but virtually no Jews. This is because it is a Zionist controlled plot by the elite.

NATO's hands are very dirty in this business. Not only has the west supported ISIS but in the Syrian civil war it supported the precursor of ISIS to foment rebellion against a sovereign civil power (whether loathsome or not). When chemical weapons (Sarin Gas) were used against the population, the elite controlled western media made a big fuss to turn opinion against Assad. It then turned out that the chemical weapons had been used by the rebels, not the Syrian army; and it later turned out that these chemicals had been provided by NATO. That in itself is a war crime; and yet the story vanished out of the media altogether and was soon forgotten. This is how wicked your own politicians and allies are; people who will use Sarin gas on innocent men, women and children in order to pursue a political game-plan.

The prize is to drag Iran into war. This is not easy because Iranians are not stupid and have a very strong military. Israel has not attacked Iran (as many thought would happen) because it would start an immediate war that Israel would lose. In their current condition, it is doubtful that the US would win a war with Iran unless it used nuclear weapons; however an alliance of Israel, the US and NATO would doom Iran – but would also provoke World War III that would also drag in Russia and possibly even China.

What the elite want in the short term is for Iran to be so provoked by Sunni military action that they attack Saudi Arabia who is paying for it. This would play right into the elite's hands. Eventually it is planned for a bogus Caliphate to be formed in the Middle East that would result from this war, which Zionists will control; either that or NATO would join Saudi Arabia to defeat Iran and set up a puppet government. Remember the prize is that Iran has the third biggest oil field in the world.

Western Christians are so gullible to fall for all the media propaganda and US lies, and to favour Israel against Iran. I have to say that some Muslim clerics are far wiser in analysing this matter. For example, the chief exponent of Islamic eschatology, Sheikh Imran Hosein, has far better things to say on this subject than any western newspaper or TV programme. Would that Christians had his sense of history and perception. Why is a Muslim teacher wiser in this? Because western Christians have rejected God and his word and followed the lies of the world.

Examples of massive deception

The drug trade

The drug trade is the most profitable enterprise on earth, far above oil and only comparable to Big Pharma profits. Thus it is used as a secret but fundamental part of the economy of elite controlled governments, especially Britain and America. Like it or not, your country probably sponsors drugs.

Because this trade has become a financial necessity of western governments, all moral high ground is lost in pursuit of the drug trade. Thus wars, false flag operations (like 9/11), scaremongering and fake terrorist attacks are used in order to secure this business. High ranking elite figures have been openly accused on the Internet as being involved in the drug trade, such as Lord Mountbatten, Lord Carrington and so forth (interestingly these are also allegedly linked to child trafficking).

This all began with the East India Company, which kick-started Britain's Mercantile Empire. John Mildenhall arrived at Agra in India in 1603 to obtain a concession to trade opium; however, the Mogul (prince) refused. It took Robert Clive (of India) to wage various wars to secure the interests of the East India Company (EIC) and the opium trade in the mid-1700s, particularly in Bengal.

Then came the very dirty business of paying China for goods with opium taken from India, or just selling Indian opium to China; which led to vast profits for the EIC, international power for Britain, but also the Opium Wars, starting in 1839. Lord Palmerston fought the Chinese to secure the drug cartels.

The American firm 'Russell and Company' was also involved in this trade along with the EIC and many Americans grew rich on it, including Franklin D Roosevelt's grandfather. In 1856 Russell and Company endowed the Russell Trust, the legal entity that operates the Skull and Bones secret Yale fraternity that the Bush ex-presidents belong to. Even the Yale Daily News affirms that the Skull and Bones has a 'startling number' of CIA connections.

The CIA eventually became the largest drug operator in the world, helping to finance the American economy.

The Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) of the USA is the major drug baron in the world (alongside the Mafia) and that this was a primary reason for the invasion of Afghanistan by the USA (who even arranged for 9/11 to take place so they would have a pretext to invade Afghanistan and Iraq).²¹⁶

During the Soviet occupation of Afghanistan in the 80s the CIA encouraged the mujahadeen's poppy production. However, the later Taliban authorities burned the poppy fields and severely curtailed opium production, enacting harsh punishments on farmers.

²¹⁶ Alan Morrison, personal email, 5 September 2007.

The American Afghanistan War was primarily to secure the heroin trade, which some estimate had eventually fallen by 80% or more.

The BBC explained that the Taliban managed to cut opium production by 65% in just over one year making it the most effective anti-drug campaign in history.

The Taliban's fight against opium production in Afghanistan was the "most effective" drug control policy of modern times, research suggests. During the 1990s, Afghanistan was the main source of the world's illicit heroin supply. But a UK study has found a Taliban crackdown on drugs led to global heroin production falling by two-thirds in 2001.²¹⁷

After the war, the west, 'in 2001, spent millions of dollars since then on drug eradication?' But, 'output has not reduced significantly'.²¹⁸ Add to this the reports about corruption in the Afghan government so that the police cannot touch drug smugglers plus the fact that the warlords with whom the US military worked in the war against Afghanistan are the drug barons in the country. The real picture is that the CIA was actively restoring the drug supply, which is now back to normal levels.

The CIA uses military planes to transport the raw materials from Asia and then works closely with the Mafia, which is responsible for distributing the drugs on the streets of America. There is so much evidence now available on this, including from whistleblowers in the military,²¹⁹ crusading honest politicians and ex-FBI leaders,²²⁰ that it is amazing why more people are not aware.

The JFK assassination - example of a cover-up

This cover up had to involve the FBI, NSA, CIA and other government institutions; in fact it also involved the Vice-President (LBJ), the Mafia and Mossad. It shows how powerful the global elite is that it can assassinate even an American President, which it has done before (such as Lincoln²²¹). Such a complex story can only be treated in summary form here.

Why?

The cause of the assassination was that JFK was in the process of eliminating and restricting the activities of the elite in the US government.

- He planned to end the rule of the Federal Reserve and change the currency to a Treasury note.
- He demanded that Hoover retire from leading the FBI.
- He said that he would break up the CIA into a thousand pieces.
- He affirmed that he would work (with his brother as Attorney General) to wage war on the mob (the Mafia works with the elite to control and traffick the drug supply).

²¹⁷ BBC; January 2004 article, 'Taliban drugs control effective'.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/south_asia/3408353.stm

²¹⁸ Ibid.

²¹⁹ E.g. Kay Griggs, wife of a colonel in the US army.

²²⁰ E.g. Ted L Gunderson.

²²¹ Lincoln, a Jew, was a former elite figure who manipulated the Northern states aggression against the south in the civil war, which had nothing to do with slavery (some Confederate states had already outlawed it) but was about securing a federal United States from coast to coast. When Lincoln later changed his mind and became a turncoat against the elite, he was assassinated. Today, Putin is a similar case; he has now openly avowed Christianity, built new churches and has rebelled against the Rothschild agenda. Note how the Zionist press constantly smears him as an aggressor.

- He also ruined the CIA attack on Cuba at the Bay of Pigs and was considered to be soft in the confrontation of Cold War Russia; and he was against the Vietnam War.
- All the institutions hated him, as well as the Mafia, which was angry that they had helped him win the election.
- Finally, he intended to end Israel's plans to have nuclear weapons.

Yet the people loved him as a liberal; a war hero they could identify with. Though he was not a righteous man (his fornication is well-known) compared to other corrupt politicians he was clean. One elite whistleblower affirmed that JFK became a Christian three months before his death and the satanic elite would not tolerate this; this cannot be confirmed.

Some simple facts

Rifle and military sniper experts have all stated that the shots the government claims were made by Lee Harvey Oswald were impossible in 5.8 seconds and on a Mannlicher-Carcano rifle with a cheap, badly-mounted scope; absolutely impossible.²²² This is to say nothing of the 'magic bullet' he is supposed to have fired which performed two 90-degree turns causing seven wounds in two people.

All the available evidence, including confessions and multiple eye-witness statements, show that up to eight teams of snipers were used. All the local bystanders knew that one team fired from the grassy knoll, but not the killing shot; another team fired early on from the Dal-tex Building. One sniper hit Kennedy in the throat and his pain is evidenced on film. It is alleged that the killing headshot was: A) by a Mafia hitman on the bridge (who confessed to doing it with a sniper rifle).²²³ B) Some claim it was the driver; but I do not buy this. C) One person has made a good case that the final killing shot was from a storm drain.²²⁴ Whatever the truth, it was not Oswald.

Many of the films, television documentaries and books regarding the assassination plot were disaffirmation projects by the CIA, which have cause great confusion. This includes two BBC documentaries and the Oliver Stone movie. Two absolute, clear points of evidence are: 1) the throat wound was from the front; 2) the killing headshot, which took out part of the back of JFK's head, was also from the front and from a low angle. This obviates Oswald. The number of shots fired (hidden by the fact that the CIA collected all the bullets) also denies the possibility of Oswald being the killer.

Another clear fact is that JFK's body was switched for a look-alike policeman who was also killed that day. This was claimed much later by one of the men involved and both JFK's wife and brother stated that it was not him when they briefly saw the body.

It is certain that LB Johnson was involved, who dived to the floor in his following car just before the shots were fired. His mistress at the time later admitted on camera that LBJ told her the night before that, '*that SOB*' would be finished the next day. He also personally profited hugely in the developing Vietnam War that Kennedy was about to shut down. JFK was a threat to elite interest in a number of ways. To top it all, Howard Hunt (of Watergate

²²² Such as Christian former army sniper Craig Roberts; 'Kill Zone: a sniper looks at Dealey Plaza', Consolidated Press International (1994).

²²³ I was once convinced that a NSA agent accidentally shot Kennedy with a BAR as a result of a documentary claiming official information. I now realise that this was disinformation because the headshot was certainly from the front. This is clearly visible in the Zapruda film and denied by the Warren Commission.

²²⁴ Francis R Conolly; YouTube 'JFK to 9/11 Everything is a Rich Man's Trick'.

fame) exposed LJB as involved in the top command in the decision to kill JFK on his deathbed in a video and a letter to his son.

It was a combination of the CIA / FBI / NSA, Dallas Police, Mossad²²⁵ and the Mafia that conducted the assassination and cover up, under order of elite bankers and corporatists (such as Allen Dulles), oil businessmen, and the support of LBJ. It appears that GHW Bush [senior] was the executive controller of events on the ground for the CIA. Some suggest that Castro and French intelligence services were also involved. It was a vast conspiracy, involving many layers (including many individuals that were later assassinated to cover the story up) that actually failed in many respects – such as, most of the snipers missed. The assassination of Oswald was also a mess; he was supposed to be gunned down by police for resisting arrest and fleeing, but he submitted to being arrested and loudly shouted that he was not resisting arrest.

What really happened in this was a silent coup-d'état whereby America was changed forever and the Mafia became deeply entangled with government and the CIA. This alone shows that it is the global elite that controls the United States, not the government.

9/11 - example of a Mossad false flag operation

Eventually I hope to issue a paper on this matter since so much information has come to light since the event, and I have been asked for my views.

Suffice to say that there is no earthly possibility that the government account is true; none whatsoever. Even the 9/11 commission chairs both said that the commission was, '*set up to fail*'.

To just give a taste of my findings.

- No commercial plane could have penetrated the strengthened steel panels, and certainly not the 47 inner core panels, and then protruded out the other side. Planes are very flimsy and necessarily light in construction. Mere 5-mph crashes on the ground have written nose cones and cockpits off. This alone means that the films are doctored.
- No plane crash, added to the combustibles in the offices, had the ability to destroy the buildings. In any case WTC 7 was never hit by a plane, only had a minor, small contained fire, and fell to the ground in freefall. No fire had ever destroyed a skyscraper until 9/11, despite much bigger fires.
- The steel columns melted, leaving only a few stumps that were not completely obliterated. According to the laws of physics, the maximum possible ignition temperature was about 1000F less than required to be able to melt the steels.
- Multiple examples of Nano-thermite flakes (a specialist explosive used in demolition) were found at the site and in general debris, and this was of military grade. This is one of the very few things that could have caused the steel panels to melt.
- How could the heat be so great that parts of ground zero was unapproachable for months (more evidence of thermitite, which has its own oxygen supply) and steel melted, yet Mohammed Atta's passport was quickly found unburned in debris?
- Why was all the evidence of a major crime scene immediately taken away and shipped to China? Scores of lorries were taking the debris (filled with vital evidence) to ships for days.

²²⁵ Michael Collins Piper makes a strong case for this in 'Final Judgment', American Free Press, (2004). Jewish defector Mordecai Vananu stated that Israel was responsible for JFK's assassination (The Jerusalem Post, 25 July 2004).

- No experienced pilot could have performed the manoeuvres required of the planes, both in the case of the World Trade Centre complex and the Pentagon crashes. Highly qualified and experienced pilots have tried in simulators and failed. Yet people who could hardly fly a Cessna are supposed to have done that.
- The crash site at the Pentagon could not possibly have been caused by a jetliner.
- The crash site at Shanksville showed no evidence of any jetliner debris or bodies.
- The jet engine cooler found as debris on a Manhattan street, supposedly from one of the planes, was of the wrong engine type. It also caused no crater in the road. Without any doubt this was a planted fake.
- The Pentagon was caught as having trillions of dollars of unexplained debt immediately before 9/11. The explosion at the Pentagon was in exactly the right place to destroy all the evidence pertaining to this.
- Many of the claimed hijackers are still alive, living in various Middle Eastern countries.
- The supposed 'mobile calls from UA Flight 93 could not have been made from altitude in a moving plane with the technology at that time.

A Mossad false flag

The reason for 9/11 was what is called a 'false flag operation' (that is an event supposed to be by an enemy but really performed by the victim for a purpose) in order to generate a number of pre-planned strategies. More and more evidence points to a Zionist Mossad operation. In fact, when former Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu was asked on 12 September 2001 what the 9/11 attacks meant for relations with the US he replied, '*It is very good*'.²²⁶ He later told an assembly at Bar Ilan University that the 9/11 attacks were a good thing for Israel.²²⁷

The former head of the *Verfassungsschutz* (the domestic branch of the German intelligence service), Eckehardt Werthebach, affirmed that such an operation could only be planned and completed by a 'fixed-frame' state intelligence system. It was impossible for a bunch of amateur terrorists to plan and resource, let alone carry out such an operation; it had to be a state-controlled event.²²⁸

Former Italian President, Francesco Cossiga, told a newspaper that 9/11 was an attack run by Mossad, adding that this was common knowledge amongst the world's intelligence community.²²⁹ The former head of Pakistan's intelligence (ISI), Hamid Gul, told a reporter just after the attacks that Mossad was the perpetrator. He added, '*it created an instant mindset [i.e. instantly blaming bin Laden] and put people into a trance, which prevented even intelligent people from thinking for themselves*'.²³⁰ Andreas von Buelow, the former head of the parliamentary commission that oversaw the German intelligence services stated that he believed that Mossad was behind the attacks.²³¹ Dr Alan Sabrosky, Director of Studies for the Strategic Studies Institute at the US Army War College said, '*Not only did they [Israel] attack the USS Liberty, they did 9/11. They did it. ... I have made it absolutely clear that it is 100%*

²²⁶ James Bennet; New York Times, 'A day of terror: the Israeli's spilled blood is seen as bond that draws two nations closer', 12 September 2001.

²²⁷ Haaretz Service & Reuters, 'Report: Netanyahu says 9/11 terror attacks good for Israel', 16 April 2008.

²²⁸ Christopher Lee Bollyn; 'Solving 9/11 – The deception that changed the world', self-published, 12 May 2010.

²²⁹ Bollyn, Ibid.

²³⁰ Speaking to UPI reporter Arnaud de Borchgrave. Bollyn, op. cit.

²³¹ Bollyn, op. cit.

certain that 9/11 was a Mossad operation. *Period*.²³² Sabrosky is part Jewish with nothing to gain.

Finally, Mossad agents were arrested on 9/11 on the other side of the river having been prepared in advance to film the event from the roof of a van. When the towers collapsed they were witnessed to be dancing with joy. Upon arrest they were proved to be Mossad agents and later released on the orders of the FBI. On Israeli television they later explained that they were there to document the event.

The pre-planned strategies implemented following 9/11

- Put America on a war footing to generate unbridled patriotism and fear in the population to strengthen the bonds of a rogue Zionist dominated government.
- Establish a fake case to invade Iraq to grab the oil and establish a power base in the Middle East.
- Institute a punishment of Saddam Hussein who had worked against the elite petro-dollar and had begun selling oil in Euros. It was thus a warning to others – work against the petro-dollar and we will go to war with you.²³³
- Establish a fake case to invade Afghanistan. This was to restore the opium production which the Taliban has destroyed, and also to safeguard control over oil / gas pipeline routes.
- Make bucket loads of money for the elite bankers and military corporations who profited from the wars.
- Make the people so scared that they would accept the draconian new laws enacted by Bush, such as the pre-written Patriot Acts and Department of Homeland Security, which enabled the elite to make war on the citizens of the US by stealth under the guise of national security. These have made America a police state in reality. The UK is in a very similar position, though the laws are less well known.

9/11 led to an aggressive set of strategies used by the elite to secure control over the US and the UK populations. The ‘Big Brother’ state envisioned by George Orwell is already in operation, but its full powers have not been invoked yet.

The death of Diana, Princess of Wales – example of a modern elite hit and subsequent establishment cover-up.

Very few thinking people today doubt that this was a political assassination; even the inquest affirmed that it was not an accident but an ‘unlawful killing’. Yet the media has consistently called it an accident or blamed the paparazzi (which the inquest did not do).

Why assassinate her?

- She had become a serious embarrassment to the British royal family. The Queen had said that she wanted her to go away.
- She had already exposed some dirty and dark secrets of the Windsors.
- Unlike others that married into the royal family, Diana proved to be intelligent, independent and strong-willed; this made her a serious threat since she could not be controlled or side-lined.
- She threatened to spill the beans on even worse secrets of the royals.

²³² Interview with Mark Glen, 15 March 2010. See also Sabrosky’ ‘Zionism Unmasked: the dark face of Jewish nationalism’, 11 March 2010. See ‘Veterans Today’ web page.

²³³ This was why BRICS was constituted; no nation dared to go it alone. For America to fight the BRICS they would need to start a world war. Some think this is in planning.

- She had threatened the profits of the military corporations through her relentless campaigning against land mines and had got several important nations to sign up to banning them, including Britain.
- A likely marriage to Dodi al-Fayed was a great threat to the royals and the British establishment since it posited a Muslim stepfather to the future British king.

Who assassinated her?

Many very serious investigative journalists have plainly stated that Diana was murdered under the controlling influence of MI6, on the command of the Queen, with the involvement of the American CIA and the French secret service.²³⁴

Given that the plain motive was Diana's threat to the elite, and to the Windsors in particular, it makes eminent sense that MI6 would run the hit on the orders of the royal family. Numerous people involved were secret service agents, even Henri Paul, the driver of the car.

MI6 agents, friendly to Diana, had warned her that she was in danger and to beware. Diana also stated that Charles was planning to have her murdered in a car crash. A hand-written note ['Mischon note'²³⁵] confirming this was withheld from the inquest by the police for six years. Diana told several people that she would be assassinated in a car crash (e.g. Paul Burrell or Simone Simmons).

A CIA contract agent assigned to MI6 forewarned journalists,²³⁶ one week prior to the Paris car crash, of Diana's imminent demise. This claim was then corroborated by an MI5 source and a second source inside British Military Intelligence.

Was she assassinated?

Yes, without any doubt. First-aiders on the scene (including a doctor) said that she was alive in the car, able to breathe and that there was every expectation that she would survive. A specialist doctor that surveyed the facts years later affirmed that she would have survived if the crash had occurred in London.

She was alive when she went into the ambulance with expectation of survival, but was dead after being an unusually long time in the ambulance and pronounced dead in the hospital.

Some facts

We cannot evaluate thousands of pieces of relevant information here, you can research this for yourself. I will offer just a few facts to make you think.

- The BBC announced that Diana had been killed 'in a road traffic accident' before the crash in Paris occurred?
- All the CCTV cameras failed. At midnight, the 17 traffic cameras located inside the Point d'Alma tunnel all suddenly stopped recording images because the electricity supply in the tunnel mysteriously failed. In addition, none of the 10 other traffic

²³⁴ Note the headlines: 'Diana's death likened to MI6 plot'; John Robertson; The Scotsman, 16 December 2003. 'Burrell: MI5 Linked to Diana's Death', London Mirror, 6 May 2004.

²³⁵ The so-called "Mishcon Note" records a meeting with Lord Mishcon, Diana's lawyer, in 1995 at which she spoke of fears that somebody would arrange a car crash for her. The lawyer, who has since died, handed the letter to Lord Condon 18 days after the 1997 crash in Paris in which Diana was killed. The letter was not passed on to Michael Burgess, the Royal Coroner, until 2003 after a similar letter was made public by Paul Burrell, Diana's former butler, the jury were told. Mr Mansfield put it to Lord Condon that he had a legal duty as early as 1997 to pass on anything germane to the case to the relevant coroner.

²³⁶ John King and John Beveridge; 'The Hidden Evidence', SPI Books, (2001).

cameras on the route from the Ritz to the Point d'Alma tunnel were working at the time of the crash. Yet a motorist was fined for speeding 15 minutes earlier.

- Henri Paul is repeatedly blamed for causing the 'accident' by being drunk and speeding. Henri Paul was not drunk. Police in Britain and France tampered with the evidence. It is now known that the blood tested was not Henri Paul's at all but belonged to a suicide victim.
- A witness saw a motor cycle with two bikers in black use a very powerful military type strobe flashlight to disorientate Henri Paul and he crashed the car.²³⁷
- Diana did not suffer massive injuries, as per the official report, she spoke to a helper at the scene who stated that she did not cry or complain but asked what was going on (she was in shock and trapped in the vehicle).
- Why was Diana not rushed to hospital after being stabilised at the scene? Why did the ambulance go so slow and even stop 5 minutes from the hospital? The ambulance deliberately passed four separate hospitals going at a maximum speed of only 25 miles per hour.
- British medical experts have stated that Diana could have survived if British protocols had been in place.
- Why was Diana's body not subject to a second British autopsy as per the legal protocol? Why was Diana's body embalmed by the French authorities making a further autopsy impossible?
- Thousands of documents and testimony relevant to the case were stolen and went missing.
- Why did the authorities wash down the scene with soap three hours after the accident erasing all evidence?
- Why did the police refuse the offer of Mercedes to send two top experts to examine the wreckage and determine what happened?
- Witnesses of the tragedy were killed mysteriously; one with a bullet through the head.
- Huge amounts of evidence and eyewitness testimony was not presented to the inquest; some hidden in a police safe.

There is more than enough circumstantial evidence and eyewitness testimony to prove that the car was deliberately crashed, that Diana was alive at the scene, that something terrible happened in the ambulance and that there was a subsequent huge cover-up. The only beneficiaries of this murder were the global elite and the Windsors in particular. With so much new evidence, so much proof of police corruption and so many unanswered questions it is amazing that there has not been a new public enquiry.

Personal elite objectives in achieving their goals

These things seem inconceivable, and yet they have been on the elite agenda for a long time. Also leaked documents from elite meetings, such as the closing speech at the last Bilderberg meeting, substantiate these goals.

Becoming a god

This should not surprise Christians. The original lie of the devil to Eve was that mankind could become as God if they followed his advice. The first sin was the desire for independence from God, to whom man owed everything.

²³⁷ Francois Levistre was driving in front of the Mercedes when it crashed. He told the jury that two hitmen on a motorcycle shone a powerful flashlight at Princess Diana's car before it crashed, her inquest was told.

All of the heresies that followed have this basic fault – independence from God and his word. In some form or another, false religions and demonic doctrines seek to make man his own god. For example, Buddhism teaches that there is no God and that you affect your eternal state by controlling desires. Occultists use magic in an attempt to make themselves like God, able to change nature through spells and demonic alliances. ‘Christian heresies’ are similar, such as Word Faith that seeks to make God subservient to the faith claims of their adherents. All mystics seek a god within themselves.

The elite are Luciferians [see that section]. They actually believe (like Lucifer, Satan) that they can achieve god-like status; or as near as it is possible to get. They have swallowed the lie of the devil that they can be as God and do not need to fear him.

Thus they see themselves as a status above ordinary humans. They literally treat mankind generally as animals, mere cattle to do a job;²³⁸ thus they care nothing if billions die. They are becoming gods and thus they can do as they want to rule the world. Thus all elite figures tend to have a deep arrogance; sometimes this is hidden under false humility (such as Tony Blair), sometimes it is open (such as Henry Kissinger).

Eternal life

As part of the desire to break free from humanity and become a god, the elite aspires to achieve eternal life through the means of technological advances. Though this seems foolish to rational people, the elite really believes that, in time, they can achieve a technical method to defeat death.

At this point in time it is stated that they have already achieved the means to live to the age of 200 as a result of nano-technology.²³⁹ Exactly what this means is hard to define; (as with much elite technology) it is far in advance of the technology available to the world. It is presumably some form of repair system for the vital organs. Just as dialysis can replace a kidney, and a heart transplant can replace a heart, so it seems that other, smaller organs can be repaired with new technology not found in hospitals.

This is another reason why the elite seeks to reduce the human population to a mere 500 million. If the top echelons of society continue to live prolonged lives, the earth could only support small numbers of long-living humans.

Another way to presume to cheat death is cryogenics; the freezing of the body in storage until a time arises when their prospective cause of death can be fixed and they can be reanimated. Whether this would actually work is as moot point.

Why anyone would want to live in a fallen world forever, with all the weakness of the mind as well as the body, in physical separation from the glory of God, is a mystery to me. The hope of the believer is not miserable longevity on a dying planet, but on fellowship with God in the glory in perfection. But this is how twisted and iniquitous these people really are.

²³⁸ Hence the Jewish and Illuminati term ‘goyim’ for the masses, derogatively applied as ‘human cattle’. ‘Goy’ literally means ‘people’, or ‘nation’.

²³⁹ According to a leaked copy of the closing speech at the last Bilderberg conference; presuming this is not a fake.

Disambiguation²⁴⁰

I discussed the various levels of the global elite, and their power bases in my paper, *'The expression of the man of sin'*, which you should check for names of key elite figures and some groupings and committees. Here I want to isolate some key administrative information for the purposes of clarity.

The people in the elite are not just one stratum of society, or one secret society, or one race; they comprise all sorts of people and racial types. However, the very top rulers are more restricted; they include the royal and aristocratic European dynasties mentioned earlier, the Jesuit controlled Vatican (in fact Jesuits have been controlling the elite for two centuries), the top banking families, the top industrialists and the key military corporations. The alleged top levels of the pyramid are: 1) the 13 families of generational Luciferians (sometimes called the Grand Druid Council); 2) the Committee of 33; 3) the Committee of 300. Senior politicians usually only make it to the Committee of 300 but a few that have family links to the top level have a higher rank (such as Bush senior).

Freemasonry

The global elite is not equated to Freemasonry. Freemasonry has been infiltrated by the elite (Illuminati) for 250 years and the top levels are occupied by elite people. Freemasonry is then used as a tool of the elite and Freemasons are recruited, when suitable, for elite purposes. Thus many elite leaders are also Freemasonry leaders (note the British royals²⁴¹).

Jesuits infiltrated Freemasonry after 1773 when they were suppressed by the pope. They used Freemasonry as a means of maintaining their power and even changed many of the Masonic rituals.²⁴² Remember that Jesuits had a strong Jewish emphasis.

In 1782, at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad, an alliance between Illuminism and Freemasonry took place. From then on, the aims of the elite and the top levels of Freemasonry were united. Weishaupt and his Illuminati followers had been initiated into Freemasonry in 1777 by European rulers. Bankers like the Rothschilds were already controlling the finances of many princes and rulers and were funding and directing Weishaupt.

So by 1782 there was a close alliance between Jewish Bankers, Jews, Jesuits (later to control the Vatican), European nobility and the Illuminati. With the additions of modern multi-national corporate heads, rich oligarchs and some political dynasties, we have the modern global elite. [See appendix 4 on Weishaupt, the Rothschilds and Judaism.]

In the late-19th century we note that Albert Pike was a senior member of international Freemasonry but also the head of the Illuminati, planning the strategy for three world wars to facilitate an Illuminati world government.

As well as involving very many important people in society (judges, police officers, magistrates, professionals etc.) Freemasons have infiltrated many areas of the infrastructure and religion. The Anglican Church has been a stronghold of Freemasonry for 200 years. While some popes castigated Freemasonry, other popes were Freemasons.

²⁴⁰ Meaning, 'to remove uncertainty, to clarify'.

²⁴¹ Augustus Frederick, Duke of Sussex became Grand Master of the Premier Grand Lodge in 1813. Edward, Duke of Kent, became Grand Master of the Antients Grand Lodge in 1813. In 1967 Prince Edward was Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England, the governing body of Freemasons in England and Wales. In 1986 the Duke of Kent was the Grand Master of Craft Masonry.

²⁴² John Robison; 'Proofs of a conspiracy', (1798), p4, 12, 17. Reprint: Western islands, (1967).

Freemasonry is allied with the Jews and with Communism. Often one elite secret society (say Jesuit Catholics) will publicly denounce another one (say Freemasonry) while behind the scenes all are in alliance. The smokescreen merely serves temporary purposes. The key is in the top-level leadership of all the groups. That is the elite.

*Examples of top level Freemasons in national governments*²⁴³

- US Presidents who were Freemasons include: George Washington, James Monroe, Andrew Jackson, James Polk, James Buchanan, Andrew Johnson, James Garfield, William McKinley, Theodore Roosevelt, Howard Taft, Warren Harding, F D Roosevelt, Harry Truman, LB Johnson, Gerald Ford, GHW Bush, Bill Clinton, GW Bush, Barack Obama.
- In 1830 Thaddeus Stevens claimed that, *'though but 100,000 of [Americans] are Freemasons, yet almost all the offices of high profit and high honour are filled with gentlemen of that institution'*.
- In 1980s USA at least 75 Congressmen were Freemasons.
- In 1987 41 members of the US Federal Judiciary were Masons.
- In the 1990s Henry Clausen stated that in the US 14 Presidents, 18 Vice Presidents, most of the justices of the Supreme Court, most of the States Governors, most of the Senate a large percentage of the Congressmen, and five Chief Justices were Masons. Two Chief Justices were Grand Masters, John Marsahall and Earl Warren, who ended Christian prayer in schools.
- In Eisenhower's cabinet the Secretary of State, the Secretary of Defence, the Secretary of the Interior, the Secretary of Commerce and the Chief of Staff were all Freemasons.
- In Freemason Harry Truman's cabinet, the Secretary of State, the Sec. of Commerce, the Sec. of Defence, the Attorney General, his four Supreme Court appointees were Freemasons. Truman considered that his highest honour was being a Grand Master, not the president.
- Between 1921-23 the President, 300 of the 435 members of the House of Representatives (69%), and 30 of the 48 Senators (63%) were Freemasons.

We could continue as nauseam in this vein.

It must be remembered that Freemasons swear a blood oath to support the brotherhood above any other loyalty. In 1834 the Massachusetts Legislature averred that Freemasonry was, *'a distinct independent government within our own government and beyond the control of the laws of the land by means of its secrecy and the oaths and regulations which its subjects are bound to obey'*.

Today, if you want to succeed to the highest ranks of any public body, and of many private organisations, you must first be Freemason. I saw this firsthand in my early career in the Post Office in the 1970s when I refused the offer of membership several times. I knew that most office managers, all the heads of the Union, all the local Justices of the Peace, the Mayor, and the heads of many organisations were Freemasons.

Communism by stealth

As Jews give prior loyalty to Zionist interests, and Freemasons give their allegiance to the Brotherhood (which is tied to Zionist interests), so Communists give their loyalty to the elite. In fact all three (plus the Mafia) work together. Many elite leaders are Freemasons, Zionists and Communists. Communists pretend to be feminists, socialists, human rights

²⁴³ James Wardner; 'Unholy Alliances'. Quoted from Henry Makow; 'Illuminati 3' op. cit., p174ff.

champions and such like in order to press their goals by stealth. Note that Ed Milliband's father was a hard-line Marxist.

We show elsewhere in this paper how the aspirations of Communism have been accepted by national governments that are supposed to be against it. This is because Communism is a creation of the Zionists and elite as a tool to enslave humanity. As an example of the infiltration of Communism, note the following:²⁴⁴

- In 2005 ex-KGB generals were given important positions in the Dept. of Homeland Security, which is preparing to wage war on American citizens, by Zionist Michael Chertoff.²⁴⁵
- While the Communist Party of the USA (CPUSA) worked to subvert the nation, engaged in espionage, trained guerrilla units within the US, took over unions and controlled industries, from the 1920s onwards, the federal government did virtually nothing and tolerated it all. FDR said that some of his best friends were Communists.
- Eisenhower, in 1956, cancelled the ant-subversive sections in the Immigration Dept. and stopped deportation / prosecution of known alien Communists.
- The House Un-American Activities Committee has been repeatedly portrayed as an illiberal, insane witch-hunt by the Zionist owned media.
- The Mafia was in partnership with Communists in the drug trade in America during the Cold War. The Mafia assassinated people problematic to Communist plans. The Mafia also distributed counterfeit dollars printed in Moscow.
- Communists robbed banks.
- Communists infiltrated the Civil Right Movement, working with Martin Luther King (MLK), but Black Americans did not take this up with any fervour. In 1955 Rosa Parks sparked the beginning of the US Civil Rights Movement by refusing to move to the back of a bus. This was not a spontaneous act of individual defiance but a planned Communist ploy. It was orchestrated by her employer the National Association of the Advancement of Coloured People (NAACP). Zionist elite leader Jacob Schiff started the NAACP in 1909 and Jews ran it until the 70s. Parks was a trained Communist Party activist and member of the Communist party. She also attended a school started in 1932 by two Communists and used to train subversives. The originator of feminism, Betty Friedan, also attended this school, as did MLK (who privately stated that he was a Marxist and his two secretaries and his speechwriter were Communists). Eventually the State of Tennessee closed down the school in 1960 for subversive activities. The Montgomery bus boycott was planned in advance and MLK brought in to lead it. Black Americans have bewailed the Civil Rights Mvt., which they claim has ruined Black communities and Black collective power, which collapsed into corporatism. Harry Belafonte stated that MLK was killed after he realised that he was a pawn in a larger elite game and that de-segregation would impoverish the Blacks.
- Communism funded and supported the rise of Feminism in the US. This became a 'class war' but based on gender and was patterned after the Civil Rights Mvt. Communists also sponsored the policies that led to the moral and social decline of Americans. The policies of 'political correctness', 'Gay rights', 'hate speech', 'employment equality', 'diversity', 'human rights commissions' and such like are Communist in origin.

²⁴⁴ Henry Makow; 'Illuminati 3', op. cit. p180 ff.

²⁴⁵ Henry Makow; 'Illuminati 3', op. cit. p177.

Jews

The elite is not comprised just of Jews and Zionists, but very many are Jews. There are very deep connections between principles established by satanic Jews that apostatised from Judaism in ancient history and worshipped Lucifer with the Illuminati. Every power-mad group wants to take over the world and thus there are consistent strategies laid out by different groups to accomplish this.

It is claimed, by Illuminati whistleblowers, that the protocols of plans to achieve world government were first laid out by renegade, Luciferian Jews but were taken over by the Illuminati which came later, probably around the time of the Knights Templar. However, some claim that the Illuminati goals go back to Sumer. Certainly empire building and occult religion started there, coalescing in Babel / Babylon but whether a group known as the Illuminati began there is doubtful.

Zionism is a recent invention (see next and Appendices) which is a tool of the global elite. Thus many modern strategies involve Zionists and Zionism, but this is only a particular strategy of the elite to achieve certain goals. The elite are not all Jews (though some are apostate Jews) but Israel is a tool of the elite used to ensure that terrorism and Middle East wars continue. Mossad is a particularly effective tool used by the elite, paid for by the Rothschilds.

Some Jews have very important places at the top elite table, such as the Rothschilds, but these are not religious Jews, or even blood Jews, but are Luciferians and Sabbatean Kabbalists. They may claim to be Judaic in public but the symbolism of their jewellery, gestures, logos and signs betray their Satanism.

However, we must note that the British aristocracy, which is a bedrock of the elite, is closely allied to Jews. Many English aristocrats and royals married Jewish women long ago to the degree that some aristocratic families consider themselves to be Jewish. This is illustrated in the ITV drama 'Downton Abbey' where the Earl, Lord Grantham, is married to an American Jew and sired three Jewish daughters, thus ensuring the line afterwards was Jewish. The story-line also depicts other aristocratic families as being of Jewish origin, both in Britain and ex-pats from Russia.

It is alleged that by 1900 there were very few English aristocratic families that had not intermarried with Jews. So much so that when they vacationed in Europe, observers commented that so many people with titles had a Jewish appearance and accent.

For example: Winston Church was Jewish. This is important in connection with the conspiracy during WWII. Like the Downton Abbey story-line, Winston was the son of an aristocratic father and an American Jewess. Lady Randolph Church was born Jenny Jerome. Her father was involved in theatre investment and changed his name from Jacobson. Moshe Kohn of the Jerusalem Post said, '*Cunning, so doubt, came to Churchill in the Jewish genes transmitted by his mother*'.

Thus today, many of the royals and aristocrats at the top level of the elite are Jews, even though they have traditional British surnames.

Zionism

Zionism needs especial emphasis here. It must be understood that Zionism has nothing to do with religious Judaism; it is a political movement that uses religious Judaism to further its goals. Both political Zionism and Messianic Zionism are deceitful tools of the elite to

further world empire. Political Zionism fools unbelievers and Messianic Zionism fools Christians into supporting the global elite plans; especially in the Middle East.²⁴⁶

Zionism was an artificial creation by the Rothschilds in conjunction with atheist politicians to achieve certain ends; one of which was the creation of the State of Israel to foment terrorism and war (see appendix 2). The claims of Zionists to be a fulfilment of Bible prophecy are not only unbiblical, but were artificial political tools to add a veneer of respectability and fool the church, whose support was needed between 1914 to 2001; they don't depend Christian support any longer as they are too powerful.

It must be understood that many decent Jews do not support either Zionism, or the State of Israel. In fact Torah Jews insist that the State of Israel is an abomination to God and contrary to prophecies by Solomon and the Torah of Moses. They campaign against Israeli terrorism and repression of the Palestinians. They also bewail the fact that before 1948 Muslim Arabs were their friends. They understand that Zionism is a deceptive political tool of renegade Jews like the Rothschilds to work against the principles of righteousness laid down in the Torah.

Then we must understand the breadth of the power base of the Rothschild Zionists in controlling world affairs. In the last hundred years this has been principally through the USA, which is why the US is the 'policeman of the world' (actually the destabilising, warmongering influence in the world). The elite ensures that all the key controlling positions in American politics and social affairs are run by Zionists. Thus the President is a Zionist placement (Republican or Democrat) and controlled by Zionists. Advisors, heads of departments and major civil servants are all Zionists. Thus many famous names that have been instrumental in recent American history are Zionists whose first loyalty is to the Illuminati plan rather than the people of America: Cheney, Rumsfeld, Wolfowitz, Kissinger, Zelikow; the list goes on and on. The situation in the UK is very similar.

Corporatism

All major corporations in the world are under the control of the elite. If you trace back ownership of major industries, you can discover that at some point a bigger elite corporation owns it.²⁴⁷ Most of the world's corporations are in the hands of a very few people.

Many of the Zionist names that had a place in controlling American politics end up as heads of corporations when their term of office and influence is finished. Often they work on the boards of large industrial enterprises that were favoured by their policies whilst in office. Note the link between Halliburton and Dick Cheney as but one example.

The elite has ensured, and continues to ensure, that national governments have less and less say in domestic and world affairs, while developing the autonomy of global corporations. TTIP is but one example.

²⁴⁶ Note: 'Biblical Zionism is the firm belief that God chose the Jewish people and bequeathed to them as an everlasting possession the Land of Canaan. Christians must take courageous action to support the return of the Jewish people to the Land of Israel in all its parts. ... God gave all of the land to the Jews as an eternal possession, which means that they have the right to settle anywhere they choose, no matter what the UN or the USA or even their own government says. If it means forcibly removing Palestinians from lands they and their families have cultivated for generations, so be it. It's all theirs. To say otherwise is to argue with God'. Proclamation of the Fourth International Christian Congress on Biblical Zionism; Jerusalem, February, 2001.

²⁴⁷ See my paper, 'the Coming global economic crisis'.

Banking

Almost all the world's central banks, as well as Wall Street, are owned by the global elite, and especially the Federal Reserve, which is the root of all economic evil. Jewish senatorial advisor Harold Rosenthal summarised neatly the purpose of the Federal Reserve Bank:

Our power has been created through the manipulation of the national monetary system. We authored the quotation, 'money is power'. As revealed in our master plan, it was essential for us to establish a private national bank. The Federal Reserve system fitted our plans nicely since it is owned by us, but the name implies that it is a government institution. From the very outset, our purpose was to confiscate all the gold and silver, replacing them with worthless non-redeemable paper notes. This we have done.²⁴⁸

Controlling the money supply then leads to Zionist elite figures controlling everything else:

At first, by controlling the banking system we were able to control corporation capital. Through this we acquired total monopoly of the movie industry, the radio networks and the newly developing television media. The printing industry, newspapers, periodicals and technical journals had already fallen into our hands. The richest plum was later to come when we took over the publication of all school materials. Through these vehicles we could mould public opinion to suit our own purposes. The people are only stupid pigs that grunt and squeal the chants we give them, whether they be truth or lies.²⁴⁹

In 1913 Congressman Charles Lindbergh said,

When the President signs this bill, the invisible government by the Monetary Power will be legalised ... the greatest crime of the ages is perpetrated by this banking and currency bill ... The day of reckoning is only a few years removed.²⁵⁰

Racial factors

Several whistleblowers claim that the chief national trait of most Illuminati figures is Aryan; one witness says Gaelic, by which he really means Celtic. What they mean is European.²⁵¹ Chief among the leading figures are the historic European nobility dynasties and Vatican officials, which go back to ancient times. However, to these must be added the more recent bankers and heads of global industries, especially the military corporations.

Rothschild

Some say that the Rothschilds are the heads of the Illuminati, but that is doubtful. The principles of the elite go back much further than Mayer Rothschild (see appendix 2) and the ruling European royal families are also much older. Even the banking power of the Illuminati began with the Knights Templar and not the Rothschilds. It seems to me that the Rothschilds came into the Illuminati and became very powerful within it and probably had something to do with making it a modern major force from 1776 onwards.

²⁴⁸ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976) [available on-line free].

²⁴⁹ Ibid.

²⁵⁰ Henry Makow; 'Illuminati 3', p155.

²⁵¹ The Celts originated in what is now Turkey and then migrated throughout Europe in the Iron Age, conquering and establishing their own nations, perhaps establishing their first base around the Danube about 900 BC. They were not a unified people but were very effective warriors. Thus we have German Celts, Spanish Celts (Iberians), French Celts (Gauls), Swiss Celts (Helvetians), Welsh Celts (Cymry), Scottish Celts (Gaels), Irish Celts (Hibernians) etc. They are joined not by any written history or political unity but by shared language traits (Goidelic and Brythonic) and shared art (La Tène). Key leaders were Druids who were priests, educators and social mobilisers, as well as kings and queens (women had a higher place in Celtic society than in Rome).

Whistleblowers

It is very difficult to test the veracity of their testimonies and some do have their detractors. The best thing is to listen to / read them and come to your own conclusion. However, immersing yourself in something that could be pure deception is not a good idea. On the one hand they could be Illuminati moles plying disinformation; on the other hand they could be genuine and the smearing of them merely Illuminati lies.

When the testimony is very melodramatic and far-fetched, they we have reason to be suspicious (as with Arizona Wilder). However, when the testimony is moderate, nuanced, and balanced there is more likelihood of truth.

When the witness is a confessed Christian, and displays knowledge of Scripture and an attitude of submission to God, seeking to glorify him, and seeking to educate and edify God's people, then there is good reason to trust them. However, there have been Illuminati whistleblowers who became a 'Christian' and spoke widely on the preaching circuit, only for them later to be proven to be deceivers.

There is also a good weight of evidence when several whistleblowers give essentially the same picture of an aspect of the elite but with very different personal background and details. Thus when several whistleblowers describe the overall hierarchy or purpose exactly the same, yet their position in it was at very different levels, there is a likelihood of truth.

Some whistleblowers die in mysterious circumstances. Sadly, this adds to their credibility.

All in all the testimony of whistleblowers is problematic. It is better to stick to documented facts as much as possible.

Notes regarding relevant matters that Christ taught or modelled

The end time conspiracy regards the strategies of a small group of wealthy, powerful, evil people to rule the earth in a single global government that is submitted to satanic principles. It is the last gasp of Satan seeking to wrest the earth from God.

The finance behind this centuries old movement comes from bankers, and particularly a few owners of the central banks that control nations. Thus the central bankers, and most notably the Rothschilds, have created most of the wars and societal calamities of recent times in order to further their objectives.²⁵² While the elite is not just composed of Jews, it is nevertheless true that many elite figures, and especially the bankers, are Ashkenazi Jews.

Bankers

Notice that Jesus had nothing but contempt for Jewish bankers (money-lenders and currency exchangers) that even sought to profit from their own brethren trying to worship in the temple. He rightly called these bankers, 'thieves'

Then Jesus went into the temple of God and drove out all those who bought and sold in the temple, and overturned the tables of the moneychangers and the seats of those who sold doves. And He said to them, 'It is written, "My house shall be called a house of prayer", but you have made it a "den of thieves".' Matt 21:12-13

²⁵² 'The wars and revolutions which scourge our lives, and the chaotic conditions that prevail, are nothing more or less than the effects of the continuing Luciferian conspiracy.' William Guy Carr; 'Pawns in the Game', CPA Book Pub;oshers, [n.d.] pIX.

Jesus went into the temple and began to drive out those who bought and sold in the temple, and overturned the tables of the moneychangers and the seats of those who sold doves. And He would not allow anyone to carry wares through the temple. Then He taught, saying to them, 'Is it not written, "My house shall be called a house of prayer for all nations?" But you have made it a 'den of thieves'. Mk 11:15-17

Then He went into the temple and began to drive out those who bought and sold in it, saying to them, "'It is written, "My house is a house of prayer", but you have made it a "den of thieves".' Lk 19:45-46

And He found in the temple those who sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the moneychangers doing business. When He had made a whip of cords, He drove them all out of the temple, with the sheep and the oxen, and poured out the changers' money and overturned the tables. And He said to those who sold doves, 'Take these things away! Do not make My Father's house a house of merchandise!' Jn 2:14-16

Any story that appears in all four Gospels is very important.

When Jesus saw bankers and merchants taking advantage of poor people, and especially people trying to worship God, he acted in great condemnation, whipping them and driving them out of the temple courts.

Jesus was opposed to usury and the exploitative methods of bankers.

Mammon and money

You cannot serve God and mammon. Matt 6:24; Lk 16:13

'Mammon' was an Aramaic word meaning 'wealth' or 'riches' and, by personification, the god of riches (i.e. Satan).

Through Paul, Jesus tells us that loving money is behind all sorts of evil:

The love of money is a root of all *kinds of evil*, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. 1 Tim 6:10

The elite rule the world through their riches and worship the god of riches who empowers them. Christians should avoid this world of greed and wealth.

A synagogue (assembly) of Satan

Jesus was well aware of Jewish cults that promoted their Jewishness but were not true Jews but were rather Satanists.

I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan. Rev 2:9

I will make those of the synagogue of Satan, who say they are Jews and are not, but lie—indeed I will make them come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have loved you. Rev 3:9

Members of the modern elite that proclaim Jewishness are not Jews in the Biblical sense (i.e. not praiseworthy²⁵³ because they do not fear God or Jesus; Rm 2:28-29); but neither are they Jews by blood since they derive from Khazar stock, not from Abraham. According to the Jewish Encyclopaedia, most modern Jews are Ashkenazi (see appendix 5).

²⁵³ 'Judah' means 'praise'.

Jesus identifies an early form of Jewish Satanism; we should not be surprised by modern forms of it.

Jews persecute Christians and hate Christ

From the very first it was Jews that rejected and persecuted Jesus when he was on earth (Matt 21:42; Lk 20:18-19). He, and all his prophets and apostles, exclaimed that Jews persecuted and killed the prophets that God sent to them (Acts 4:11, 7:52; Rm 11:3; 1 Thess 2:14-15). The Jews then killed their own Messiah, the greatest possible sin (Acts 2:23, 3:14-15, 4:10, 5:30). It was not Romans or Gentiles but that generation of Jews. This is very clear Bible teaching; to deny this is to blaspheme God's word. It was Jews who were the initial chief persecutors of the church (1 Thess 2:14-15) and they repeatedly attacked Paul, even seeking to murder him by a conspiracy (e.g. Acts 13:50, 14:2, 17:13, 21:27, 23:13-14).

Attempts by modern Christian Zionists to refute this are facile and foolish; it is openly stated by Jesus, his apostles and even the first deacons. The early church followed them by affirming this strongly, while at the same time seeking to convert Jews. The church did not hate Jews but did not shrink from telling the truth. This was even admitted by the Jewish historian Josephus who averred that the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans was because the Jews rejected and killed their Messiah.

This hatred of Christ and opposition to the church and the Gospel continued in the centuries that followed. Jews today hate Christians and hate Christ. Indeed, they affirm that they did kill Christ and are glad that they did.²⁵⁴ The official authority of Judaism (the Talmud) openly blasphemes Christ in foul ways.

The Talmud

After the fall of Jerusalem and the destruction of the temple, it was impossible for Judaism to continue in its Biblical form (according to the Torah). This is proof of God's judgment to remove all traces of the kingdom from Israel. Thus rabbis of the school of the Pharisees (the enemies of Jesus) developed the Talmud, a new form of rabbinic Judaism for a people without priests, without a temple and without offerings.

The key authority for modern Jews is acknowledged to be the Babylonian Talmud,²⁵⁵ and this is a collection of writings that contains the foulest blasphemies against Christ to be found in any religion on earth. The statements are too foul to be mentioned in this paper (see references in appendix 6). The Talmud hates Christ and it is the authority for modern Judaism.

Furthermore, the Talmud promotes paedophilia on a number of occasions, denying that it is a sin.²⁵⁶ It is no surprise that paedophilia is one of the current sickening symptoms of the elite. Paedophilia is widespread in establishment institutions and amongst those in power.

²⁵⁴ YouTube videos of all this can be easily found.

²⁵⁵ 255 The Talmud itself teaches this: 'be more careful in the observance of the words of the Scribes than in the words of the Torah'. [Erubin, 21b] So do authoritative modern Jews: '[The Talmud] is still the supreme authority in religion.' [The Jewish Encyclopaedia, Vol 12, p26.]

²⁵⁶ From: Talmud [London, The Soncino Press (1939)]. 'A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his.' [Sanhedrin 55b.] 'Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that.' [Sanhedrin 54b] 'When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this – that is, less than three-years-old – it is as if one puts the finger into the eye – tears come to the eye again and again, so does the virginity come back to the little girl under three years.' [Kethuboth, 11b]

There is no way that a follower of the Talmud, which is the majority of Jews (excepting Torah Jews) can in any way be tolerant of Christianity. It is utterly opposed to the testimony of Christ. This is why elite Jews are Satanists.

Those who follow Christian Zionism have been deluded by the political elite agenda. Jewish Root and Messianic Christianity are two of the modern deceptions foisted upon gullible Christians by the Illuminati; they are literally laughing up their sleeve at Christians that have been fooled into supporting Israel. [See appendices for further details.]

The Kol Nidre

The Talmud has a vow, which when confessed, allows a Jew to openly tell lies without losing righteousness. Indeed, one can deny all the Ten Commandments and still be a faithful Jew. It is a 'get out of jail free card'. Thus it is impossible to trust any Jew that follows the Talmud. They can lie in court and still be righteous if they have confessed this ritual.

The Kol Nidre ('all vows') prayer teaches that all vows can be ignored, all pledges rescinded, all obligations refused and all commitments lied about, if this prayer is prayed first:

He who desires that none of his vows made during the year shall be valid, let him stand at the beginning of the year, and declare "every vow which I make in the future shall be null". His vows are then invalid provided that he remembers this at the time of the vow'.

[Nedarim, 23a-23b.]

Thus it can be seen that Jews in positions of power and influence cannot be trusted under any circumstances. The elite is filled with such. A similar statement could be made of Freemasons and the vow they make; the elite also has many Freemasons.

It was because of Jewish opposition to Christ, its foul blasphemies, its inability to be trusted in social affairs, coupled with its notorious usury and sharp practice, that many European nations expelled Jews from their borders from time to time. Jews were not expelled because of racism but because of Jewish subversion, cheating, lying and evil. Not all Jews are evil, but very many that follow the Talmud (which encourages evil towards Gentiles) are.

The elite is fulminating Jewish-based plans to destroy Christianity.

Beelzebub

Or better 'Beelzebul' in the Greek text. This is a name given to Satan as ruler of a host of demons. It is only found only in the New Testament (e.g. Matt 10:25, 12:24, 27; Mk 3:22).

Some Greek lexicons affirm that it means 'Lord of the house', since that is the context of some places where Jesus mentions it; however, most linguists believe that it is probably the same as 'Baal-zebub', the god of the Philistines at Ekron, meaning 'the lord of flies' / 'fly-lord', or possibly, 'the lord of dung' (2 Kg 1:2, 3, 16). This name was given to the god because he was supposed to be able to avert the plague of flies, which in that region was a serious problem. He was consulted by Ahaziah as to his recovery.

So, the devil is the ruler of a host of demons. We can also point out to a few other facts mentioned in the NT:

You are of your father the devil, and the desires of your father you want to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own resources, for he is a liar and the father of it. Jn 8:44

Now the ruler of this world will be cast out. Jn 12:31

The ruler of this world is coming, and he has nothing in Me. Jn 14:30

The prince of the power of the air, the spirit who now works in the sons of disobedience. Eph 2:2

The whole world lies *under the sway of* the wicked one. 1 Jn 5:19

The great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old, called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. Rev 12:9

All who dwell on the earth will worship him, whose names have not been written in the Book of Life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. Rev 13:8

From this we can say that not only does the devil rule over fallen angels, but he also rules over the world. This is not legal ownership of the world; that belongs to God alone, it means that he effectively rules the world through sin, making sinners do his will in society.

Then we can add that he rules over men by deceiving them; they do not really understand what is going on and choose sin against their own best interests. Satan's kingdom works through deceit and the whole world is deceived. The devil is a liar. He was also a murderer from the beginning.

In the fulness of time, as God allows the Luciferian plot to build a world empire, the whole world of sinners will worship Satan through the beast (Antichrist).

Since the global elite are servants of the devil, so these characteristics will be evident in them and their workings. They will:

- Be ruled by demons. What they think is the greatest god (Lucifer) is but a demonic lie.
- They will be deceived and deceivers. All their plans involved deception; what is advertised as good is really evil.
- They will lie as their father the devil is a liar. They may appear to oh so nice but they are liars. Tony Blair is the archetype of political liars.
- They will murder as their father the devil was always a murderer. Their policies will result in the deaths of many innocent people; note Iraq – over a million civilian casualties.
- They will work through disobedience to God.
- They will be filled with spiritual wickedness.
- They will worship Satan.
- They will seek to rule the world.

All these things will characterise the elite people that work against God. Jesus has given us a clear picture of what these people are like and how they will work. We have been warned.

We really must get past the promises and sweet appearance of presidents and prime ministers; they are evil people to have got that far. So much was expected from Obama and yet he continued all the evil policies of his predecessor and lied left right and centre. The Council on Foreign Relations decides on who will be the next president, not the people.

What to do in this situation

Focus everything you think and do upon The Lord Jesus Christ

This is of the first importance. If you do nothing else, do this.

Put Jesus first in everything; seek to obey his word; seek to have his mind on modern issues. The first step in this is to pray for it. Ask God to give you wisdom to think as Jesus would think today.

Understanding what is going on is important so that you are not fooled to follow wrong things; however, it is not your most important job. Your first task is to glorify God and obey Jesus, initially by doing good to his people and serving the church. Do not let modern issues overtake your job to serve God's people in every way that you can.

Thus it is important to be much in prayer and let God audit what is occupying your mind.

Don't follow the trends of the world

Far too many Christians are too comfortable in the world. In fact, in some circles there appears to be little difference between Christians and sinners; they do the same things watch the same television programmes, go to the same football matches, read the same newspapers, believe the same social gossip, vote for the same X-Factor choices and so on. God warns us of the dangers of this in many places in the NT, such as:

Set your mind on things above, not on things on the earth. Col 3:2

Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. 1 Jn 2:15

But even Christians that seek to have a better testimony often find that their beliefs on many secondary and social things are shaped by the world, and ultimately by the elite. Too often I find that believers that seek to honour God are hopelessly befuddled regarding politics, social issues, world events, the economy and so forth. I have seen genuine Christians totally following a global elite line without ever understanding what they are doing. Thus many believers publicly and ardently supported Tony Blair's illegal war in Iraq, which was a key part of the elite's global plan, believing his lies; lies that many of us exposed before the war because the information was there. Thus many Christians were less informed, more gullible and more deceived in this than the one million non-believers who marched on London against the war. What does this say about wisdom in the churches?

For the sons of this world are more shrewd in their generation than the sons of light. Lk 16:8

The trends of the world are set by the elite and promulgated all around us, by their media, spread through hundreds of forums. Each medium is geared towards a certain market in order to catch everyone somewhere. Thus kids are hooked into their smart-phones, older people into their Ipads, others on newspapers, others on soaps, others on the news and so forth. In some forums it is by advertising, in others by documentaries, in others by scientific papers, in yet others by dramas. All give out the same subliminal messages that are being used to change the morals and direction of society.

For example, the Gay issue. Twenty or thirty years ago there was virtual universal agreement that homosexuality was unnatural and morally debilitating. Gay people were mostly left alone and the persecution of earlier years (which was wrong) had faded, but Gays represented less than 2% of the population and were considered immoral. Then there was a deliberate and focused strategy to reverse this. Gay people were given important jobs in high levels of government, the media, the entertainment industry and so on. They engineered a deliberate plan to inculcate complete acceptance of homosexuality as normal, telling the lie that half the population was Gay.

Thus the message that homosexuality was not only normal, but also natural, and equally acceptable as heterosexuality was blatantly put out. Gay people became heroes in dramas;

Gay people that had suffered some kind of victimisation were given a high public profile and their argument publicised and the other side hidden. What had been the normal view for centuries was touted as unkind, intolerant, bigoted or even a hate crime. Education began teaching kids as young as five that homosexuality was normal and speaking against it was evil. Thus we ended up where we are today: homosexuals dominate the media, the entertainment industry, the BBC and high levels of power.

A similar trend was initiated to sponsor divorce and adultery. This was especially prevalent in the movie industry and entertainment in general. People were told to 'follow their heart' and gushy dramas showed the great love between a spouse and his/her adulterous lover. As this progressed so the divorce rate went up.

What was the purpose of both these plans? It was to break up the family and cause destabilisation in society. It also resulted in many children being placed into care to become fodder for the paedophile elite. We could write a whole paper on the state removal of children from their parents. The wickedness done and great suffering caused to kids in care homes is only now starting to become clear. Paedophile abuse is widespread and institutional in the care system and being covered up by the police and judicial system.

But that is another story. The point is that the subliminal programming of the elite in society engineers social changes. If you follow the trends in society you will become brainwashed to accept a change in morality.

Don't be fooled by the media

Essentially, you can trust nothing in the modern media, the outlets of which are controlled by a mere handful of corporations world-wide that are controlled by the elite. What is most important is that really essential items of news are usually left out completely, such as the truth about the British economy and the take-over by corporate interests which will lead to complete economic collapse very soon.

For instance, it is often reported that George Osborne is paying down the deficit. This is the interest on booked debt; but there are debts that are off-book (such as the bank bailouts), so it is a meaningless figure. In fact the overall British debt has risen dramatically throughout this parliament. As some of us predicted years ago, fewer people working in poorer paid jobs and part-time work will lead to diminishing tax-revenues. Austerity cannot work to reduce the costs of what is effectively a Ponzi-scheme, or a pyramid-scheme, which is how the economies of the west work.²⁵⁷ The British debt is actually approaching £2.8 trillion and getting worse. The US economy is even worse still (over £18 trillion. Both countries are bankrupt in reality.

This is why the Bank of England cannot raise interest rates because if they do the economy will collapse as the country goes completely bankrupt, being unable to pay the interest on its debt. This is what happens when countries do not issue their own debt-free treasury notes but let private central banks (owned by the elite, mostly the Rothschilds) run up massive national debts. National debt is not a necessity; but it suits the elite. However, eventually, interest rates will rise naturally and the economy will be in chaos (a deliberate strategy of the elite).²⁵⁸

²⁵⁷ Lots of money from poorly paid drones paying into the scheme from the bottom to feed a small minority of bankers at the top.

²⁵⁸ See my paper, 'The coming economic collapse'.

This is one reason why JF Kennedy was assassinated. He planned to close the Federal Reserve and begin issuing government treasury notes, (which was what the US constitution planned for).

Osborne has done absolutely nothing to create manufacturing jobs, stimulate proper competition, promote a genuine capitalist opportunity or even to create genuine jobs paying market wages. He has not created the houses needed for workers to live where the jobs are and has not provided for infrastructure development or even sustainability (potholes and road tailbacks alone have a negative knock-on effect on commerce). Instead Osborne has centred upon the banking fraternity and the stimulation of debt and interest-free credit for bankers to speculate with via quantitative easing (free money). In doing this he has stolen from savers who have seen their savings value diminish by over 17% during his term of office.

None of this information is understood by the average person who just believes what the papers tell him. They are blithely ignorant of the truth that directly affects their livelihood.

Christians ought to be aware of this since they should know the truth behind all the media's multiple attempts to discredit the Bible and Christian doctrine. The media claims that there was life on Mars; that NASA has samples of moon rock; that there are extra-terrestrial life forms; that various bone fragments demonstrate an evolutionary missing link; that humans began as primitive cave dwellers; that Neanderthals were not human; that the Bible is out-of-date with current archaeology; that Jesus was just a man; that all religions are equal; that homosexuality is normal and complementary with evolution; that nature demonstrates evolution in action; and that David Attenborough is too nice to be wrong on origins. All lies. We could go on.

Be informed

Since you cannot trust the mainstream media at all, seek to find better sources of information regarding important events and matters that affect you.

Now you cannot trust all the various outlets of alternative media either, but you can gradually learn to discern what is true and what sources are more reputable than others. You can usually trust mavericks that care nothing about establishment retaliation and have nothing to gain by being outspoken.

For instance, you will learn far more about economics, monetary policy, the true state of Britain, new developments in finance and so forth from Max Keiser and Stacey Herbert on Russia Today's 'Keiser Report' (also on YouTube). This programme has been repeatedly correct in predicting the economic future. For instance Keiser has stated for years that fracking is economically unviable, that production costs outweigh returns, and that government hopes for it are hopelessly optimistic and foolish. He calls it a hoax. This is now being agreed by geological scientists and energy think tanks. Soon this bubble will burst. Keiser has been correct about many other situations and is withering in his vilification of the corrupt UK government.

In fact, you can get far more truth from RT's news than the BBC; just as the coverage of the Iraq War was better from Al Jazeera than FOX, CNN, NBC etc. You will learn more about the current paedophile scandal from Exaro on the web than you will from any mainstream media. This is the journalistic service used by MPs like Tom Watson.

You can also dig up actual information on subjects from YouTube videos so that you can look at the evidence for yourself rather than an interpretation. For example, if you wanted to know the actual truth about the investigation of the Haut de la Garrene children's home

on Jersey, find the YouTube interviews with the original head of the police enquiry, who was moved on, retired and smeared. He has given interviews telling the truth and has nothing to gain from contradicting the official story.

Trust the testimony of those whistleblowers²⁵⁹ that have nothing to gain but everything to lose from telling their story.

We could list large numbers of these but that wouldn't serve much of a purpose unless readers wanted to check up on them all in every subject.

I will give merely one example, that of Sibel Edmonds. Sibel is a whistleblower that worked for the FBI prior to 9/11. In her book, *A Classified Woman*,²⁶⁰ she soberly explains the immense corruption and ineptitude at the heart of the FBI and its domination by superior interests. It emerges as a Mafia-like organisation that is above government, contrary to the American Constitution and riddled with greed, fraud, cronyism and illegal activities that are often working for foreign powers against US interests. Congressmen are deeply involved in these criminal activities to make fortunes.

Sibel was an unwilling victim in this who merely tried to do the right thing when she encountered fraud and corruption, including information pertaining to 9/11. As a result she was hounded, harassed, fired, slandered, victimised, smeared and her life ruined. Her family was deliberately endangered and had to leave everything and flee Turkey. Sibel and her family eventually had to emigrate to New Zealand.

Despite this, she courageously took on the government and exposed the whole story. Then she formed a charitable organisation to help future whistleblowers since she had so little help herself. Then she developed a blog and website devoted to exposing the corruption in world politics and explaining what is really going on behind the scenes.

As with all whistleblowers, she suffered immensely, and has had repeated death threats. She has nothing to gain from making a stand, but she can't change her character that refuses to give in to bullying. The integrity seen in her story is admirable. This helps to trust what she has to say, especially as none of her information is especially world shattering. Everyone already knew that the FBI was corrupt.

There are many similar whistleblowers out there, Edward Snowden is another example. His story was, at first, denied and ridiculed, but then it was repeatedly corroborated and everything he said was true. It is now being proposed that any American merely expressing support for Snowden should be incarcerated on terrorism grounds.

Be wary of people with claims that have much to gain from public exposure. Some supposed 'watchmen' are frauds, while others are spreading disinformation for the elite and helping to cause social panic. Alex Jones is often guilty of this.

Give to those who suffer as a result of what is going on in society

For example, one key result of the elite's strategy in Britain today is four million people going hungry. We are fast approaching the levels of Victorian social deprivation as a result

²⁵⁹ I do not mean ex-Illuminati, melodramatic individuals here but people who rebelled against the system to expose the lies of this or that government department.

²⁶⁰ Which she self-published, getting a loan to pay for the costs. She has not made a fortune from this. It is available on Amazon.

of this government's draconian strategies.²⁶¹ People are right now being put in prison for stealing a few items of food because they were hungry (just as in Victorian times) while bankers that are ruining the country's economy and that have committed multiple frauds and many crimes get bonuses and tax breaks. We even learn this week that people are burying their dead in their back gardens, as they are too poor to afford a proper funeral. Is this a first?

The billions saved from austerity measures against the poorest and sickest in society (£83 billion) equates to the billions of pounds given to bankers, corporatists and the rich in legal tax avoidance schemes. You could not make this up! Our government has crippled the poor, weak, sick and needy in austerity measures that have done not the slightest bit of good at all to the economy (borrowing is much higher than under Labour; the debt is higher). Yet what might have done some good (over £80 billion of tax returns²⁶² from the rich and global corporations) was completely ignored. The austerity measures need not have taken place and the country would have been better off because tax returns would have been much higher.²⁶³ This government has merely enacted policies on a ideological basis that have damaged the country.

There are several Christian food banks doing great work feeding the poor in this country. I suggest that you consider supporting one.

Use the facts of what is going on to preach the Gospel

Historically, times of persecution for the church have been occasions when the Gospel has spread more quickly and effectively. Today is a great opportunity since people will increasingly become more worried as they gradually find out what is going on. The coming economic collapse alone will create great instability, social breakdown and hardship. In times like these people need hope; and there is only one lasting hope – the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

Do good

God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Spirit and with power, who went about doing good.
Acts 10:38

Eternal life to those who by patient continuance in doing good seek for glory, honour, and immortality. Rm 2:7

Let us not grow weary while doing good, for in due season we shall reap if we do not lose heart. Therefore, as we have opportunity, let us do good to all, especially to those who are of the household of faith. Gal 6:9-10

Dealing with this whole subject can be confusing and difficult; what can one do? Well the simplest thing above all else is that you can do good. Doing good is always right. It was what Jesus did; he went about doing good.

²⁶¹ See the recent report '*Feeding Britain; a strategy for zero hunger in England*', an 'All-Party Parliamentary Enquiry into hunger in the UK'. This report chiefly blames the changes made to the benefits system brought in by the Coalition, coupled with rising prices.

²⁶² Some sources suggest £120 billion.

²⁶³ The austerity measures included making large numbers of public servants and knock-on industries redundant, thus reducing tax revenues. Failing to stimulate businesses or instigate necessary home-building and infrastructure development also reduced tax returns.

You can very easily learn what good you can do when you apply your mind to it. Helping your neighbour; giving to the poor, providing food to those in need, visiting the sick and elderly; giving Bibles and good books away - the list goes on.

So many Christians waste their time delving into this or that mystery, seeking obscure and esoteric doctrines, trying to unravel fables – but all they should be doing is doing good.

So, ask God for wisdom, seek the truth and do good to others.

A corollary: signs in the heavens, problems on the earth

Jesus warned us that at the end we would see certain events in the lead up to the final world government. Some of these are political (which we have covered); some are religious (the deception that we have covered and the coming Christian persecution) but some are natural.

And there will be great earthquakes in various places, and famines and pestilences; and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven. Lk 21:11

And there will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring; men's hearts failing them from fear and the expectation of those things which are coming on the earth, for the powers of heaven will be shaken. Lk 21:25-26

Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. Matt 24:29

I will show wonders in heaven above and signs in the earth beneath: Blood and fire and vapour of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness, And the moon into blood, Before the coming of the great and awesome day of the LORD. Acts 2:19-20

It is difficult to put a precise time on these or to be specific about what they represent; we will know for sure when they happen. Most of these events, according to the context, seem to occur immediately before the Lord returns; however, there may well be a lead up of some time before the culmination of some natural event ('Now when these things begin to happen, look up' Lk 21:28).

The more normal events ('great earthquakes in various places, and famines and pestilences') can be affirmed to have taken place and continuing today. The last hundred years has seen some of the worst of these in history and the pace is increasing. However, we then have the following,

- Fearful sights.
- Great signs from heaven.
- Signs in the sun.
- Signs in the moon,
- Signs in the stars.
- On the earth distress of nations, with perplexity.
- The sea and the waves roaring.
- Men's hearts failing them from fear and the expectation of those things which are coming on the earth.
- Powers of heaven will be shaken.

- ‘Wonders in heaven above and signs in the earth beneath: Blood and fire and vapour of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood.’
- ‘The sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.’ [These appear to be closely connected with the very end.]

Now this is not the place to give an extended exposition of these things, but I can say the following.

We have noted that the end is the period when man’s sin comes to fullness and his condemnation ready for fruition. The earth, in bondage to man’s sin and suffering the effects of it, groans and labours.²⁶⁴ The growing presence of sin in the world has a direct effect on the natural creation that God brought into being. This is not just the effects of sin, such as pollution, waste, despoiling etc. but a spiritual effect of the tarnishing of sin in the world. Furthermore, the creation was made to serve the purposes of the Creator, God. Today there is an increasing principle of the world being forced by men to serve God’s enemy.

At the end, therefore, there are labour pains in the very earth and sky themselves as they react to the sin of man and the soon release of the Sons of light into full liberty at the return of Christ. The natural world itself, as well as the true church, longs for the return of Christ.

So, there will be noticeable effects in the earth and sky caused by the growing bondage of man’s sin. We should expect the earth to be shaken.

Now these things have not been fully expressed yet and will one day cause international alarm, but there is already evidence that there are massive changes going on.

As I say, this subject needs much more research and exposition and is beyond the scope of this book, however it is clear that earth-shaking events are in the pipeline.

For instance, there is growing hard evidence of the magnetic poles shifting and that the earth’s magnetic field is weakening. These alone will have serious ramifications. However, it is worse than that; there is some evidence that the actual physical poles themselves are shifting. This has happened in the past since Greenland was once a verdant land filled with agriculture and the Antarctic was once a tropical paradise. No doubt the South Pole changed after the flood. No one knows for sure what devastation will follow a large shift of the poles, but certainly the climate of some countries will dramatically change. A rapid shift would cause global cataclysm, so this will probably not happen before Christ’s return.

There are also signs in the sky with the discovery of a satellite orbiting earth other than the moon. In fact the moon is now being classified by many as a planet in its own right.²⁶⁵

There have been radar anomalies over the Atlantic along with microwave energy bursts. No one knows what is causing this.

Solar activity and other stellar activity (such as passing comets) have affected earth’s fault lines, increasing the frequency and severity of earthquakes. Some serious earthquakes have

²⁶⁴ Rm 8:22-23; ‘For we know that the whole creation groans and labours with birth pangs together until now. Not only that, but we also who have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, eagerly waiting for the adoption, the redemption of our body’.

²⁶⁵ According to the BBC TV quiz show Q.I.

altered the position of the poles by some feet. The Yellowstone Park caldera in Montana is showing signs of a likely massive eruption soon. The State government and FEMA have been taking this very seriously.

There are changes going on in the sun that could have serious ramifications in the future. Recent highs of solar activity have now peaked and now the sun is becoming more inactive with reduced sun spot activity and a halving of solar flares.

All over the earth there are reports and recordings of strange noises that appear to be the earth literally groaning. These sounds include, booms, bangs, screeches, metallic type scraping and noises that you find in sci-fi films. You can see videos of these that include terrified people screaming and trying to run away. In some cases these booms are atmospheric sounds like an explosion associated with severe weather events, such as extreme cold. These are called cryoseisms (frost-quakes) caused by the ground freezing and cracking or the expansion of water frozen quickly. In other cases there is no explanation and no weather event. In yet other cases the strange loud noises are accompanied by an immediate darkness caused by black clouds. Some claim that these are caused by the elite's weather engineering projects (such as HAARP).

Recent years have seen unusual extreme weather events. For example: the American polar vortex which caused the worst freezing in memory with record lows in over 50 cities. Tube trains were iced up, towns were first flooded and then the water froze causing ice-rinks in streets. Huge blocks of ice floated down rivers. At the same time Devon had its worst sea flooding events ever known; similar events happened in France.

There have been highly unusual phenomena in nature such as the Yangtze²⁶⁶ River turning blood red and the appearance of fire tornadoes (literally, a twister of fire). Once rare triple tornadoes and mile-wide tornadoes are becoming more common.

There are also some unusual discoveries, such as the vast lakes of water underground. These reservoirs are three times the volume of all the oceans but lie hidden in a blue rock called ringwoodite that lies 700 kilometres beneath the earth's crust. This is no doubt where the floodwaters disappeared.

There have also been multiple unusual events affecting wildlife. In recent years there have been thousands of birds fall to the ground dead; sometimes just one species, sometimes several. No cause could be found. There have been hundreds of thousands of fish wash up dead; both in lakes, rivers and the sea. In New Zealand 32 pilot whales were washed up onto a beach. Then multiple pilot whales were beached elsewhere; such as 33 in Florida, 25 in Collier County (US) and 25 in Kice Island (US). No one knows what caused this. In Australia 100,000 bats were killed and dropped to the ground in its worst heat wave ever. Videos show a literal carpet of bats on the ground.

We could continue in this vein and many YouTube videos cover such events, some on a regular basis. While some of the recordings are of quite normal things, such as meteorites (though some are very large and not the normal 'shooting star'), tsunamis and earthquakes; others are not normal at all. Some people will dismiss this as simply the better availability of technology to film events (e.g. mobile 'phones) but there are many events that defy explanation and cause real fear in the witnesses.

²⁶⁶ The main river of China, which flows 3,964 miles through central China entering the East China Sea at Shanghai.

Beware of future appearances of images in the sky pretending to be alien or god-like. The elite already have Project Blue Beam which is able to project holograms in the sky from satellites, according to Serge Monast.

What we can dismiss is all the hoopla about aliens. This is a diversionary tactic of the elite to fool people and get them to chase red herrings. The Bible is clear that there is no life outside earth.²⁶⁷

What is certain is that the whole earth is coming to a crescendo in correlation with the increasing wickedness of man.

Lord come back quickly. Amen!

Endnote: some acknowledgements

Having written this paper, without reference to any book on the Illuminati or New World Order, I then sought out further information to add weight to some areas. I wish to place on record a debt to Edward Hendrie's, 'Bloody Zion', which deserves wider reading in the churches. I had never discovered him before and found him by accident as I completed this paper. It seems we share similar passions. This was helpful to add data in some appendices and a few sections in the main text. However, some of his technical statements are incorrect and a number of his deductions are strained. He also does not help his case by insisting that the KJV is the only '*pure word of God in the English language*'.²⁶⁸

I added a little bit of information here and there from my friend Roy Livesey's book, 'Understanding the New World Order', which I had never got round to reading though I had been given a copy by him years ago. It is somewhat dated now and a bit too trusting of establishment sources; neither is it well written or structured. Yet there is some good research, which was Roy's strongpoint. For current students this book has been superseded.

The introduction to William Guy Carr's book, 'Pawns in the Game' was also very useful. Some articles on Texe Marrs' website proved helpful in the appendix on Jewishness, which had already been written but some information from Marrs led me to do further research on the genetic aspect. In addition a number of YouTube videos assisted me, which I have referred to, in passing, in the footnotes. After completing the paper I received Henry Makow's, 'Illuminati 3: Satanic Possession' and I added a few points here and there inspired by this.

The depth of the labyrinth of the international conspiracy to bring about a Satanic world government is so deep and so intricate that even a hundred books on the subject would still

²⁶⁷ See my paper, 'Did God Create Humanoid Life-Forms On Other Planets?'

²⁶⁸ Page 273. Sadly I found a number of these minor errors, such as: on page 272 he pedantically claims that the Hebrew word 'alma' only means 'virgin' and that is the end of the matter of translating Isa 7:14. Well it is not that simple. The word 'almah means: a virgin, a young maid, a woman of marriageable age or even a woman recently married (Brown Driver Briggs lexicon). The context has to determine the meaning, which is clearly a virgin since this is a sign from God. We don't help our arguments by insisting on things that are technically wrong. This happens several times in this book. Stringent editing would greatly assist this book, yet it is still a very good source of information and is heavily footnoted. He is also wrong, on page 273, to say that all new Bible versions use dynamic equivalence and are interpretations. This is incorrect. The NAB and NASB use literal translation (formal equivalence) methods; in fact more literal than the KJV. Quoting Gail Riplinger is also a mistake since her work has been refuted. Furthermore, Osiris is not a sun god but the god of the dead and fertility. Minor mistakes like these will lead critics to question his whole thesis.

only scratch the surface. Almost everything that has gone on in history in the last 200 years is part of a master plan; it is not a series of accidents.

I used to believe that the ‘foul up factor’ (‘Murphy’s law’) negated a global conspiracy by a few people. I now see that indeed the elite do foul up, but just press on anyway with plan B or plan C to achieve the end result they want. Furthermore, it is not a few (some say 12) but a few thousand that are the core of world decisions. The Committee of 300 and 33 may be at the top levels, but there are probably about 5,000 really key players that are vital to the global conspiracy.

Where does God’s sovereignty fit in with this? Easy; he is in complete control but has allowed the devil to develop this conspiracy to bring about the end that Jesus prophesied 2,000 years ago. He is allowing mankind’s sin to reach fulness; and then the end will come. The current world order conspiracy is the engine that is driving this fulfilment of sin.

Caveat

I have to say that this subject is a minefield in the Internet, books, conferences, seminars and YouTube. It is a vehicle for anyone to start spouting any weird and wonderful piece of nonsense in order to gain attention or to make money. Book after book has sold millions and yet was a complete load of rubbish – yet there was an audience for it! So I just want to give a few pointers, some of which we have already touched on in passing.

Avoid aliens

Avoid anything that is based upon extra-terrestrial aliens. This comes in many forms: aliens having established the earth as a colony; aliens having lived in Atlantis; aliens living currently in a hollow earth; aliens being the basis of old mythological gods; aliens having been the Nephilim and mated with women etc.

Since there is no such thing as an extra-terrestrial alien all this can be ignored. See my paper²⁶⁹ for more proof of this statement.

Avoid the PPP

Beware of the increasing popularity of PPP – Postmodern Prophecy Paradigm teachers; e.g. Rob Skiba, Tom Horn, Doug Hamp and S. Douglas Woodward. These are modern apologetic teachers that make too much of occult symbolism and mythological gods by delving into occult sources to come up with false ideas, such as old gods becoming incarnated today as Antichrist. Their sources include apocryphal and pseudigrapha works, occultists, Mayan prophecies, Edgar Cayce,²⁷⁰ the Egyptian Book of the Dead, Theosophy, Rudolph Steiner (Anthroposophy), Rosicrucianism, Freemasonry, Manly Palmer Hall,²⁷¹ and Gnostic sources; the inevitable result is unbiblical ideas.

Also the modern PPP fad of identifying the mythical Osiris (Egyptian god of the dead) with the mythical Apollo (Greek god of light), or even with a Nephilim Nimrod (who was a real man in Genesis), is more than stretched and makes no sense.

Avoid the Nephilim speculations

The Nephilim, referred to in the OT, are claimed to be the offspring of the mating of demons and human women. However, the Nephilim are not the product of demon /

²⁶⁹ ‘Did God Create Humanoid Life-Forms On Other Planets?’

²⁷⁰ An American mystic and psychic [1877-1945].

²⁷¹ Canadian mystic [1901-1990].

human hybrids that are so fashionable today but were a race of men of huge stature, like Goliath. In fact there were several tribes that were very tall in the OT. See my paper examining this matter.²⁷²

Briefly, Gen 6:4 states, 'There were giants on the earth in those days, and also afterward, when the sons of God came in to the daughters of men and they bore children to them. Those were the mighty men who were of old, men of renown'. 'Giants' here is the Hebrew word 'Nephilim'. It means, 'violent' or 'causing to fall' and refers to the violent tyrants before the Deluge. The Revised Version started the trend of just transliterating the word 'Nephilim'.

The giants of the Post-deluvian age, and the Cushite aboriginal inhabitants of Palestine before the Canaanites, were: the Anakim (Deut 2:21; Num 13:33), the Zuzims (Gen 14:5) and the Rephaim (Gen 14:5; Deut 3:11). The Rephaim were known as Emim ('fearful') to the Moabites (Deut 2:10-11) and Zamzummim to the Ammonites (Deut 2:20, probably the Zuzims dwelling in Ham).

Nowhere is it stated that giants originated from either demons or aliens. 'Sons of God' cannot mean evil demons or fallen angels. 'Sons of God' always refers to the elect in the NT. We have to be careful with the term used in figurative poetry like the book of Job. In fact, the term Nephilim in the Septuagint is translated by γῆγεντες, which literally signifies 'earth-born'.

As Adam Clarke says, '*the Nephilim, the fallen earth-born men, with the animal and devilish mind*'. When the Sons of God (godly men from Seth) married sinful women from Cain, the result was these violent men of renown. John Gill, '*these giants were begotten on the daughters of Cain by the children of Seth, who went down from the mountain to them in the days of Jared ... the word "Nephilim" comes from a word which signifies to fall; and these might be so called, either because they made their fear to fall upon men, or men, through fear, to fall before them, because of their height and strength; or rather because they fell and rushed on men with great violence, and oppressed them in a cruel and tyrannical manner; or, as some think, because they fell off and were apostates from the true religion, which is much better than to understand them of apostate angels, whom the Targum of Jonathan mentions by name, and calls them Schanchazai and Uziel, who fell from heaven, and were in the earth in those days.*'

How typical that the start of the idea of demons mating with humans nonsense was Jewish rabbis.

Avoid really weird and over-imaginative claims

For example the Reptilian thesis of David Icke. If we used the word 'demonic' instead of reptilian it would make more sense, but Icke actually (as many others) believes in human shape-shifting. I put it to you that the idea of the Queen really being a reptile in human skin comes from a deluded imagination. This is sad as Icke has many good things to say about politics. He has not been a source for my thesis here.

Avoid people who have no scholarship

Stick to the facts. Keep away from people who just make pronouncements and give no sources or back up. Beware of YouTube videos where this is done all the time. In fact, many posts on blogs and videos are done by people who are illiterate. You would not give them the time of day if you met them so don't take their videos and blogs seriously.

²⁷² 'Can demons mate with humans?'

Beware of shills

Many people in the end times conspiracy fraternity are elite placements to confuse with disinformation. Admittedly, this may be hard to spot but you need to be aware of it.

Beware of hucksters

Far too many Christians have been caught out by fakes claiming to have inside knowledge on this or that. Notice the numbers of people who have sold millions of books about experiencing death and then coming back to life, only for us to find years later that they made it all up. Eminent Christian publishers have been foolish enough to fall for this. Almost every year there is a new claimant for having been to heaven and come back. Avoid all such stuff.

More difficult are the false elite whistleblowers, as we have discussed earlier. These can be convincing. While I have only quoted two in this paper, and the information used is not of major importance and could be omitted, I reserve judgment as to their veracity. At present I am prepared to accept their claim to be Christians trying to serve God until their testimony is proved false.

However, there are many false testifiers. For a moment I listened to one until I realised that he was a fake; yet he was very convincing until his character gave him away. What makes it more difficult is that these people use a lot of truth amidst the lies. Be vigilant.

Be Biblical

Keep to a Biblical framework. If a certain idea contradicts that framework it is the idea that is wrong.

Personal bibliography

Papers of the writer mentioned in passing:

- The expression of the man of sin.
- Jeremiah's commentary on the modern church.
- Are we in the end-time tribulation
- The Satanic purpose.
- Warnings for the end.
- The reality of the Satanic Agenda.
- Occult inroads into the Charismatic Movement.
- The Charismatic Catastrophe.
- The fabrications behind climate change.
- The coming global economic crisis.
- A Concise Evaluation of Freemasonry.
- Origins of Dispensationalism.
- The twin problems affecting the early church.
- Did God Create Humanoid Life-Forms On Other Planets?
- Can demons mate with humans?
- The names of God.

Other papers that may be of interest in this connection:

- The wickedness of the current rise in poverty.
- What God thinks of measures that affect the poor.

- Understanding Economic Ideologies.
- The culpability of immoral leaders.
- Calamity in the city.
- Austerity politics.
- Cultural movements that deceive nations.
- Biblical Comments On End Time Strategies That Support Human Plans For Global Domination.
- Preparatory Strands of a Global Government [diagram].

Secular conclusion

The global elite are laughing their socks off. They are laughing at you and me.

The elite considers that the masses of the people are stupid and nothing better than cattle to be fed and given a job to be done like any domestic animal. This is clear, both from their writings and from the testimony of whistleblowers.

The elite are supremely arrogant. They care nothing if there are exposes on the Internet because their mind-control programming through the media means that most people will accept the lie that these are just fanciful conspiracy theories held by nutters. Their control of the media means that denunciations of exposes will be believed as authoritative.

However, their arrogance is their great weakness. Tony Blair was arrogant enough to believe that he could fool the nation and do anything he wanted, even taking the country into an illegal war by blatantly lying about the threat. While he succeeded at that time, enough truth has emerged in the alternative media so that Blair is now one of the most hated figures in the world.

God's word is clear that a new world government will emerge in time, this cannot be stopped, but as more and more truth comes out, and more and more people shake off their blinkers, even non-Christians can stand against the plans of the elite for the UK. Not by aggressive action, but by refusing to capitulate to mind-control and affirming their own self-determination and protecting and educating their children.

Knowledge is power.

Spiritual conclusion

God always warns his people in advance of serious threats (note Lot in Sodom and Amos 3:7, 'Surely the Lord GOD does nothing, unless He reveals His secret to His servants the prophets'). Thus we have multiple illustrations in Scripture and history about the end period of time where a totalitarian, antichristian world government will persecute believers but fail to eliminate them.

We have already mentioned some Scriptural illustrations of the end time persecution, such as Jezebel's killing of OT saints in the time of Elijah and King Ahab.

And he [Elijah] said, 'I have been very zealous for the LORD God of hosts; because the children of Israel have forsaken Your covenant, torn down Your altars, and killed Your prophets with the sword'. 1 Kg 19:14

We need to learn lessons from such historical examples. Jesus and the apostles warn us several times to do this:

For as in the days before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and did not know until the flood came and took them all away, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be. Matt 24:38-39

And as it was in the days of Noah, so it will be also in the days of the Son of Man: They ate, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and the flood came and destroyed them all. Likewise as it was also in the days of Lot: They ate, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they built; but on the day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed *them* all. Even so will it be in the day when the Son of Man is revealed. Lk 17:26-30

The Divine longsuffering waited in the days of Noah, while *the* ark was being prepared, in which a few, that is, eight souls, were saved through water. ... Therefore, since Christ suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves also with the same mind, for he who has suffered in the flesh has ceased from sin. 1 Pt 3:20-4:1

For if God ... did not spare the ancient world, but saved Noah, *one of eight people*, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood on the world of the ungodly; and turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes, condemned *them* to destruction, making *them* an example to those who afterward would live ungodly; and delivered righteous Lot, *who was* oppressed by the filthy conduct of the wicked ... *then* the Lord knows how to deliver the godly out of temptations and to reserve the unjust under punishment for the day of judgment. 2 Pt 2:4-9

We also have the extended warnings and encouragements throughout the whole book of Revelation, which fully explains the situation of the saints both in heaven and on earth.

Then we have precursors in history so that we can learn lessons.

At the beginning of church history we see the ten Roman Imperial persecutions and learn many things. For example, the church had to meet underground in secret, in homes, woods and catacombs, away from the public glare. We learn that in persecution, the faithful church produces more converts than a compromised church in a time of comfort. We learn that God raises up the necessary men to lead in the times when they are necessary. No one expected a new apostle that was not one of the twelve, still less that he would be the greatest apostle.

Towards the end of church history we have the very significant developments of the church in China under the Communist regime. Many lessons can be learned from this.

Mao is a precursor of the antichristian global ruler. The Red Chinese government is a picture of the end-time totalitarian state. The Three-Self Patriotic Movement is a model for the antichristian state Christian religion run by the false prophet, filled with compromised and corrupt supposed Christians. As China killed and persecuted Christians that refused to join the state church, so will the end-time government. As genuine believers gathered in secret, meeting in homes throughout China, so will the end-time church meet underground in homes. As God raised up men like Watchman Nee (Nee Duo-Sheng), Wang Ming Dao, David Yang (Yang Shao-Tang), so will God raise up the men when we need them (they are not there at the moment). As the underground Chinese church proliferated and expanded, so will the end-time church. As Mao intended to get rid of the church, so will the end-time government; and again as the Red Chinese rulers thought they were winning in eradicating Christians, so will the end-time government.

Revelation explains this persecution

The beast that ascends out of the bottomless pit will make war against them, overcome them, and kill them. And their dead bodies will lie in the street of the great city which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. Then those from the peoples, tribes, tongues, and nations will see their dead bodies three-and-a-half days, and not allow their dead bodies to be put into graves. And those who dwell on the earth will rejoice over them, make merry, and send gifts to one another, because these two prophets tormented those who dwell on the earth. Now after the three-and-a-half days the breath of life from God entered them, and they stood on their feet, and great fear fell on those who saw them. And they heard a loud voice from heaven saying to them, 'Come up here'. And they ascended to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies saw them. Rev 11:7-12

The two witnesses are the church (two is the number of testimony). The beast (the antichristian government) persecutes the church and thinks that it has eradicated it completely. The world then rejoices that Christianity is overthrown for a short period (not a literal 3½ days). For this time the prophetic Christian condemnation of evil by the church is silenced. But the church is not eradicated, it thrives underground and at the end when Christ returns it is seen to be very much alive (pictured here as a resurrection); then the church is raptured into heaven with Christ and historic dead saints. Then comes judgment.

This is similar to Jezebel thinking that she had eradicated worshippers of God, but 7,000 and Elijah remained and she was later killed ignominiously. The 7,000 had not worshipped with the blasphemers in the temple but had remained hidden at home, worshipping God faithfully, as they were able. The corrupted population of Israel thought that the troublesome followers of Elijah were all dead and that the syncretism of Baal worship, mingled with temple services and normal offerings, had triumphed. Just like the end-time antichristian government thinks that it has triumphed; but Elijah killed the prophets²⁷³ and priests of Baal on Carmel and later the evil queen became food for dogs.

Such Scriptural and historical examples are there to encourage and teach us how to behave and what to expect at the end. There is no need to fear; God is sovereign over all things and he has a purpose for us all if we continue into the very end period. Persecution has characterised many periods of church history and the west's recent long period of comparative peace is unusual.

The message of Revelation, which tells us most about the end-time world government, is one of victory. It is a book filled with God's glory, the testimony of Christ and the victory over God over his enemies. The Illuminati may discount this, but events will soon show that they backed the wrong horse. Christians, however, should be confident, trusting and seek to obey God's law in being a faithful servant of Christ in these times.

Revelation also explains what the church will do under the growing totalitarian world government, 'these two prophets tormented those who dwell on the earth'. The church must always be a witness, both to the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ and to the truth of God in all things. Thus the machinations of the global elite must be condemned by true Christians. This manifestation of God's truth against the deception of the elite torments them, and this drives them to kill Christians. What we need today is a clear testimony against the lies that abound everywhere in society. This paper is one strand in exposing these lies.

²⁷³ Jezebel had 450 prophets devoted to Baal under her care plus another 400 devoted to Asherah [often translated 'wooden image', the Canaanite goddess Astarte, the feminine of the Assyrian Ishtar]. Read 1 Kg 18.

Christians must be clear. The end time is filled with deception and Satan seeks to build a wicked kingdom that corrupts the whole world under his domain. Most Christians accept this. However, many approach this understanding in an ethereal or wistful manner, or put it off to the distant future; they fail to understand that this satanic plan has been underway for a long time and that the devil is working through corrupt governments right now. National governments, especially America, Israel and the UK, are hopelessly corrupt and unrighteous; yet Christians continue as if all is well with democracy. There are even Christian leaders and their wives working with the Coalition advising on the iniquitous benefit and social services cuts. May God have mercy on them.²⁷⁴ This is a case where people in the world are wiser than those in the church; this should not be.

Christians must start understanding that the end time satanic world government is well underway and responsible for multiple acts of heinous iniquity. Either all the events going on are just accidents (such as revolutions, wars, insurrections, economic instability, coups, etc.) or there is a common satanic plan to it all. The Bible says the latter. If so, then this satanic plan is being worked out by men in power now. This is the point of this paper. The men working out the final satanic plan are in power now and have been fulfilling Satan's aims for decades already. You cannot support such men (even by just voting) without sharing in their wickedness.

Now is the time to be separate. Now is the time to be dead to the world. Come out from among all the wickedness around you; make a stand. Not by violence, political action or lobbying, but by learning more and more truth, sharing it with everyone you know, teaching your children to be different, exposing the lies whenever you can. It is time to start being the light that Jesus commanded us to be.

You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden. Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a lampstand, and it gives light to all *who are* in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven. Matt 5:14-16

... That you may become blameless and harmless, children of God without fault in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation, among whom you shine as lights in the world. Phil 2:15

Come out from among them and be separate, says the Lord. Do not touch what is unclean, and I will receive you. 2 Cor 6:17

I heard another voice from heaven saying, 'Come out of her,²⁷⁵ my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues. For her sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities'. Rev 18:4-5

He who is unjust, let him be unjust still; he who is filthy, let him be filthy still; he who is righteous, let him be righteous still; he who is holy, let him be holy still. And behold, I am coming quickly, and My reward *is* with Me, to give to every one according to his work. I am the Alpha and the Omega, *the* Beginning and *the* End, the First and the Last. Blessed *are* those who do His commandments, that they may have the right to the tree of life, and may enter through the gates into the city. Rev 22:11-14

²⁷⁴ These austerity measures are ideological and not practical. They do not work, as I advised years ago. After ravaging the social infrastructure, virtually wrecking the NHS, and throwing 4 million into food poverty, the national debt is far worse. The Tories added more to the debt in five years than the Labour Party did in 11 years.

²⁷⁵ Babylon, or the idolatrous, hedonistic world system.

Appendix One

The connection of movements emanating from John Darby with the global elite.

Introduction

I grew up admiring Brethren writers and missionaries and devoured many of their books as a young believer,²⁷⁶ and I have to admit that in some areas (such as sanctification) they had more light than Reformed theologians.²⁷⁷ Neither can I doubt the godly motivation and faithful work of great men like George Muller, Edward Dennett, GH Lang, CH Mackintosh, AN Groves and so on.

Thus when I first read RL Dabney's critique of the Brethren I was shaken. I had never accepted their eschatology, or their exclusivity, but was shocked when I first started to understand the full theological problems of Dispensationalism. It took me years to slowly understand this. It is a theology that is inimical to the Gospel.

Since the beginning of my published written ministry (nearly thirty years ago) I have condemned the teachings of Dispensationalism as utterly unbiblical and a part of the satanic deception that began in the mid-19th century, when so many cults, sects and errors arose at once, along with political movements.

Since it arose I have condemned the Jewish Root Movement and have fiercely confronted several of its teachers, though I was initially open to the Christian Zionism that preceded it when I was a young believer.

I now better understand the political motivations behind both Dispensationalism and Christian Zionism, and I intend to demonstrate this here in an introductory manner. These are just other tools used by the global elite to deceive Christians and further their strategies for a world empire.

Dispensationalism

Until the mid-19th century, premillennialism had been a minority view; indeed Calvin had dismissed Chiliasm (as it was then called²⁷⁸) as obvious nonsense not worth discussing. The Dispensational variant of premillennialism is now the most common eschatology of the church. The two key reasons for this are the preaching tours²⁷⁹ and writings of John Nelson Darby (who stole the key idea from Irving's heretical church) and the Scofield Bible, filled with notes of a Dispensational nature, which sold three million in the first fifty years.

Its inherent errors and contradictions have led to an increasing number of fragmented divisions²⁸⁰ from the Classical Dispensationalism of Scofield, but this is still the dominant eschatology amongst modern Christians.

However, while the bunker mentality caused by retreating from the scary world of the end-times that we are living in, waiting for the Secret Rapture, serves the elite purpose very

²⁷⁶ I still have very many on my shelves.

²⁷⁷ Pink agrees with me on this.

²⁷⁸ From the Greek word for 'thousand'.

²⁷⁹ He did eight missionary trips to the US alone.

²⁸⁰ Such as Pre Tribulationism, Mid Tribulationism, Post Tribulationism, Hyper-Dispensationalism, Neo-Dispensationalism Progressive Dispensationalism etc.

well (it stops Dispensationalists being active in the world where they could be a threat), that is not the main doctrine utilised by the elite. The reason why the elite supported and prospered Dispensationalism was its central thesis that the church and the Jews are separate, and the Jews are really the prior people of God and the church is a mere temporary interlude (a 'parenthesis').

Thus the way was paved for modern Christians to completely focus their attention upon Israel and Jews. The blasphemy of this was that, in practice, many of them denigrated the supreme place that Christ should take in their thoughts and replaced him with Israel. Again that suited the elite Satanists very well but that also was not the chief point.

The reason for sponsoring Dispensationalism was that it gave the political purposes of the elite for Israel and the Middle East complete support from the majority of the American population. What America did in the Middle East was supported by gullible Christians as a result of being fed Dispensationalism. This continues to this day when Jewish Neocons are ruling the political apparatus of Congress.

The real gift to Dispensationalism was the creation of the State of Israel in 1948, which was considered to be a fulfilment of prophecy and thus making Dispensationalism credible. In fact this had been the deliberate manipulation of politics over many years by the elite, breaking laws, promises and treaties to do so; to say nothing of taking land from the legal occupiers and creating perpetual civil war.²⁸¹

The elite's problem in the 1800s

Part of the elite's strategy for world dominion was the creation of the State of Israel. However, the predominant Christian view about Jews at that time was very negative; Jews were condemned by God for rejecting and murdering their own Messiah. Jews were often disadvantaged in society due to their segregational, furtive (and often seditious) ways. This needed to be reversed.

The key to this reversal was Dispensational Theology, which posited that there was a segregation (dichotomy) between Jews and the church; thus two ways of salvation, two peoples of God, two kingdoms, and that of the Jews was prior and more important, which would come to fruition in a future millennium. This had been foreshadowed by Jewish teachers who were Jesuits, such as Francisco Ribera and Manuel Lacunza (Rabbi Juan Josaphat ben Ezra).²⁸² Some claim the origins go back further to the 13th century Rabbi ben Nahman (Moses ben Nahman Gerondi), a Spanish Talmudist.²⁸³ The idea of a parallel in history of the six days of creation in six historic dispensations followed by a heavenly seventh period is typical of ancient premillennial Judaism (Chiliasm).

Dispensational teaching in the Christian churches began to be developed by the circle of Edward Irving, a heretical teacher of great infamy in Victorian London. This was published in articles in their journal, 'The Morning Watch' and preached in prophetic conferences.²⁸⁴ These people had been greatly influenced by Lacunza, to which was added some occult ideas.

²⁸¹ Of course God is sovereign over this, as he is over all things; but allowing this is not for good but for evil – to allow Satan to build his end-time wicked empire and bring the earth to harvest for judgment. The fulfilment of the relevant OT prophecies are in Christ and the New Covenant, not in a human, material piece of land.

²⁸² Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Jesuits, was a Kabbalistic crypto-Jew.

²⁸³ Such as Marshall Hall; 'Disp. & Millennialism: their origin and their future'.

²⁸⁴ See my paper, 'Origins of Dispensationalism'.

Gradually Dispensationalism gained ground through secret funding by Jewish elite bankers until American Churches openly supported a Zionist State of Israel in Palestine. Dispensationalism successfully facilitated the reversal of Christian thinking about Jews and the State of Israel. It was the tool of the elite. The tool was based on original ideas by Jewish rabbis, followed by Christian heretics, which now dominate American Christian theology.

The situation now is that most American Christians²⁸⁵ give unwavering support to political Israel under any circumstance. Even when Israel commits atrocities and war crimes, gullible Dispensationalist Christians still support it. Some have even urged wicked terrorist actions against Muslims.²⁸⁶ Many even support a potential Third World War centred upon Israel because they think this will fulfil Biblical prophecy. In fact, such a war will cement the New World Order of the elite.²⁸⁷ This is to say nothing about the multitude of heresies and blasphemies of the theology itself.²⁸⁸

All this began with Brethren leader John Darby.

Darby

Darby (1800-1882) was originally a lawyer who always had a devious scheming mind throughout his days, which often erupted in very unrighteous acts. One example would be the shocking way that he treated Muller over the Newton controversy, and the devious and fraudulent means he used in the debate, censuring Muller and the Bristol assembly for merely fraternising with Newton. He was not above using fraud to pinch ideas from the heretical Irvingites (such as the Secret Rapture idea²⁸⁹) claiming them as his own.²⁹⁰ He could even be guilty of angry outbursts in the middle of preaching.²⁹¹ He does not come across as a godly man. I say this as one who once esteemed him highly.

Darby's teaching on the millennium, the Secret Rapture, and the seven dispensations (eras) along with the separation of the church and Israel suited the political strategies at that time that were being covertly planned for. Darby was undoubtedly the father of Zionism in the modern age. Before Darby, Jews had little or no political influence in Europe, except as moneylenders. Christian nations had often expelled them and treated them with derision as 'Christ-killers', though some had taken pity on them (such as Oliver Cromwell).

Darby's teaching on the parenthesis of the church averred that, in the working out of the dispensations through time, the final era would not see a thriving postmillennial church, but a Jewish kingdom. The Christian elect would not even be around at the end but would be whisked away in a secret rapture. [Though not the originator of this doctrine, he was the main publisher of it.] The final conflict would chiefly be between Jews under the returned

²⁸⁵ Though there is a recent resurgence of a false type of Calvinism, the vast majority of American believers are Dispensational. Few are historic, consistent Calvinists, either in the US or the UK. Calvinism is inimical to Dispensationalism.

²⁸⁶ Such as Chuck Smith.

²⁸⁷ Just one example of this is John Hagee's church where hundreds of people in the congregation wave the Israeli flag and pledge unwavering support for Israel. This is blasphemy, where the church is focused upon a fleshly nation instead of Christ.

²⁸⁸ Such as the many that proclaim there will be a restored temple in Jerusalem that will have restored animal blood sacrifices, with a renewed Levitical priesthood. This is pure blasphemy. Add to these heretical claims of two ways of salvation, two (or three) Second Comings, two kingdoms, relegation of the body of Christ, a secret rapture and so on.

²⁸⁹ Originally stemming from the ranting of a deeply troubled and sick girl called Margaret Macdonald.

²⁹⁰ To this day Dispensationalists insist that Darby originated the theology and seek to distance themselves from Irving and the Jesuits; but they cannot avoid the truth of history. One of the causes of this was the hagiographic way that William Kelly wrote up the defence of Darby.

²⁹¹ Such as the time he yelled to a questioner, 'I am here to supply exposition, not brains'.

Messiah with weak remaining Christians, to battle against the Antichrist in the final battle before the end.

The political use of Darbyism

Darby had put his thesis for the Jews in an 1839 article, *'The Hopes of the Church of God in Connexion with the Destiny of the Jews and the Nations as Revealed in Prophecy'*. At that time the Earl of Shaftesbury also wrote an article, *'The State and Prospects of the Jews'*. An important political figure, Shaftesbury called upon the government to encourage Jews to emigrate to Palestine to fulfil God's plan and agitated for the creation of an Anglican bishopric in Jerusalem to counteract the Roman Catholic (French) and Russian Orthodox presence already there.

Thus began the crusade for the Jews to return to their homeland. By 1845 the Colonial Office produced a confidential report proposing *'the establishment of the Jewish nation in Palestine; as a protected state under the guardianship of Great Britain'*. This would place Britain in a commanding place in the Levant, from which it could thwart any enemy incursion. Then in 1865 Shaftesbury helped found the Palestine Exploration Fund, which brought the Darbyites into contact with the Rothschilds and Montefiores, as well as aristocrats who all claimed Palestine for the Empire. The Archbishop of York even stated that, *'This country of Palestine belongs to you and me; it is essentially ours'*. This cemented the coalescence of the Dispensational will of God with the aspirations of British Foreign policy.²⁹²

Before this many Jews had sought a homeland in America, one of several projects for a Jewish homeland. MM Noah, a famous American Jew, bought vast tracts of land in upstate New York to build a new Zion. Jews had not centred upon Palestine at all, that idea came from Gentiles in the 1840s. Why would Jews want to settle in run down, arid, Palestine, surrounded by potential enemies, when they could have settled in America with all mod cons and good supplies?

In the mid-19th century, this doctrine perfectly suited British Foreign policy, working for the elite. British Foreign Office operatives then hijacked the latent Zionism inherent in Darby's scheme and used it for political purposes to control the strategic Middle East and the provocation of a religious war.

Darby's assertion of a future war with Israel and Russia also plays into the elite's hands so that the creation of a state of Israel and conflicts with Israel can be stated to be Biblical fulfilments of prophecy.

At the time of Darbyism rising up, the East India Company (EIC) was waging war in India and reaching into South East Asia. In the 1840s the British gained suzerainty over most of India. In 1842 the EIC army of 16,000 was slaughtered trying to subdue Afghanistan. It was essential that trade routes to India and South East Asia were protected, while the most efficient route was through the Middle East.

The EIC, owned by the Rothschilds and European royals, needed to protect the western approaches to the India trade routes – i.e. in Palestine and after 1869 also needed a buffer to protect the Suez Canal from potential eastern threats, such as Iran. Annexation was politically impossible but it was thought that an indirect approach was feasible – the eminent suitability that Jews, led by English Jews, could return to their 'homeland'.

At that time the most significant enemy of the British Empire was no longer France but Russia, which had begun discussions with the Ottoman Empire for a stronger presence in the Middle East.

²⁹² See argument in Executive Intelligence Review, Vol 29, No. 46, 29 November 2002, 'Darby made 'Christian Zionism' for the Empire.

Thus began the Crimean War in 1853 where an alliance of Britain, France, Sardinia and the Ottomans defeated Tsar Nicholas I. Darby's focus upon Russia, as the end time evil in the world, was very timely. In his preaching tours his condemnation of Russia went down very well. During his 1857 tour of the US, a Washington pastor named Fountain Pitts even preached a sermon to the US Congress warning that Russia was preparing to attack America. Darby's warnings were used to discredit Lincoln's Civil War alliance with Russia.

Some have suggested that Darby's focus upon Russia, based upon a very tenuous interpretation of Gog and Magog in a very symbolic Ezekiel passage, was too coincidental and really had a political provenance. It certainly has no serious Scriptural warrant.

It has been claimed that Darby was put on the payroll of the EIC in the 1860s and sent to America specifically to preach Dispensationalism.²⁹³ There is a 'John Darby' listed in the 1828 committee of the EIC,²⁹⁴ but I cannot say that this is John Nelson Darby.

Then there is the fact that Darby was generously supported by bankers and wealthy elite figures, such as banker Henry Drummond (who had also financed heretic Edward Irving). Note the highly unusual level of mobility he had for a pastor at that time, such as tours of America. Such mobility would have normally been the province of aristocrats and rich people.

Without any doubt, there is a close connection between Darbyism (latent Dispensationalism) and the political agitation for a Jewish homeland in Palestine.

The religious reason that the elite sponsored Darbyism

Darby's teaching was the gift that kept on giving to the global elite. As well as garnering Christian support for the Zionist policies in the Middle East (all based upon a material lie by the way; see appendix 5) Darbyism enabled the elite to subvert Christian doctrine by Judaising it.

It is important to understand church history here. In the eternal fight between God and Satan, the enemy always seeks to compromise and corrupt the people of God, usually by some form of idolatry. In ancient Israel this idolatry was obvious and pagan and erupted from the very start with the golden calf. Right to the end of the kingdom, Jews engaged in syncretism with heathen religions and were judged by God for their spiritual adultery.

In the very early centuries of the church there were two chief spiritual attacks on the church and both are evidenced in the NT. These were a) Judaising and b) Gnosticism. This was the two-pronged attack on God's people. Thus Paul writes against the Judaisers in the Galatian churches in the letter to the Galatians, but further attacks on this appear in Romans and Hebrews. Judaisers tend towards legalism and ritualism. Gnosticism was a type of mysticism (see earlier) and this tends towards emotionalism and antinomianism.

Today we have a resurgence of these two attacks. Admittedly there are many attacks on the church and multiple heresies, but two large corrupting movements are Judaising and the Gnosticism of the Charismatic Movement (CM). The CM is a Trojan horse for the importation of paganism while the various Judaising movements (Christian Zionism, Jewish Root theology, Messianic Christianity etc.) seek to subvert Christianity by Judaising it.²⁹⁵

²⁹³ Jim Searcy; 'The Abomination of Dispensationalism' website, and others.

²⁹⁴ Peter Auber; 'Supplement to An Analysis of the Constitution of the East-India Company', By-Laws, p55.

²⁹⁵ See my paper, 'The twin problems affecting the early church'.

Comparison of Zionist and Dispensational principles ²⁹⁶	
Christian Zionism	Dispensationalism
Literal hermeneutic.	Agree.
The Jews are the people of God.	Agree.
The Jews were given the land of Israel in perpetuity by God.	Agree.
Jerusalem belongs to the Jews.	Agree.
The Jewish temple will be rebuilt.	Agree (but in the millennium).
The Arabs are the natural enemies of the people of God.	Agree with qualifications since everyone opposed to Israel is God's enemy.
There is a coming battle of Armageddon that will end the world. Christians who support Israel will escape.	Agree, but the escape is a secret rapture.

Now the Judaizing crusade in the modern church could not have happened without Darbyism and its fruit Dispensationalism. Understanding this, the global elite sponsored Darby, his followers and the leaders of Dispensationalism (just as they also sponsored the later Charismatics).

Added to this was the inherent mystical Judaism of Freemasonry, which allied with Dispensationalism as Freemasons rose to leadership ranks in churches. Together these managed to convert the majority of America Christians to being Judaic or Zionist Christians.

Very few Christians have been wise enough to see through this, though more are doing so in recent years.²⁹⁷ However, Senator McCarthy stated decades ago, '*Darby and the Plymouth Brethren brought a Jewish Christianity to America*' and '*all the American churches have silently become synagogues*'.²⁹⁸

Now we have the situation where Jewish Root teachers can say the most absurd and unbiblical things yet supportive Christians will just swallow it whole.²⁹⁹ Church members have lost the ability to test everything from Scripture and just accept the nonsense spouted by famous preachers. Israel can commit the most vile atrocities and apartheid, and still American Christians support them unquestionably. This is a great delusion.

Endnote on Darbyism

The Brethren church that Darby led never had many members and had virtually died out by 2000. Perhaps a handful of tiny assemblies remain somewhere. However, notable Brethren members include Sir Robert Anderson, the head of Criminal Investigations for Scotland Yard, the man who ran the useless Jack the Ripper case, and Aleister Crowley, the leading Satanist of his time. Crowley also has close connections to the global elite, Freemasons and even to MI5/6.

It was a movement that, despite its numbers, has had enormous impact on Christian thinking. Through Watchman Nee, who devoured hundreds of Brethren books as a young believer, many of its principles have continued to be passed on. Other famous Brethren writers include William Kelly, Harry Ironside, Samuel Ridout, AC Gaebelein, EW Bullinger, LS Chafer, GH Lang, JG Bellet, CHM, GV Wigram, WE Vine, CA Coates, and JA Seiss.

²⁹⁶ Suggested by a similar chart by Aaron William Stone in 'Dispensationalism and United States Foreign Policy with Israel'.

²⁹⁷ Edward Hendrie examines this in 'Bloody Zion', chapter 12.

²⁹⁸ Henry Makow; 'Judaized Christianity: front for the New World Order', 13 January 2010. McCarthy also explained that Judaism was at the root of the development of the Jehovah's Witnesses and Mormonism, begun by Freemasons.

²⁹⁹ See for example my book, 'The Veil of Moses'.

William E. Blackstone

Neither a theologian nor an academic, Blackstone had enormous influence in promulgating Dispensational ideas in the early 20th century, being influenced himself by Darby and DL Moody.

In 1878 he wrote, 'Jesus is Coming' which became a best seller (more than Darby's works), selling many millions in 48 languages. It was a précis of Dispensationalist ideas.

His earnestness to promote the theory of Darby was inspired by a belief that the millennium was very near. In 1891 he spearheaded a petition to get the Jews back to Palestine. The 'Blackstone memorial' was submitted to President Benjamin Harrison:

To consider the holding at an early date of an international conference to consider the condition of the Israelites and their claims to Palestine as their ancient home, and to promote, in all other just and proper ways, the alleviation of their suffering condition.³⁰⁰

This was before the first Zionist Congress (1897) and some think that it influenced Herzl. It was signed by powerful people that included John D Rockefeller, JP Morgan and other global elite figures.

He had visited Palestine in 1888, describing it as, '*a land without a people and a people without a land*', catchy but pointless.³⁰¹ He did not initially change government policy but influenced prominent Zionists, both Jews and Gentiles (mostly Dispensationalist Christians). In 1903 his 'memorial' was endorsed by the Methodist Preachers Meeting, who sent a resolution to President Theodore Roosevelt. He continued to pester the government, petitioning Presidents Cleveland and Wilson and various secretaries of state, latterly in alliance with Louis Brandeis. He was privately influential in getting Wilson to support the Balfour declaration.

Blackstone was given \$2 million by the elite via the Union Oil Company of California and he used these funds to promote Dispensationalism abroad.

He believed that getting the Jews back to Palestine would hasten the coming of the Lord and he also focused on Russian pogroms, emphasising the need for Jews to escape to a homeland.

As political Zionism developed with Herzl, Blackstone became an avid supporter and gave a Bible to him.

It is considered that the Zionist movement would not have succeeded so easily if it had not been for Blackstone.

CI Scofield

It was the Scofield Bible that really published the teaching of Darby since it sold millions over decades and is still on sale now.

Cyrus Scofield was a con artist who continued in fraud and deception long after his claimed conversion in 1879. He engaged in several forgeries and con tricks, for which he was outed in a newspaper. In fact, the Topeka Daily Capital newspaper openly called him '*malicious*' and a '*peer amongst scallywags*'.³⁰² He was then involved in a railroad scam, along with a Jewish lawyer, which led to imprisonment for criminal forgery.

It was while in prison that he read Darby. In 1892 he fraudulently claimed to be a Doctor of Divinity; in fact he did not even have a degree, let alone a PhD, from any university.

³⁰⁰ William E Blackstone; The Blackstone Memorial, American Messianic Fellowship, (1881).

³⁰¹ The land did have a people: Palestinian Jews, Muslims and Christians living in harmony. Jews were also not people without a land but were prosperous citizens of many nations and considered themselves American, British, German, Chinese etc.

³⁰² The Daily Capital, 'Cyrus I Scofield in the Role of a Congregational Minister', 27 August 1881.

Upon his release from prison Scofield deserted his wife Leontine, and his two daughters, and took off with his mistress, a young girl from the St Louis Flower Mission. He even defrauded his mother-in-law of her life savings. Leontine filed for divorce in 1881 since Scofield had refused to support his family. Note this is after his supposed 'conversion'. At this time Scofield was pastor of Hyde Park Congregational Church in St Louis. The divorce was granted in 1883, with the court finding that he was not fit to look after children. Scofield lied to his church about his situation and later lied to his biographers. He even lied to *'Who's who in America'* (1912) by saying that he was decorated for valour in the Civil War; in fact he was a Confederate deserter. Later on he abandoned his mistress and married Helen van Ward. By any standard this is a despicable man, yet one who has influenced the churches more than almost any other in the last 100 years.

Scofield became involved with a subgroup of the Illuminati called 'the Secret Six' and became a protégé of Samuel Untermyer (1858-1940). Untermyer was a powerful Zionist who steered the policies of President Woodrow Wilson.

With the help of his global elite friends in New York, Scofield settled at the Lotus Club, listed as his residence for the next 20 years. Here he advanced his ideas for a new study Bible and was supported by Untermyer, later chairman of the American Jewish Committee, president of the American League of Jewish Patriots and chairman of the Anti-Nazi league.

Untermyer introduced Scofield to numerous Zionist and socialist leaders, including Samuel Gompers, Florelia LaGuardia, Abraham Straus, Bernard Baruch and Rothschild agent Jacob Schiff (who initiated the Council on Foreign Relations). These financed his trips to Oxford, England and arranged publication and distribution of his Bible.

Untermyer was dominated by the desire to get Fundamentalist Christians to support the Zionist cause and declared that Jews were the aristocrats of the world. Scofield was his best strategy. Untermyer also blackmailed President Wilson into placing Louis Brandeis into a vacant seat on the Supreme Court [see later].

Other supporters include the 33rd degree Freemason George Bannerman, owner of the Dallas Morning News; the Rothschild owned Oxford Press, which published his Bible; Zionist William Eugene Blackstone, who published his teaching with the help of the Moody Bible Institute and oil baron Lyman Stewart. These all remained as hidden as possible.

There is no doubt that global elite figures supported and financed the Scofield Bible to promulgate Dispensationalism to favour Jews and an Israeli homeland. It was a political enterprise.

Scofield was a devoted fan of the Wescott-Hort Revised Bible version (which had poor sales in 1909), but he cynically chose to use the KJV for his Bible since it was the most beloved of the church in general. Thus in places where the KJV contradicted the RV in key issues, Scofield added a footnote stating that the KJV was incorrect.

Lewis Sperry Chafer etc.

In 1924 Chafer founded the Dallas Theological Seminary. It is alleged that the college's symbol is the Masonic Eternal Flame on top of the Bible. It was this seminary that was responsible for spreading Dispensationalism in the mid-20th century.

Darby was the key promulgator from the 1830s to the end of the 19th century; then Blackstone; then Scofield, until the mid-20th century; and then Chafer and Dallas Seminary; followed by John Walvoord, Charles Ryrie and modern populist writers. Other prominent popularisers include DL Moody, Donald Barnhouse, Dwight Pentecost, Eric Sauer, Charles Fuller, and MR DeHaan. Most famous TV evangelists were Dispensational, including Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, Jimmy Swaggart and Billy Graham. Presidents Jimmy Carter and Ronald Reagan were also fans.

Tim LaHaye

LaHaye is just the latest in a long line of Dispensational peddlers that have sold millions of Dispensational themed books. This set happens to be fictional, others are theological (such as 'The Late Great Planet Earth' by Hal Lindsey).

LaHaye is a follower of Jerry Falwell and Scofield who recently popularised Classical Dispensationalism in a series of fantasy fictional novels³⁰³ that sold to Christians in their millions. However, he is also political activist who promoted George W Bush and is a big supporter of Israel.

In 1981 LaHaye founded the Council for National Policy, becoming the first president. Attendees at the council's secret meetings include President Bush Sen., Bill Frist, John Ashcroft, Tommy Thompson and Oliver North. Donald Rumsfeld and Dick Cheney have been featured speakers. These are top level global elite figures. [See on LaHaye elsewhere in this paper.]

Political conclusion

It is said that the electoral power of Dispensationalists compose 15% of the electorate in America.³⁰⁴

³⁰³ The 'Left Behind' series.

³⁰⁴ <http://www.defconamerica.org/meet-the-religious-right.html>

Appendix Two

The political beginning of the state of Israel – the Rothschild dynasty and plan.

The Rothschild family were Khazar or Ashkenazi Jews who migrated from the Caspian Sea area (now Georgia) to Germany in the 18th century. The father was a moneylender in Frankfurt. His son, Mayer (or Meyer) Amschel Bauer (1744-1812) later changed his name to Rothschild ('Rot Schild'; lit. 'Red Sign or shield'); this was after the sign above his father's bank.

Now many websites say that this was a red hexagram, which diagrammatically translates into 666,³⁰⁵ and which became the basis for the Israeli flag. It was originally an occult symbol. The currently published Rothschild crest is a red shield usually containing five arrows and other signs / symbols. Some say that the sign above the bank was a red shield; others that it was a red hexagram. It is not possible for me to say which is true since information sites could be forged or contain disinformation. Dr OJ Graham, a Christian journalist of Jewish ancestry affirms that it was a red six-pointed star.³⁰⁶ In any case, the Star of David is certainly an ancient occult symbol.

Mayer's mother is reputed to have later said, '*No wars occur unless my sons deem it so*'. This will be seen to be important as history developed.

Rothschild was initially associated with the court of Prince William IX of Hesse-Hanau, one of the richest royal houses in Europe. He soon learned that loaning money to governments was more profitable and safe than doing so to commoners.

It is alleged that Rothschild drew up plans for the Illuminati (the global elite) in 1770 based upon the blasphemies of the Jewish Talmud and the Cabala (i.e. Kabbalah, Jewish mysticism). This coincided with the Enlightenment³⁰⁷, which confronted Christianity. After this came the story that Adam Weishaupt, in 1776, reorganised the Illuminati 'Lodge' to merge with Freemasonry in order to enlist Gentiles into the service of Jewish interests to conquer the world. This aspect is denied by some critics, chiefly modern Illuminati, a Gnostic group that admire Weishaupt (see appendices 3 and 4).

Whatever the truth, it is a fact that completely amoral Jews and Gentiles rose in the ranks of the elite to gain more and more power in various arenas, with banking money used to support strategies.

Rothschild's five sons opened banks in England, Austria, Denmark, France and the USA. In 1790 he said, '*Let me issue and control a nation's money and I care not who makes the laws*'. The eldest son, Amschel remained with his father in Frankfurt and became the treasurer of the German Federation. Salomon, founder of the Vienna branch, became a leading figure in the Austro-Hungarian Empire. Nathan was founder of the London branch and became the most powerful man in English finance. Carl founded the Naples branch and became one of the most powerful people in Italy. James (Jacob) founded the Paris branch and soon dominated French finances. By 1850 the Rothschilds had more wealth than all the royal families of Europe and Britain combined.

³⁰⁵ Hexagrams were used to call up a demon; the word 'hex' means to put a curse or spell upon a person. The Star of David has six points, forms six equilateral triangles and in its interior forms a six-sided hexagon; i.e. 666.

³⁰⁶ OJ Graham; 'Six-Pointed Star', New Puritan Library (1984).

³⁰⁷ The term supposedly represents the triumph of human rationalism but is also coined from 'the Illuminated Ones', a Luciferian term for the 'keepers of the light'.

In 1791 the First Bank of the United States (a private Rothschild controlled bank) opened with a 20-year charter. When Congress voted down the charter's renewal in 1811, Nathan Rothschild said, '*The United States will find itself involved in a most disastrous war*'. The following year the War of 1812 began.

In 1816 Congress voted for a second Rothschild dominated bank but President Andrew Jackson refused to renew its license in 1836.

In 1806 Rothschild backed Napoleon who deposed the house of Hesse-Cassel; Prince William IX fled to Denmark entrusting his fortune of \$3 million to Mayer Rothschild. Nathan Rothschild invested this in gold from the East India Company.³⁰⁸ He made four lots of profits in this, mostly from supporting the Duke of Wellington. [Note how the Rothschilds change sides to make a profit.] Prince William IX never got his money back.

In 1815 the Rothschilds financed both sides of the Napoleonic Wars with their banks. They also fixed the British Stock Exchange to make insider profits on news of the war, which they controlled via their monopolised courier services. This gave the Rothschilds control of the British economy and forced England to set up the Bank of England, controlled by Rothschild.

After the Napoleonic Wars the Rothschilds thought that the royal houses were too weary and in debt to resist plans for a league of nations, which they organised as the Congress of Vienna. However, the Tsar of Russia torpedoed the idea, which enraged Nathan Rothschild. As a result Nathan vowed that he or his descendants would destroy the Tsar and his entire family. This caused the family to increase their financial stranglehold on nations.

In 1823 the Rothschilds took over the financial operations of the Catholic Church. They also financed Karl Marx in 1848 and later the Communist Revolution in 1917. Nathan Rothschild's vow to destroy the Romanov dynasty³⁰⁹ had succeeded. Note that within 70 years, 40-62 million peasants eventually died as a result. The Communist Revolution had begun when the Rothschilds engineered an agglomeration of various subversive atheistic groups in the 1850s, following a secret meeting in New York. It was designed to cause terror and be a catalyst to create a one-world government. It would also help the elite to foment future wars and revolutions.

At the end of the 19th century it was estimated that the Rothschilds controlled half of the world.

In 1860 the Rothschilds founded 'the Alliance Israelite Universelle', seeking to return Jews to Lebanon or Palestine in general.

In 1869 the Rothschilds floated a bond to finance the building of the Suez Canal. This was of immense importance and value to the British Empire's commercial interests (the elite). It put the British government in debt to Rothschild.

In 1913 the Rothschilds set up the Federal Reserve Bank in America, with the help of JP Morgan and JD Rockefeller.³¹⁰ This began with the work of Jacob Schiff who gradually took control of the American money system.

He started by controlling Kuhn & Loeb and then financed Standard Oil Company for Rockefeller, the Harriman railroad empire and the Carnegie steel empire. By 1900 Schiff was in control of the banks on Wall Street, all headed by Rothschild placements. Schiff then floated the Japanese war loan of 1904-5, enabling a victory over Russia. In 1908

³⁰⁸ 1905 Jewish Encyclopaedia.

³⁰⁹ The ruling house of Russia from 1613 until the Revolution of 1917.

³¹⁰ The Rothschilds had financed Rockefeller industries since 1865.

Schiff began to seize the US money system. Along with several bankers and elite (including JP Morgan, JD Rockefeller, Senator Aldrich, Colonel House, and Paul Warburg) he developed the Federal Reserve System, which was then railroaded through Congress, after planting Woodrow Wilson as President. It was enacted at Christmas time when most Senators and Representatives were away from Washington.

During the First World War, the German Rothschilds loaned money to the Kaiser; the British Rothschilds loaned money to the British and the French Rothschilds loaned to the French. They also controlled the three main European news agencies,³¹¹ using them to stir up fervour for war – and laughed all the way to the bank.

Before the end of the war, Rothschild agent and President Wilson appointee, Louis Brandeis sent a Zionist delegation from America to Britain with a promise to bring America into the war, provided the British give Palestine to the Rothschilds. Rothschild dominated propaganda then forced Americans into the war in 1917 when they had no reason at all and when President Wilson had campaigned on not doing so. David Lloyd George credited American Zionists for getting America involved in the war.

On 2 November 1917 British Foreign Secretary Arthur James Balfour (an occultist) drew up the 'Balfour Declaration', giving the House of Rothschild 80% of the Palestine and called for Palestine as a home for the Jews. This covert initiative of the Foreign Office had nothing to do with the Bible but was suitable to the needs of the British Empire. Balfour had earlier written a letter to Lord Rothschild saying that, '*her Majesty's government views with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people*'.

The defeated Ottoman Empire was forced to yield its Middle East territory as spoil of war. In 1920 the Allied Supreme Council gave Palestine, Jordan and the new nation of Iraq to Great Britain. France was given Syria. This created all the national tensions that are active in the Middle East today.

In 1922 the League of Nations approved the Balfour Declaration. After this Britain allowed unlimited Jewish immigration into Palestine under her protectorate. We should note that Israel was not created to provide a refuge from Hitler's genocide and evictions after WWII, but was a political act combining Zionist political / elite interests with convenient British Foreign policy after WWI.

Professor Carroll Quigley stated that Rothschild and Balfour were both members of Cecil Rhode's elite secret society, 'the Round Table', forerunner of the Council on Foreign Relations.

In 1921 under the order of Rothschild agent Jacob Schiff, the Council on Foreign Relations was founded to select politicians to carry on the Rothschild conspiracy.

In 1929 the Federal Reserve crashed the USA economy by contracting the money supply. Within 20 years the Rothschilds had become able to bankrupt America. The governor of the Federal Reserve, Ben Bernanke, officially apologised for this action in 2002.³¹² As of 2009, the Rothschilds own every American bank.³¹³

Rothschild also financed IBM, which supplied punch card machines (prototype computers), used by the Nazis to manage the identification and persecution of Jews, including managing the death camps. The Rothschilds then engineered the Second World War and again funded both sides, as did the Warburgs. Paul Warburg, on the Federal

³¹¹ Wolff in Germany; Reuters in England and Havas in France.

³¹² 'I would like to say to Milton and Anna regarding the Great Depression, "You're. Right; we did it; we're very sorry. But thanks to you we won't do it again'. 8 November 2002, speech in honour of Milton Friedman. 'Anna' is Anna Schwartz, Friedman's collaborator.

³¹³ American Free Press; 16 March 2009.

Reserve Board of Directors, financed the American war effort while his brother Max ran the German finances.

The results of this war was, first, that Israel gained Palestine, breaking promises and treaties made with the Arabs by Lawrence of Arabia. Secondly, the UN was formed, being approved in 1945. Third, the IMF and World Bank were formed at Bretton Woods in 1944. All these were great steps towards global domination.

In the Nuremberg Tribunals, no mention was made about who financed Hitler. Even Jewish Simon Schama avers³¹⁴ that the Rothschilds funded both the Nazis and then Israel, not as a base for Jewish settlers but as a base for terrorists who created that state for global terror and political manipulation purposes. In fact, the Rothschilds control and fund Mossad, a huge secret service for a small country, with its motto, '*By the way of deception, thou shall do war*'.

In 1947 Britain transferred control of Palestine to the UN, which resolved to have two states, Israeli and Palestinian, with Jerusalem as an international zone. In spring 1948 the Rothschilds bribed Harry Truman with \$2 million in cash for 'campaign funds' to recognise Israel as a sovereign state. The Israel flag was unveiled with the emblem being a blue version of the Rothschild red hexagram (actually an occult symbol originally).

Henry H Klein wrote,³¹⁵

Political Zionism is an agency of Big Business. It is being used by Jewish and Christian financiers in this country and Great Britain, to make Jews believe that Palestine will be ruled by a descendant of King David who will ultimately rule the world. What a delusion! It will lead to war against the Arabs and Jews and eventually to war between Muslims and non-Muslims. That will be the turning point of history.'

This man could not have been more correct, yet he spoke in 1947.

The UN 1947 partition plan gave Israel a small part of Palestine; but this was not enough for the Zionists. Herzl had averred that the Jews should have the Biblical land from the Euphrates (Iraq) to Egypt. This is what is claimed correct by Dispensationalists. Thus Israel began what it called a 'pre-emptive war' to extend its borders.

The Israel State then continued a series of terrorist raids begun before statehood. In the name of self-defence, future Prime Ministers, ministers and generals murdered men, women and children, destroying entire Palestinian villages, in order to secure the whole of what is now Israel (see the Irgun³¹⁶ and the Stern Gang³¹⁷).

In 1967 it initiated a pre-emptive strike against Egypt and since 1948 has taken territory from Egypt, Jordan, Syria, and Lebanon. In 1981 Israel used a pre-emptive attack with American aircraft to bomb a nuclear reactor in Iraq. In 1982 it invaded Lebanon. In 2003 it bombed Syria. Today it threatens an attack on Iran (which eminently suits American elite objectives for a war against Iran).

Dispensationalists continually harp on about the Arab threat to push Israel into the sea (i.e. genocide); but is that surprising considering the events of the last 66 years? Jews and

³¹⁴ 'Two Rothschilds and the Land of Israel', Alfred A Knopf, (1978).

³¹⁵ 'A Jew Warns Jews' (1947).

³¹⁶ Irgun (Hebrew, in full Irgun Zvai Leumi, 'National Military Organisation'; by name ETZEL) An underground Zionist terrorist group dedicated to the foundation of a Jewish state, active (1937–48) in Palestine against Arabs and later Britons. Under the leadership of Menachem Begin from 1944, it blew up the King David Hotel in Jerusalem (22 July 1946), with the loss of 91 lives. It was disbanded when its objectives were achieved with the creation of Israel. Oxford Encyclopaedia.

³¹⁷ Stern Gang: the British name for a militant Zionist group that campaigned in Palestine during the 1940s for the creation of a Jewish state. Founded by Avraham Stern (1907–42) as an offshoot of Irgun, the group assassinated the British Minister for the Middle East, Lord Moyne, and Count Bernadotte, the UN mediator for Palestine. Oxford Encyclopaedia.

Arabs lived together in relative peace before Zionism became entrenched and before Jewish terrorism began about 1937. Furthermore, Israel's policy is very similar claiming it has every right to wage pre-emptive war against all its Arab neighbours.

In short, the creation of the state of Israel was a Rothschild and global elite plan as a stepping stone for world domination. It enables them to control the strategic Middle East and from there initiate various forms of global terrorism.

At this point only five nations do not have a Rothschild central bank, and these are in the firing line for conflict: Iran, North Korea, Sudan, Cuba and Libya. The dethronement of Qhadaffi by CIA sponsored Islamist radicals (which then morphed into ISIS) was the beginning of making Libya follow the Rothschild tune – which meant ruining the most advanced country in Africa.

Pike

Albert Pike demonstrates the alliance of Freemasonry with the Rothschild plan.

In 1871 General Albert Pike, the most powerful Freemason in America at the time and an extreme occultist, wrote a military blueprint for the Illuminati. His strategy advocated three world wars and various revolutions throughout the world.³¹⁸

The first world war was to destroy the Russian tsar. Monarchy would be replaced with Communism to attack religions, predominantly Christianity. The second war was to foment a conflict between fascism and Zionism. This would create the Jewish State but also increase the power of Communism. The third would be to foment hatred between the Muslim and non-Muslim worlds, particularly Muslims against Israel. The rest of the world would be ruined by this conflict creating a global mess that the New World Order could emerge from, a Rothschild kingdom. Elite Freemasons and Zionists are working towards this script, it is claimed. It is noteworthy that the creation of the New World Order also exterminates both Christianity and Atheism, to establish Luciferianism.

Anti-Semitism

The Anti-Defamation League was created by Jacob Schiff in 1913 to challenge anyone who questions the Rothschild conspiracy, and this tactic has been used ever since. By dubbing a person as 'anti-Semitic' the debate is closed down. This is continually effected today, especially against Christians that question Christian Zionism. It is actually ironic that the Jews involved in the conspiracy are not blood descendants of Abraham but arise from Indo-Turk stock.³¹⁹

Herzl

We cannot ignore Theodore Herzl, an Austrian Jew whom Messianic Christians give all the foundational credit for the State of Israel to.

Dismayed by the 'Dreyfus Affair' in France,³²⁰ he believed that Jews would be persecuted as long as they had no homeland. He published his views in 1896 in, 'Der Judenstaat'. His view had nothing to do with fulfilment of prophecy but was entirely political; indeed he

³¹⁸ This was in a supposed letter to Mazzini, (some say by Mazzini) the head of the Illuminati after Weishaupt. However, claims that this letter is held by the 'British Library' are false (see Roy Livesey, 'Understanding the New World Order', New Wine Press, p69). W G Carr claims that the 1871 letter is held by the 'British Museum' ('Pawns in the Game, p.XVI). It appears that the Rothschilds had the letter removed.

³¹⁹ Not only the Rothschilds but the Rockefellers and Astors came from the racial admixture in Asia Minor. See 'Rockefeller Internationalist', Emmanuel Josephson (1952).

³²⁰ A political scandal beginning in 1894, with the conviction for treason of Captain Alfred Dreyfus, involving a gross miscarriage of justice. Dreyfus was an Alsatian Jew sentenced to Devil's Island, French Guiana. He was alleged to have given French state secret information to the German embassy. In fact the culprit was a Fredinand Esterhazy. The scandal divided France.

considered Argentina and Uganda to be suitable homelands, but he also mentioned Palestine since that would sell Zionism to Christians.

Again, this view suited the then British Foreign Office, which led to the Balfour Declaration. This originally took the form of a letter from the Foreign Secretary (Arthur Balfour) to Lord Rothschild. Herzl also wrote to Rothschild proposing, '*colonisation of our people at the strategic point where Egyptian and Indo-Persian interests converge*'. Thus making a play for the required British buffer state to protect the Suez Canal.³²¹ A memorandum from British Zionist Herbert Samuel to Prime Minister David Lloyd George said, '*A British protectorate in Palestine would be a safeguard to Egypt*'. Even the London Times averred that a Zionist state would be a '*very effective guard for the Suez Canal*'.

Early Zionism was purely political, from Jews and Gentiles. It was only Dispensationalism that made the issue supposedly Biblical.

Conclusion

Unless you believe in a series of amazing coincidences, the creation of the State of Israel, and the subsequent world turbulence centred in the Middle East, is a direct creation of the global elite, centred in the strategies of the Rothschilds, which were developed along with Freemasons and which were inspired by the objectives of British Foreign policy triggered by the Biblical interpretations of John Darby.

Rather than being the fulfilment of OT prophecy, Zionism and Israel were the creation of an elite of conniving Gentile politicians, Cabalistic Ashkenazi Jews and Luciferian Freemasons allied to Dispensational teaching. Instead of precipitating the return of Christ, these plans are actually preparing the way for the final antichristian world empire.

One way of judging the emergence of the State of Israel is to evaluate the fruit of the last 66 years. It is my contention that this fruit is, politically, all bad. Israel is in breach of more UN security resolutions than any other nation; far more than Saddam Hussein ever was. It is guilty of multiple atrocities and war crimes. It has murdered many men, women and children cold blood. It fires missiles on hospitals and domestic blocks of flats. It has breached international laws on many occasions and is guilty of crimes against the Palestinian people, which include historic Christians.³²²

But this is exactly what the global elite planned from the beginning.

Aside

Many Orthodox Jews refuse to accept the State of Israel as a fulfilment of OT prophecy. They insist that these prophecies can only be fulfilled by the Messiah when he returns to earth, and not by political moves of the UN. See for example 'Torah Jews'.

Israel is very highly subsidised by the America taxpayer, and has been since 1947. The Federal government's aid package to Israel averages at \$6 billion per year. Since 1947 the grand total is over \$84 billion. Some of this money is returned as bribes to Congressmen and various lobbyists / agents in the political process. Israeli interests control much of government policy, especially through Neocons. A key player in this is the American Israeli Political Action Committee.

American money, military training & equipment and weapons supply has directly financed Israeli aggression against Arabs and Palestinian Christians for 66 years.

³²¹ Prof. Richard P. Stevens, Lincoln University.

³²² Note the savage irony that a heretical theological system (Dispensationalism) has fooled millions of Christians into blithely supporting Israel when it commits war crimes against historic Palestinian Christians. Is this not demonic?

Quotes

13. To continue to build up the cult of Christian Fundamentalism begun by the British East India Company's servant Darby, which will be misused to strengthen the Zionist State of Israel by identifying with the Jews through the myth of 'God's chosen people', and by donating very substantial amounts of money to what they mistakenly believe is a religious cause in the furtherance of Christianity.

The goal of the ruling elite was to create and encourage Dispensationalism. One of the main reasons for developing Dispensationalism was to use it to strengthen Zionism. At the extreme end of Dispensationalism, we have John Hagee and his Christians United for Israel (CUFI).

Dr. John Coleman (a former British intelligence agent); '21 Goals of the Illuminati and the Committee of 300'.

The Christian Fundamentalist sect introduced by British East India's John Nelson Darby as 'Dispensationalism'.

Dr. John Coleman; '21 Goals of the Illuminati and the Committee of 300'.

Christian Zionists who support the UN-created State of Israel are funding and serving the New World Order's anti-Christian, anti-God agenda ... They mistakenly believe that they are facilitating the fulfilment of Biblical prophecies. In fact, they are supporting wars of conquest waged by political elites to impose a secular agenda on broad swathes of the Middle East and Central Asia. They are also supporting wars of plunder waged by financial elites to commandeer oil and opium. They are supporting the corruption of America's institutions of government by Israeli bribery and kickbacks. They are endangering their own security. ... by making America a target for the millions of people around the world the federal government has injured in the name of Zionism.

Exile MM, Christians in Exile 2000, 'The idolaters of Zion: Orthodox Jews reject Zionism so should Christians'.

Without Dispensationalism, Zionism would not have experienced the same level of support by the American populace. It was this marriage that helped give credence to Zionist goals in the Middle East.

Aaron William Stone; 'Dispensationalism and United States Foreign Policy with Israel', p60.

Postscript

A simple, concise refutation of Dispensational, Messianic Christianity

I have considered this topic in multiple papers, such as 'The Veil of Moses', 'Does God love Jews especially', 'Jewish Root theology – what Scripture says', 'Jewish Root theology – an even simpler rebuttal', 'A simple catechism of the Jewish Root error', and many others; which see.

The key issue is that Dispensationalists and Messianic Christians aver that Jews are special and unlike ordinary mortals. Thus they primarily teach that Jews are, by nature, the people of God on earth (Christians are a temporarily afterthought) and thus the kingdom of God is Jewish.

So, without looking at apostolic teaching at all (which utterly denies these claims and teaches that Jews are the enemy of the Gospel), what did Jesus himself say about this?

The kingdom was taken away from Jews

Jesus said to them, 'Have you never read in the Scriptures: 'The stone which the builders rejected Has become the chief cornerstone. This was the LORD's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes'? Therefore I say to you, the kingdom of God will be taken from you and given to a nation bearing the fruits of it. And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; but on whomever it falls, it will grind him

to powder'. Now when the chief priests and Pharisees heard His parables, they perceived that He was speaking of them. Matt 21:42-45

The kingdom was given to Christians who would judge Jews

Do not fear, little flock, for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. Lk 12:32

There is only one kingdom of God, one sphere of his rule, and this is given to the church, the followers (sheep) of Jesus.

I bestow upon you a kingdom, just as My Father bestowed *one* upon Me, that you may eat and drink at My table in My kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel. Lk 22:29-

30

Without looking at any other passages, here it is clear that the kingdom was removed from Jews of Jesus' time and formally given to the church. Thus the Lord instituted the celebration of the New Covenant in the ritual of the Lord's Supper in this very chapter. Indeed, Jesus categorically states, to make the situation perfectly clear, that Christians will judge Jews.

The kingdom is only for spiritually regenerated people

Jesus answered and said to him, 'Most assuredly, I say to you, unless one is born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God'. Jn 3:3

Jesus answered, 'Most assuredly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God'. Jn 3:5

Just as the kingdom of God is spiritual (Jn 18:36), so the people in this kingdom must be regenerated people. No one in the flesh is in God's kingdom; only those born of the Spirit by regeneration can enter God's kingdom.

The promise to Abraham was for all nations, not just Israel

The NT in general teaches that the Mosaic Covenant is finished and cancelled (Heb 8:13) and thus the Jewishness of the covenant and the kingdom is ended. The Abrahamic Covenant was never limited to one tribe of people but was for all nations:

Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him? Gen 18:18

In your seed all the nations of the earth shall be blessed. Gen 22:18

In your seed all the nations of the earth shall be blessed. Gen 26:4

The promise comes to all nations by the route of faith, not blood or law-keeping.

The Scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the Gentiles by faith, preached the gospel to Abraham beforehand, *saying*, 'In you all the nations shall be blessed'. So then those who *are* of faith are blessed with believing Abraham. Gal 3:8-9

Now to Abraham and his Seed were the promises made. He does not say, 'And to seeds', as of many, but as of one, 'And to your Seed', who is Christ. And this I say, *that* the law, which was four hundred and thirty years later, cannot annul the covenant that was confirmed before by God in Christ, that it should make the promise of no effect. For if the inheritance *is* of the law, *it is* no longer of promise; but God gave *it* to Abraham by promise. ... But the Scripture has confined all under sin, that the promise by faith in Jesus Christ might be given to those who believe. Gal 3:16-22

Thus only those who have faith are considered by God to be seed of Abraham; that is Christians. Even Jews related by blood to Abraham have no claim to the kingdom and the blessing. It is by faith, just like Abraham gained it by faith.

There are no longer any Jews related to Abraham by blood through Jacob

However, on top of the multitude of Biblical evidence that Jews are not special to God in the flesh, we now know that there are virtually no Jews on earth that are blood related to Jacob (Israel) at all. The vast majority of Jews are not even Semites, while the few that are Semitic are Edomites through a Hittite mother – and thus Gentiles by Jewish law. [See appendix 5.]

Then whole Messianic Christianity theology is a hoax, a fake, and a lie. Christians have been duped by satanic deception, pushed by the global elite, to support Jews in order to further political Zionism.

Christians fooled by this must urgently repent, avoid preachers teaching this nonsense, (which is blasphemous at root) and get right with God.

Appendix Three

Adam Weishaupt

It is necessary to discuss the work of Weishaupt regarding the principles that form the foundation of the elite's strategies. Some people centre upon this in discussing the Illuminati, while others minimise his connection with the modern global elite. Whatever the truth, the basis of the story needs to be outlined, sticking to what is certain. I am grateful for information here from a Christian and ex-military man called William Guy Carr, who foresaw much of what is going on today before the fifties, as well as other sources.³²³

Weishaupt was a Jesuit trained professor of canon law who defected from Christianity and became a Luciferian while teaching at Ingoldstadt University. Roy Livesey claims that he was not a Jew (as claimed by many conspiracy theorists) because he was a Jesuit trained Christian and also the son of a lawyer at a time in Bavaria when Jews were not allowed to practice law. However, this does not take into account Jewish subversion. It seems to me that Weishaupt outwardly appeared to be a dedicated Roman Catholic but inwardly was devoted to the Talmud and Kabbalah. His parents are said to be crypto-Jews and this was what these Jews did; they pretended on the outside to be Catholics to avoid persecution but were devoted Spanish Jews indoors.

In 1770 Rothschild employed him to revise and modernise the age-old 'protocols' – the elite's plans for world domination and the creation of a Luciferian society.

Weishaupt completed the protocols in May 1776. The essence of the plans were as follows:

- Destruction of all national governments.
- Destruction of all religions.
- Establishment of Luciferianism.
- Abolition of the family.
- Abolition of private property (Socialism).
- Divide the masses ('goyim', i.e. 'human cattle', a term used by Jews for Gentiles) into opposing camps, dividing them on politics, race, social, and economic issues.
- Arm the opposing sides and create incidents to cause them to fight and weaken themselves until they destroyed the nation and the religion. [The First World War is a classic example of this.]
- Use money and sex to bribe high-level people already in all national seats of power and influence. Then hold these people in bondage by blackmail or threats of ruin and harm to family. Many British politicians are being blackmailed by evidence of paedophilia.³²⁴
- Place Illuminati stooges in positions in colleges and universities to recommend exceptional students from well-bred families to be international agents. Scholarships would be given to those selected. These would later be used as advisors behind the scenes in government.
- Control the press and all media. Use the news as propaganda for the elite's strategies.
- Foment colonial wars to weaken the then dominant empires of Britain and France, beginning in 1789.

³²³ 'Pawns in the Game', CPA Book Publishers. See also my friend, Roy Livesey, 'Understanding the New World Order', New Wine Press, p35ff.

³²⁴ See my aforementioned papers on this. Secret Service whistleblowers have repeatedly affirmed this and have seen the evidence.

Weishaupt then organised the Illuminati to execute this plan. Using deception, he recruited about 2,000 eminent followers in the worlds of art, education, science, finance and industry. He then created the Lodges of the Grand Orient to be a secret headquarters.

A German named Zwack published Weishaupt's protocols as 'Einige Original-Scripten'. In 1784 a copy of this was sent to the Illuminati Weishaupt had delegated to foment the French Revolution. However, the courier was struck dead by lightning in Ratisbon and the book was found by the police. The Bavarian government then ordered a raid on Weishaupt's lodges and some of his followers, including a baron. Additional documents seized proved to them that there was an international conspiracy.

In 1785 the British government outlawed the Illuminati and closed the Lodges of the Grand Orient. In 1786 they published their findings about the conspiracy in 'The Original Writings of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati'. Yet this warning was ignored and the Illuminati went underground.

In 1786 the Illuminati moved their headquarters from Frankfurt, where Weishaupt was linked with Rothschild, to Switzerland. In modern times (since WWII) their HQ is in the Harold Pratt Building, New York with the Rockefellers as their main financiers.

Weishaupt ordered his agents to infiltrate the lodges of Blue Masonry and form a secret society within Freemasonry. This is where the original mostly Jewish elite allied with Gentile Freemasons.

At this point it must be pointed out that people today who identify themselves as Illuminati, as a Gnostic religious cult with no connection to the global elite, deny some aspects of this story. They emphasise that Weishaupt was not a Satanist at all but a rationalist product of the enlightenment and a Gnostic. Neither was he involved with the Freemasons. They affirm that he was a wise thinker, who sought the good of mankind, though he did seek a global government of rational people to rule over less intelligent people, for the good of all. They do not deny that his Illuminati followers were involved in various revolutions and political upheavals but they deny that the Illuminati equate to the current Satanist global elite. This is one reason why I prefer to avoid the term 'Illuminati', which can be confusing.

It is hard to say where misinformation and disinformation mingle with truth in this. For example the reverse of the Seal of the USA (a pyramid topped by the all-seeing eye), which started to appear on \$1 bills in 1933 after FD Roosevelt's New Deal (when the Illuminati began to take over the US in earnest) is an Illuminati insignia. This was adopted as 'The Insignia of the Order of Illuminati' by Weishaupt when he founded the Order on 1 May 1776.³²⁵ The principles enshrined in the symbolism are: the destruction of the old Christian order and the creation of a New Social Order ('Novus Ordo Seclorum'). It even includes the words, '*Annuit coeptis*', = 'to approve our enterprise' (or undertaking or even conspiracy).

This symbol or seal was only adopted by Freemasonry AFTER its merger with the Order of Illuminati at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad in 1782. This would appear to refute the claims of the modern Illuminati that Weishaupt's order had no ties with Freemasonry. The seal was proposed by Benjamin Franklin, John Adams and Thomas Jefferson to Congress, which adopted it for the obverse on 10 June 1782. That these were Freemasons there can be no doubt; that Franklin and Jefferson were also Illuminati is debated. It should also be noted that Washington DC is planned and aligned on the basis of Freemasonic symbolism,

³²⁵ The date does not commemorate the signing of the Declaration of Independence.

as demanded by Thomas Jefferson.³²⁶ Most of the founding fathers were Freemasons; a third of the signatories of the US Constitution were Freemasons.

To continue with history

John Robison, a high level Mason and Professor at Edinburgh University, was approached by the Illuminati and entrusted with Weishaupt's strategies. However, seeing the French Revolution, Robison published a book in 1798, 'Proof of a Conspiracy to Destroy All Governments and Religions'. This was also ignored. He also warned Masonic leaders that the Illuminati had infiltrated their lodges.

Thomas Jefferson became a student of Weishaupt and a staunch defender. Jefferson then infiltrated Illuminati into his Lodges of the Scottish Rite Freemasons in New England. However, it appears that both Jefferson and Washington were unaware, at first, of the Illuminati's goals. They certainly later spoke out against powers that had an evil influence upon government. Jefferson warned against the power of bankers while Washington named the Illuminati as a powerful evil influence that had infiltrated Freemasonry.

Influential people started warning Americans that Illuminism was infiltrating American institutions, such as David Pappen (President of Harvard University) and President John Quincy Adams (who successfully opposed Jefferson). Quincy Adams' letters regarding this plot are held in Rittenburg Square Library in Philadelphia.

Captain William Morgan warned about the Illuminati in 1826 and he was executed for it by Richard Howard near Niagara. This caused the nearly 40% of Masons to secede from the Northern Jurisdiction.

In 1829 the Illuminati held a meeting in New York where it was declared that it was intended to unite the Nihilist and Atheist groups, along with others, into an international organisation called 'Communism'. This was to enable them to foment future wars and revolutions. This would directly link the Illuminati with the modern global elite who have the same plans. The fund they raised financed Karl Marx and Engels in London where they wrote 'Das Capital' and 'The Communist Manifesto'.

Weishaupt died in 1830. On his deathbed he is supposed to have repented and rejoined the church.

When Communism was being formed by one Illuminati group, another, under Professor Karl Ritter of Frankfurt University, was forming an opposite group. This would become the philosophy of FW Nietzsche, which developed into Fascism and later Nazism. The opposition between these two groups would (as intended) lead to WWII.

In 1834 the Italian revolutionary leader Guiseppi Mazzini was promoted by the Illuminati to be director of their revolutionary programme until his death in 1872, when he was succeeded by Adriano Lemmi, a confirmed Satanist who became a Luciferian. Mazzini also founded the Mafia.

In 1840 famous Freemason and occultist General Albert Pike³²⁷ was influenced by Mazzini and began to work towards a global government. He became the head of the Luciferian priesthood. Between 1859 and 1971 he worked out the details of a military blueprint for three world wars and three major revolutions to further the conspiracy.³²⁸ This involved

³²⁶ Washington mimics the Vatican by being centred upon a dome facing an obelisk. This is based upon Osiris worship – the eternally pregnant Isis belly facing a giant Osiris phallus. The city is laid out in a grid system based on occult symbols, such as a pentacle. The New York Statue of Liberty was designed and made by Freemasons and is full of Freemasonry symbolism.

³²⁷ There is much documentary evidence that Pike was a Luciferian and Satanist, who affirmed the occult root of Freemasonry, let alone Illuminism.

³²⁸ Some sources say that this plan was written by Mazzini in a letter to Pike.

Communism, Nazism, Zionism and other movements to become organised, funded, and armed to foment world wars.

For example, WWI was devised to overthrow the Russian Tsar and introduce Communism. Fascism versus Zionism was used to foment WWII, strengthen Communism and implement the State of Israel. WWIII is to be fomented by stirring up the forces and allies of Zionism versus the Muslim world. When these have wiped each other out and the rest of the world is exhausted and demoralised, the New World Order takes place.

Pike declared (in a letter held in the British Museum³²⁹) that after WWIII a terrible cataclysm would engulf the earth as Atheists caused widespread terror. Eventually nations will exterminate these revolutionaries and become disillusioned with Christianity, taking up Luciferianism.

When Mazzini's revolutionary antics raised suspicion of the Illuminati and Grand Orient lodges, Pike organised the 'New and Reformed Palladian Rite'. Mazzini organised 23 subordinate councils under the three organised by Pike in Charleston, Rome and Berlin. These were the secret headquarters of the world revolutionary movement with scientific secret communications before wireless was made public, enabling isolated incidents to coalesce at the same time.

After the death of Mazzini and Lemmi, Lenin and Trotsky took the reins of the revolutionary movement, which was financed by British, French, German and American bankers (mostly Rothschilds). The Bolshevik Revolution was not an uprising of the people and workers against capitalism, but was a tool financed by capitalists to further their agenda.

In 1925 Cardinal Caro y Rodriguez, Archbishop of Santiago, Chile, published 'The Mystery of Freemasonry Unveiled'. In this he exposed how the Illuminati (Satanists and Luciferians) had developed a secret society within Freemasonry that even 33rd degree Masons did not understand.

By the beginning of the 20th century, a top Illuminati executive of the Palladian Rite said, Under our influence the execution of the laws of the Goyim has been reduced to a minimum. The prestige of the law has been exploded by the liberal interpretations introduced into this sphere. In the most important and fundamental affairs and questions, judges decide as we dictate to them: see matters in the light wherewith we enfold them for the administration of the Goyim, of course through persons who are our tools though we do not appear to have anything in common with them. Even Senators and the higher administration accept our counsel.³³⁰

In reality today, the infiltration is so great that Freemasonry works hand-in-glove with the Illuminati and the very top levels of Freemasonry (32nd degree and higher) are held by Illuminati placements. Most Freemasons have no idea about this and many are supposed Christians.

The plans originally laid out by Weishaupt are now well under way.

----- ooOoo -----

The 'Protocols of the learned elders of Zion'

We must mention, in this context, the infamous 'Protocols'. Some conspiracy theorists have centred on this document which appeared widely in Europe in 1905 based on a

³²⁹ This letter disappeared after a Rothschild became a member of the board.

³³⁰ 'Pawns in the Game', pXIX. Lecture given to members of the Grand Orient Lodge of Paris.

manuscript held by the Russians. It was first published in Russia by Prof. Sergius A Nilus in 1901 within his book *'The Great Within the Small'*.

It is now academically affirmed that this document is a fake and deliberately produced to stir up hatred of Jews; it certainly influenced Hitler. Some believe it to be the work of Jesuits.

The Times, in 1921, affirmed that the protocols were largely copied from, *'Dialogue aux Enfers entre Montesquieu et Machiavelli'*, written by Maurice Joly (1864). Others point out that the book *'Machiavelli Montesquieu and Rousseau'* by Jacob Venedey (1850) also contained portions of the Protocols. Yet others affirm that they were adapted from an 1864 satire on Napoleon III's authoritarian regime.

Other sources say that the refutations of the Protocols being a forgery are false, being Zionist disinformation.³³¹ The Israeli government worked for 50 years to discredit them and Israeli's were forbidden to read them. There must be something powerful to hide to result in these strictures. The truth is that even Jews have admitted that Israel is carrying out these Protocols to the letter.³³² It certainly cost Nilus; he was arrested by the Cheka (Russian secret police) and tortured. Somebody didn't want the Protocols let loose. His Jewish judge in his trial condemned him for releasing the information and doing great harm to the Jewish cause. Nilus was imprisoned and re-imprisoned and then died in exile in 1929. When the Bolshevik Jews took over in 1917 one of the first things they did was to destroy all copies of Nilus' book. After this anyone in the Soviet Union possessing a copy of the Protocols was to be shot on sight. By seeking to destroy the Protocols, the elite proves their geniuses in essence. There cannot be any doubt that they contain information harmful to the elite.

'The Protocols of the learned elders of Zion' were certainly plagiarised,³³³ the question is how far back do the original protocols go? They appear to go back as far as the antecedents of the Illuminati, which some say is as far back as the Knights Templar, and earlier.³³⁴ The age-old protocols of the elite, which were redrafted by Weishaupt, without doubt have long antiquity, because they are devilish in origin. Many of the principles found in this forgery are, therefore, actually old Illuminati ideas. The essential principles to destabilise any society, with the purpose of generating a world empire, are satanic and go back to the beginning of time.

Pointing out the evils of the global elite is not centring upon anti-Semitism, or even Freemasonry. While a number of the elite, especially the bankers and American neocons, are Jewish, the whole elite is comprised of all sorts of people. Tony Blair is a key elite messenger, but he is not Jewish (as far as I can tell). Furthermore, the famous Jewish elite figures are not truly blood relatives of Abraham. While high-level Freemasons are involved in the elite, the elite is not a Freemason sect but rises above that group.

The actual literary work, 'The protocols' may have been a forgery to implicate Jews especially, but the underlying principles that form this work are examples of the global elite strategy and plans.

The key factor is, are the protocols being seen in history? Without any shadow of doubt all the protocols are being seen to take place over time. The protocols outline the plan to destabilise Gentile society and take over the world. Each one is being fulfilled in our own lifetime, especially in America.

³³¹ For an example of this position see Hendrie, 'Bloody Zion', op. cit. chapter 10.

³³² Rose Cohen; 'Bali, Australia & the Mossad', 17 October 2002 [Rense website].

³³³ Probably by the French Jesuit Abbé Barruel between 1806-1820.

³³⁴ The term 'Illuminism' appears in Spain in 1492. In 1527 it was associated with Ignatius de Loyola, founder of the Jesuits.

Are they Jewish? Yes and No. The strategies to overwhelm society are ancient and Satanic and involve many types of people. However, it is certain that the Zionist agenda has exactly these goals; the protocols correlate with Zionist activity.

Appendix Four

The Illuminati confusion

‘Illuminati’ is a common term for the global elite. It means, ‘holders of the light’ and is a Luciferian name. This term becomes confusing because it is used of several cults. It can be difficult to prise one from another in history. There are two prime candidates today.

Gnostic Illuminati

There is a semi-religious, rationalist, revolutionary, republican group that call themselves ‘the Illuminati’ who are Gnostics.³³⁵ For them the term ‘Illuminati’ means ‘enlightened’ and they see themselves as a product of the Enlightenment. They are rationalists who opposed European monarchy and seek a New World Order based on Gnostic principles and rational enlightenment. For them social structure must be founded upon atheistic reason and celebrate mathematical logic.

Though their Illuminism and Gnosticism is claimed to be millennia old, they believe that their formal Illuminism was established by Pythagoras. Historic antecedents (as per other groups) is claimed to include the Cathars, Albigenses and other Gnostics that can be traced back to Sumeria. As pure Gnostics they hate formal religions, which they describe as Satanic; such as Christianity, Islam, Hinduism etc.

They see Adam Weishaupt as an Illuminist rational leader who worked for the good of humanity, albeit seeking an authoritarian world government of thinkers ruling over dull people. How true this may be is hard to determine, but this is their own apologetic. Thus they distance themselves from the current evil global elite, whom they call ‘Pseudo-Illuminati’. They seek a left-wing, anti-rich, anti-royal, anti-capitalist, New World Order based on revolutionary meritocracy and also call the current global elite the ‘Old World Order’.

How big this group is may be hard to establish. They see revolutionaries of the past, such as Robespierre as their Illuminist pioneers and claim to have had a hand in all historic revolutions.

But this is where it is really difficult for the observer to determine how to extricate their claimed original Illuminism from the ‘Pseudo-Illuminati’ of the rich global elite, which also calls itself ‘Illuminati’. Which is why I prefer to call the ruling powers behind the establishment as the ‘global elite’.

In summary: this group is left-wing, republican, socialist, anti-monarchy, anti-establishment, anti-elite, anti-bankers, revolutionary and for meritocracy.

The Illuminati as the global elite

Far more common is the cult of the global elite, which is called ‘Illuminati’ by many. This is a term that the elite also use of themselves but they more commonly use the term ‘The Family’ amongst their own.

History

Details of the history, aims, methods and rituals of this cult can be determined from whistleblowers that have survived (not many do), such as the writer ‘Svali’ (a protective pseudonym). Svali seems genuine and declares that she is an evangelical Christian, claiming that it was only her conversion that empowered her to resist the cult’s programming.

³³⁵ See armageddonconspiracy.co.uk

Illuminists also claim that their group is millennia old, or at least as old as the Knights Templar.³³⁶ They hold that it predates Adam Weishaupt but affirm that he was commissioned by the Illuminati to codify modern Illuminism. [See appendix 3.]

Many aver that the modern format of the Illuminati was initiated by the Jesuits after 1773 when Pope Clement suppressed them, just as they infiltrated Freemasonry at that time (hence the close connection between Freemasonry and the Illuminati).

John Torell claims that the Jesuit Illuminati was a reconstitution of a secret society that pre-dated the Jesuits, the 'Alumbrados', which goes back to 1492. This was organised by Spanish Jews known as Marranos, which merged into the Jesuits.³³⁷ Roy Livesey also avers that it is the Jesuits that really run the Illuminati.³³⁸ This also accounts for the Jewish flavour to many Illuminati activities.

The Marranos concealed the fact that they were Jews in Spain and Portugal to avoid persecution and were called 'crypto-Jews'. Outwardly they claimed to be Catholics but secretly they obeyed the Torah and practised the Kabbalah. Ignatius Loyola, founder of the Jesuits in 1539, was a Marrano Jew.

The Jesuits were guilty of political subversion in various places and were eventually banned in Portugal (1759), Spain (1767) and France (1764) for destroying Christian principles and corrupting individual morals, being pernicious to society and posing a threat to national security. After severe political pressure Pope Clement XIII tried suppressed the order in 1769 but suddenly died; in his dying moments he blamed the Jesuits. The next pope, Clement XIV was under equal pressure and eventually dissolved the order in 1773.³³⁹ The Jesuits publicly threatened the pope with assassination and then poisoned him in 1774.

The Jesuits began to re-gather as the Illuminati in 1776 and vowed revenge against Europe. See appendix on Adam Weishaupt at this point. With Weishaupt we see the connection between the Jesuits (originally crypto-Jews), Ashkenazi Jews (the Rothschilds) and Freemasonry. These three prongs are the basis of the Illuminati, plus the ancient royal houses.

After this the conspiracy to foment revolution and war was initiated, first succeeding with the French Revolution in 1789 via the Jacobins. The objective was removing certain monarchs in their way and initiating Socialism.

The Jesuits, through the Illuminati, caused the papacy so many problems, such as capturing its property, that Pope Pius VII reinstated the order in 1814. This was the beginning of the Jesuit take-over of the papacy; a story in itself. Thus today the Vatican comprises a large part of the elite. In 1816 John Adams and Thomas Jefferson both expressed great fear about the damaging effects that would follow the rebirth of the Jesuits.³⁴⁰

After the death of Weishaupt in 1830, Giuseppe Mazzini (the Italian revolutionary) became the leader of the Illuminati, or according to some the leader of the revolutionary strategy, until he died in 1872.

³³⁶ This Illuminati can be traced with certainty to the banking of the Knights Templar, which backed European monarchies and became supremely wealthy and powerful until outlawed by the pope in 1312 when its possessions were given to their rivals, the Knights Hospitlers. It was originally formed as a religious and military order for the protection of pilgrims to the Holy Land, founded as the 'Poor Knights of Christ and of the Temple of Solomon', in 1118.

³³⁷ John Torell; 'European-American Evangelical Association', July 1999.

³³⁸ Mentioned throughout, 'Understanding the New World Order'.

³³⁹ See Edmond Paris; 'The secret history of the Jesuits', (1975). Reprint, Chick Pub., (1983).

³⁴⁰ See Edmond Paris; 'The secret history of the Jesuits', (1975), p75.

Over time monarchies that aligned themselves with Illuminati goals (such as the Windsors) became part of the elite. Monarchies that denied Illuminati orders (such as the Romanovs) were obliterated.

So the Illuminati comprises of Jesuits and a Jesuit game-plan, Jews (especially Ashkenazi bankers like the Rothschilds), Freemasons and royal monarchies with ancient bloodlines. Some key Illuminati members are royal monarchs, Freemasons and Jesuits all at once. To these have been added global corporatists and bankers, who are often Freemasons and Jews.

The Illuminati today

The Illuminati cult equals the global elite that has infiltrated every walk of life and is working to a centuries-old programme that is coming to fruition. Members are mostly inbred in generational lines with very few outsiders allowed to join; however many outsiders are used as agents. Thus the key people in power are part of a historical bloodline group of wealthy, originally aristocratic and royal, families³⁴¹ that date back to ancient history, including the Cathars and the Khazars going back to Babylon and Sumer. These gather in various societies,³⁴² clubs³⁴³ and think tanks,³⁴⁴ which I outlined in an earlier paper (*The expression of the Man of Sin*).

These programme children from birth through abuse and torture to be Illuminati agents in society and most key national leaders were chosen from their ranks.³⁴⁵ It is said that every American president since FD Roosevelt was Illuminati. This includes the Kennedy's who were killed because they rebelled against their programming and strived to work against the Illuminati.

The top Illuminati include some Jews (such as the Rothschilds) but (according to Svali) this is exceptional. The Illuminati are Aryan and equate to the Fourth Reich.³⁴⁶ An important centre is the Vatican City where initiation rituals are performed that include child sacrifice (see next). Europe is divided under 13 'fathers', one for each major nation, and countries are subdivided into regional and local groups. Russia and China are of greater importance to the Illuminati than America, which is regarded as a mission field.

As well as politics, the Illuminati are involved in banking, finance, the military, gun-running, drugs, white-slavery (trafficking), paedophilia and work as a giant international corporation to achieve Luciferian goals. Every area of society is infiltrated with them. They own the CIA and also use the Mafia in these pursuits. It is said that the Mafia fears them. As a result of their exploits they have vast riches, which funds their activities. Svali estimates that, in America, the Illuminati comprise about 1% of the population (300,000). Of course the top leaders number single digits.

A word of warning for Christians; the Illuminati have many placements in evangelical churches as well as Roman Catholicism and Pentecostalism. Many of the problems found in churches today are not just heresies, but the strategies being led by church leaders who are really Luciferians following a satanic strategy. Svali has testified that she personally

³⁴¹ Notably the Black Venetian Nobility; Hapsburgs (Merovingians) and others.

³⁴² E.g. The Committee of 300.

³⁴³ E.g. The Club of Rome.

³⁴⁴ E.g. The Bilderberg Group. The Council on Foreign Relations.

³⁴⁵ Svali claims that kids are programmed by Pavlov type torture (electric shocks) to obey instructors. She states that all Illuminati kids are able to dismantle and re-assemble a gun and fire with deadly accuracy by the age of eight.

³⁴⁶ Many of the American Illuminati programmes, such as mind control MK Ultra, were developed by the Nazi scientists and academics that the US secretly imported under Operation Paperclip after WWII. There is a very strong Nazi presence in the American elite. Note some of the Illuminati symbols, such as a phoenix or eagle on a red background and military insignia that is redolent of Nazi symbols.

knew of several US Christian faith schools that were completely run by Illuminati. Christians were sending their kids there to avoid indoctrination by the state, only for them to be brainwashed by an even worse group. It is time to wake up.

They await the Luciferian chosen ('illuminated') one (i.e. an antichrist) and it is claimed that they will reveal themselves in the near future after they have engineered a global financial crisis. They currently rule the world secretly by infiltration but soon they will openly rule a totalitarian world government.

Thus the principles of the Illuminati synthesise all that is said in this paper.

In summary: this group is right-wing, pro-monarchy, elitist, establishment, pro-bankers, conspiratorial and totalitarian.

Appendix Five

Jewishness: Most Jews are Gentiles

At several points in this paper I have mentioned that most modern Jews have no connection to Abraham whatsoever but originate from Khazaria. Ashkenazi Jews are really Khazars. Here I want to expand this to give an explanation based on the latest information.

This is important in connection with Christians since the last several decades has seen the advancement of a part of the church which gives unquestionable support and money to Israel and Jews on the basis that they are the seed of Abraham and that this is a Biblical requirement.

I have shown in multiple papers and a book that this is theologically false. The qualifying Seed of Abraham is Christ and not a blood relative of Abraham. The Seed that inherits the Abrahamic covenant blessing is Christ, and through him the church which is his body. This is the Biblical truth, which Messianic Zionists ignore. However, the material fact is that most modern Jews have nothing to do with Abraham even in the flesh and the political enemies of Israel have more genetic connection to Abraham than the Jews living there.

The blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but *are* a synagogue of Satan.

Rev 2:9

Background

Most modern Jews are of two types Sephardim and Ashkenazim.

The Ashkenazi

This term is usually applied to Jews that lived in Germany, France, Eastern Europe and Russia. However, Ashkenazim means Khazar Jews; the Jewish Encyclopaedia explains that these Jews were Khazars (or 'Chazars'), a people of Turkish origin genetically related to Hun, Uigur and Magyar tribes.

In the 70s they numbered 11 million, or 80% of all Jews.³⁴⁷

The Sephardim

The Sephardim arose from Spanish Jews who were expelled from Spain in the 15th century. The term now covers Jews from Spain, North Africa, Italy and the Middle East. Some further split this group down into smaller sub-sections, such as the Sephardic Jews in the Middle East ('Mizrahim').

Most historians accept that these Jews came to the Iberian peninsula with the Roman legions, possibly as merchants with a second wave of arrivals after the destruction of the second temple in 70 AD. The first tangible evidence of a Jewish presence in Spain is found in the grave of a young Jewish girl named Salomonulla from the 3rd century AD found in Adra, Spain.³⁴⁸

Jewish sources explain that these Jews were actually Edomites (Idumaeans; see later). In the 1960's the Sephardim were numbered at about 500,000 (4.5%).

Others

There are some smaller sub-groups that are a very small percentage of the whole, such as Oriental Jews and Jews from the Yemen. These are supposed sub-groups of Sephardic Jews.

³⁴⁷ Arthur Koestler, 'The Thirteenth Tribe', Random House, (1976), p181. Britannica, art. Ashkenazi.

³⁴⁸ 'Jewishgen' website; article 'Sephardim'.

Proportionate population numbers

This is very difficult since sources disagree.

Some sources state that Ashkenazi Jews constitute over 90% of all Jews; some go as far as to say 98%. Others affirm that the proportion changed after WWII and that Ashkenazim are fewer.

The latest sources say the following:

The Ashkenazi Jews, who now comprise 90% of the Jews in the world.³⁴⁹

Today Ashkenazim constitute more than 80% of all Jews in the world, vastly outnumbering Sephardic Jews. In the later 20th century Ashkenazic Jews numbered more than 11 million. ... All Reform and Conservative Jewish congregations belong to the Ashkenazic tradition.³⁵⁰

Ashkenazi Jews accounted for 92% of the world's Jews in 1931 and today make up approximately 80% of Jews worldwide.³⁵¹

By the end of the 19th century, as a result of Russian persecution, there was massive Ashkenazi emigration from Eastern Europe to other areas of Europe, Australia, South Africa, the US and Israel. Ashkenazim outnumbered Sephardim everywhere except North Africa, Italy, the Middle East and parts of Asia. Before WWII, Ashkenazim comprised 90% of world Jewry.³⁵²

Ashkenazim make up 90% of the Jewish population in the United States. ... In 1986 Ashkenazim accounted for 82%, of world Jewry, the Sephardim represented 11% and the Oriental Jews made up 7%.³⁵³

It seems safe to say that Ashkenazim constitute the vast majority of Jews in the world, possibly over 80%; though some argue that it is less.

None of this matters much to my thesis here which is this: virtually all modern Jews are, in fact, Gentiles and have no relation to Abraham through Jacob whatsoever. Sephardim are Edomites and thus Hittites through the female line and linked to Esau (hated by God) through the male line. Ashkenazim are not Semitic at all but are Gentile Khazars with no blood relation to Abraham whatsoever.

The world and the church have been sold a dummy with the claim that Jews are the people of God with a right to Palestine.

What was Khazaria?

The Khazar kingdom was established in southern Russia before the foundation of the Russian monarchy by the Varangians in 855 AD. The Khazars were the people of Khazaria, which was a large kingdom in the Turkish steppe empire, from the Volga-Don steppes to

³⁴⁹ Jack Bernstein, 'My farewell to Israel, thorn of the Middle East', (1984).

³⁵⁰ Encyclopaedia Britannica, art. 'Ashkenazi'.

³⁵¹ New World Encyclopaedia; art. 'Ashkenazi'.

³⁵² Jewish Virtual Library; art. 'Ashkenazi'.

³⁵³ Miryam Z Wahman; 'Brave New Judaism: When Science and Scripture Collide'; Brandeis, (2002), citing data from Goodman.

the eastern Crimea and the northern Caucasus.³⁵⁴ The Khazars dominated this area from about 650–965. After this the rising Rus power in Kiev conquered Khazaria and later the Mongols destroyed the state. The Khazar royal family fled to Spain, but the majority of the people stayed in Russia until many migrated westwards.³⁵⁵ Most of modern Jewry is from this stock.

The population

The Khazar people themselves were a mixture of nomadic races (as all people groups are), including Turkic³⁵⁶ (e.g. Saragurs, Ogurs, Onogurs and Bulgars), Hun (from Siberia),³⁵⁷ Mongol,³⁵⁸ Iranian and possibly even Chinese. They began as a federation of people moving west from central Asia after the fall of the Hunnic confederation. It is estimated that over twenty distinct ethnic groups made up the population of Khazaria. The ruling elite were more pure and spoke a variety of Shaz Turkic. The subject people spoke varieties of Lir Turkic (e.g. Oguric) and a type of Hungarian.

They were a feared, warlike people that, for a couple of centuries, were unstoppable. In fact they were able to lease out their army of about 40,000 to the highest bidder. Thus the kingdom was perhaps the largest at the time in Europe.

Religion

The original shamanistic religion of the Khazars was a polytheistic mixture, but was predominantly pagan, worshipping the serpent god and the sky god Tengri; some say that they also worshipped the phallus. Many refer to Khazaria as being a place of toleration.

Conversion to Judaism

In the 8th century the king (called a Kagan or Qagan or Gog) of Khazaria (King Bulan) and the nobility converted to Talmudic Judaism, then many of the population followed, adopting Jewish forms of life: synagogues, schools, Hebrew letters etc. This was an act of political expediency, not heartfelt conversion. Representatives of the three main religions were invited to present their case before the court. Judaism was chosen from expediency: if Islam had been chosen they would have angered the strong power of the Christian world to the west; if Christianity was chosen this would have angered the growing Muslim world to the south.

There are many historical references to this³⁵⁹ and some archaeological evidence, such as coins inscribed to Moses minted in 837. The purpose was to stop the flagrant and debilitating paganism in the country. It also gave Bulan a power base of great influence being a non-Christian, non-Muslim buffer between the Christian Byzantine Empire to the west and Islamic powers to the south. The Khazars that migrated west before this conversion are claimed to be the originators of the Roma Gypsies.

The Khazars adopted the six-pointed star as their symbol and practised Kabbalistic Judaism. However, it seems that many continued in their worship of the serpent and they were known as '*the serpent people*' who warred with both the Christians in Byzantium and the Muslims to the south. There is evidence that their Judaism was based on Luciferian ideas.

³⁵⁴ This would include the modern nations of Ukraine, Georgia and Kazakhstan.

³⁵⁵ The Jewish Encyclopaedia, Vol. IV, article on Chazars, pp1-5.

³⁵⁶ Turkic: a group of about 20 closely related Ural-Altai languages spoken in Turkey, Iran, western and central Asia; including Turkish, Azerbaijani, Kazakh, Kyrgyz, Uighur, Uzbek, and Tatar.

³⁵⁷ Huns: a warlike Asiatic nomadic people who invaded and ravaged Europe in the 4th–5th centuries.

³⁵⁸ That is, people from Mongolia.

³⁵⁹ E.g. Persian historian Ibn al-Faqih, 'all the Khazars are Jews, but they have been Judaised recently'.

Gog and Magog

The area of Khazaria is called Magog in the Bible and there are references in history to Khazaria being called Magog and the people as the descendants of Gog.³⁶⁰

Dispersal

After suffering defeat to the conquering Varangian Rus (who were originally Vikings), there was a Diaspora of the people. Khazar Jews gradually spread out around Europe as far as Spain. It is even theorised that Yiddish has a Khazar substrate; some affirm this as a certainty. While some stayed in Russia, many migrated west, especially to Poland and Lithuania; the Khazars formed the core of the Ashkenazi Jewish population. Today the chief populations of Khazar Jews are in the USA and Israel.

By the late 1800s large numbers were found in Germany, the Balkans and eventually all over Europe. These Jews practised Communism and Socialism. Because of their interference in social and political affairs in Russia, they were persecuted by the Tsar, causing more emigration, even to Palestine, and Central and South America. This caused Zionist anger against the Tsar, which eventually resulted in WWI.

The State of Israel

The establishment of the Jewish State of Israel was the result of political intrigue between mostly Khazar Jews and British and American politicians, sponsored by the Rothschilds. This intrigue involved lying to, and breaking promises with, the local Arab princes who had supported Lawrence of Arabia in the First World War.³⁶¹ Even the Rabbis at American Neturei Karta ('Friends of Jerusalem') state, '*The Zionist State of Israel [has] no legitimate right to exist ... The Jews know that the creation of a Jewish state before the coming of the Mesiach (Messiah) is blasphemous and heretic*'.³⁶²

The United States

Certainly the elite controls the US, as we have seen, but most of this control comes in the form of Khazar Zionists. Khazar Jews have their main populations in America and Israel. However, over the last 100 years Khazar Jews have managed to crawl to the top of most of the power centres in the US, including occupying nearly half the membership of the Supreme Court. The control of America is not in the hands of its multi-cultural, diverse demographics ('*we, the people*'), but in the hands of less than 2% of its 300 million population – Khazar Jews.

We should also affirm that the establishment and continuation of the State of Israel has nothing to do with God's promises to Abraham, and not to miracles of grace either. It remains because of its recognition by the US in 1948 and the continued funding and protection of the US ever since.

The claims of certain Christian groups that the 'miracle' of the changes in Israel, (such as agricultural development, irrigation, city building, military establishment etc.) compared to the sleepy poverty of the previous small Palestinian vineyards and livestock herdsman, is evidence of God's grace, is a sham. It is no such thing. Israel had billions of US dollars to spend on infrastructure, the Palestinians were poor.

However, in the days of Palestine, Jews and Muslims lived in peace in villages without walls. The days of warfare, atrocities, murder, apartheid, oppression, poverty, suffering and terrorism only came, after the Zionists took over.

³⁶⁰ For example, Christian of Stavelot; 'Expositio in Matthaem Evangelistam', (9th century).

³⁶¹ For more information see Jewish sources such as Alfred Lilienthal, 'The Zionist Connection', Dodd, Mead, (1978); and Rabbi Stephen Wise's autobiography 'Challenging Years', Putnam's Sons, (1949), p186-9, 197.

³⁶² New York Times, 18 April, 1983.

The United States is Israel's proxy.
 Today the Jews rule the world by proxy.
 US politicians are scared stiff of the Jews.³⁶³

The development of the Khazar Jew postulation

This is a long and complex issue that can only be summarised here.

All Jews accept that the majority of Jews are Ashkenazi. This is stated in the Jewish Encyclopaedia. If most modern Jews are in fact Gentiles by blood, and not only that but Magog Gentiles, then there is a big problem for modern Jewry. It also means that the State of Israel has no historical or religious basis whatsoever. In fact, the Palestinians thus have a far greater connection to Abraham than most Jews.

A number of people, many of them Ashkenazi Jewish rabbis, wrote books explaining the Khazar basis of modern Ashkenazi Jews. As early as 1869 Abraham Eliyahu suggested that there might be a link between Khazars and European Jews. In 1883 Ernest Renan proposed that Khazar converts formed the major proportion of Ashkenazi. In 1909 Hugo von Kutschera argued that Khazars formed the foundational core of modern Ashkenazi. Even HG Wells affirmed that, '*the Idumeans (Edomites) were made Jews, and a Turkish people were mostly Jews in South Russia. The main part of Jewry never was in Judaea and had never come out of Judaea*'.³⁶⁴ In 1942 Abraham Poliak, later professor of Middle Ages history at Tel Aviv University, published a monograph concluding that East European Jews came from Khazaria.

Two modern examples are Arthur Koestler and Shlomo Sand.³⁶⁵ Koestler's book, *The Thirteenth Tribe* (1976), caused a storm. He said,

The Large majority of surviving Jews in the world is of Eastern European – and thus perhaps mainly of Khazar – origin. If so this would mean that their ancestors came not from the Jordan but from the Volga, not from Canaan but from the Caucasus, once believed to be the cradle of the Aryan race; and that genetically they are more closely related to the Hun, Uigur and Magyar tribes than to the seed of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Should this turn out to be the case, then the term 'anti-Semitism' would become void of meaning, based on a misapprehension shared by both the killers and their victims. The story of the Khazar Empire, as it slowly emerges from the past, begins to look like the most cruel hoax which history has ever perpetrated.³⁶⁶

Dr Shlomo Sand, working from historical facts, insisted that the Jews are not a race at all and have no Israelite connection; Jews were an ethnic conglomerate; a religious community descended from converts. He averred that Jews had no justification for annexing Arab Jerusalem or establishing settlements in the West Bank, the Gaza Strip, the Golan Heights and the Sinai Peninsula. Sand was virulently attacked by Zionists.

³⁶³ Former Prime Minister of Malaysia, Mahathir Mohammed. The Global Jewish Source; 'Ex-Malaysian PM reasserts Israel "rules world by proxy"', 16 August 2012. A repeat of statements first made in 2003.

³⁶⁴ HG Wells; 'A Plain History of life and Mankind', 29.1 Judaea at the Christian Era, p494, (1921). One Volume reprint: Garden City (1925).

³⁶⁵ 'The invention of the Jewish people' (2007). Paperback edition: Verso (2010). Sand is history professor at Tel Aviv University.

³⁶⁶ Koestler, 'The Thirteenth Tribe: The Khazar Empire and its heritage', Popular Library (1978), p17. Koestler was a Hungarian Khazar Jew whose purpose was to prove that there was no common Jewish racial identity, thus destroying the basis of anti-Semitism. Instead he infuriated Zionists and died not long afterwards.

While many historians accepted this as a theory, some Jewish, and a few non-Jewish, scholars argued against it.³⁶⁷ Thus began a contracted debate back and forth. Essentially the deniers of the theory were fewer in number and their arguments were chiefly exposed as fallacies. The middle ground consisted of people who argued that there was a partial Khazar component in Ashkenazi Jews but not the predominant part.³⁶⁸ The radical ground stated that the Khazar component was the chief or sole basis of Ashkenazi Jews.

Genetic confirmation

Gradually more historical and archaeological evidence began to support what Koestler had argued in the 70s but genetic evidence was varied until very recent advances in the science of DNA matching.

Eran Elhaik, a Jewish geneticist at the University of Sheffield, made the modern genetic argument for the Khazar origin in 2012. This was based on a study of Y-DNA of Ashkenazi Jews using Caucasian populations, Armenians and Azerbaijani Jews as proxies. His discoveries have now been followed by further high-level scientific research. Top level geneticists reviewed the DNA and other evidence, confirming it.

In his summary of his thesis published in *Genome Biology and Evolution* (an Oxford Journal)³⁶⁹ he says,

Recent sequencing of modern Caucasus populations prompted us to revisit the Khazarian hypothesis. We applied a wide range of population genetic analyses to compare these two hypotheses.³⁷⁰ Our findings support the Khazarian hypothesis and portray the European Jewish genome as a mosaic of Near Eastern-Caucasus, European and Semitic ancestries, thereby consolidating previous contradictory reports of Jewish ancestry. We further describe a major difference among Caucasus populations explained by the early presence of Judaeans in the Southern and Central Caucasus. Our results have important implications for the demographic forces that shaped the genetic diversity in the Caucasus.

Thus the scientific conclusion is that most modern Jews are, in fact, Khazars. They have no connection either to Abraham or the land of Israel. It is stated that less than 2% of Jews living in Israel are actually Israelites.

Elhaik further stated,

There are no blood or family connections among the Jews ... The various groups of Jews in the world today do not share a common genetic origin. Their genome is largely Khazar'.

The Khazarian hypothesis suggests that Eastern European Jews descended from the Khazars, an amalgam of Turkic clans that settled the Caucasus in the early centuries CE and converted to Judaism in the 8th century ... Following the collapse of their empire, the Judeo-Khazars fled to Eastern Europe. The rise of European Jewry is therefore explained by the contribution of the Judeo-Khazars.

Other scientists have confirmed Elhaik's argument in peer reviewed studies. World-famous Jewish Genetics professor Dan Graur of the University of Houston affirmed that Elhaik was 'a very honest man' and that his findings on DNA were exactly right. Jewish historian Shlomo Sand said that Elhaik's study was definitive and 'so obvious' and declared himself vindicated.

In 2001 genetic research by Dr Ariella Oppenheim of Tel Aviv University produced essentially the same results as Elhaik, that Jews were of a Turkic bloodline from Khazaria.

³⁶⁷ Such as DM Dunlop (1954), Bernard Weinryb (1962).

³⁶⁸ Such as Boris Altschuler (1994) and Kevin Alan Brook (2010).

³⁶⁹ Accepted 5 December 2012.

³⁷⁰ The other being that Jews originated from migrating Germans.

She also affirmed that some Palestinians have a chromosome in their blood showing that they are Cohanim and Israelite. They had more Israelite blood than Jews. The majority of Jews are not Jews but some Palestinians are!

Researchers who evaluated 2006 data³⁷¹ found that almost all Jews in the world come from just four European women who lived about 2,000 years ago. They were not Jews.³⁷² These women must have married Jewish men and from these relationship came every Ashkenazi Jew alive today. This means that most Jews are not Jews according to the Jewish religious law of descent from the mother.

Since Jewish law is that Jewishness is only passed down from a pureblood Judaeen mother to her children, it means that there has been no pure Semitic or Judaeen in the Khazar population.³⁷³ Even if some Judaeans migrated to Khazaria at first, (where they managed to proselytise the king) contributing some Semitic genes to the population, the mixture ever since means that, by Jewish law, the Khazar blood is Gentile.

Zionists have tried to refute the claims that most Jews are Gentiles for decades, despite most of the research being done by leading Jewish academics and rabbis for a hundred years or more. However, they can no more attack what is no longer a hypothesis but a genetic fact. DNA doesn't lie and the genetic studies have been peer reviewed and established. Science proves that most Jews are Khazar Gentiles.

Miscellaneous

It also turns out that some items considered to be archetypically Jewish actually stem from Khazaria. This includes gefilte fish, round fur hats and the Star of David.

Formal Israeli acceptance

The Times of Israel released a leaked report showing that the government accepted the fact the modern Jews were mostly Khazars.³⁷⁴ This was the basis of Israeli plans for the take-over of the Ukraine, which is well underfoot (see later). Ukraine was the historical centre of Khazaria. This occurred after Netanyahu received growing DNA evidence that Jews are descended from Khazars.

Jim Wald explains,

It is well known that sometime in the 8th and 9th centuries, the Khazars, a warlike Turkic people, converted to Judaism and ruled over a vast domain in what became southern Russia and Ukraine. What happened to them after the Russians destroyed that empire around the 11th century has become a mystery. Many have speculated that the Khazars became the ancestors of Ashkenazi Jews.³⁷⁵

A top-level team of geneticists confirmed this and informed the Israeli government of their discoveries demonstrating that Jews are from the Khazarian bloodline.

After this Netanyahu secretly decided to settle Jews in Ukraine and infused that country with military and intelligence officials (see later). This followed an arrangement with Ukraine on the basis of historic ties and its desperate need for military assistance against Russia; it offered settlements for assistance. The plan is not for all Ashkenazi Jews to go to the Ukraine, but a significant proportion.

³⁷¹ By Israelit geneticist Doron M Behar.

³⁷² New York Times, 'Genes suggest European women at root of Ashkenazi Jew family tree'.

³⁷³ Note that the Samaritans, hated by the Jews in the time of Jesus, were a racial admixture of Jews and Syrians & Assyrians. The fact that many pureblood Jewish women would have originally belonged to the population meant nothing over time and racial admixture.

³⁷⁴ Times of Israel; Jim Wald, 'Leaked Report: Israel acknowledges Jews in fact Khazars; secret plan for reverse migration to Ukraine', 18 March 2014.

³⁷⁵ Ibid.

Global elite acceptance

The Illuminati always telegraph their intentions. They do this, a) to demonstrate their power to achieve what they desire; b) they believe that by doing this they exempt themselves from blame.

Regarding the State of Israel, Khazar Jew Henry Kissinger did something very strange in 2012. He 'phoned Cindy Adams and demanded to be quoted on the front page of a major newspaper (which willingly obliged of course) and simply made a short statement. It was, *'In ten years, there will be no more Israel.'*³⁷⁶

Thinkers have been trying to figure this out. Many believe it was a signal that, when it has fully achieved its elite purpose, Israel will be sacrificed and obliterated; perhaps as the trigger point for a third World War. Nuclear explosions in Israel would be all the excuse America needed to invade a number of Middle Eastern countries, especially Iran.

The remainder of Jews are Edomites – a cursed people

A smaller part of Jewry actually comprises of Edomites or Idumaeans (note Mark 3:8). During the Maccabean Wars the Edomites were conquered by the Jews and forced to convert to Judaism by John Hyrcanus.³⁷⁷ When Greek became the common language they were named 'Idumaeans'. The reason the Idumaeen Herod the Great wanted to kill the Messiah in the massacre of the innocents was to protect his Edomite dynasty.

After the Fall of Jerusalem by the Romans, the Abrahamic Judaeans were either killed³⁷⁸ or sold off as slaves to Arabs, Ethiopians and Egyptians. Edomites then resided in Palestine as Jews. The vast majority of Jews in Judaea at that time were Edomites. Over time many of these migrated elsewhere. Being the offspring of Esau they have Semitic blood but are not Jews according to Scripture, from either a spiritual or a fleshly (related to Jacob) standpoint.

Jewish sources confirm this:

From then on Edomites constituted a part of the Jewish people, Herod being one of their descendants.³⁷⁹

In the days of John Hyrcanus ... the Edomites became a section of the Jewish people.³⁸⁰

They [Edomites] were then incorporated with the Jewish nation.³⁸¹

Jews are a most unique and unusual people. That uniqueness exists because of their Edomite heritage. ... Our mentality is of Edomitish character.³⁸²

Edom is modern Jewry.³⁸³

³⁷⁶ New York Post, 17 September 2012.

³⁷⁷ Josephus; 'Antiquities of the Jews', Book 13, 9:1.

³⁷⁸ The forests of Judaea were stripped bare to provide wood for crucifixions according to Josephus. Hundreds of thousands of Jews were killed, added to the many that died from famine and disease in the siege.

³⁷⁹ 'The Standard Jewish Encyclopaedia', Doubleday, (1966), p592.

³⁸⁰ 'Encyclopaedia Judaica', Art. 'Edom', Vol 6, p378, (1971).

³⁸¹ 'The Jewish Encyclopaedia', Art. 'Edom, Idumea', Vol 5, p41, (1925).

³⁸² Gerald Soman (spokesman); 'Manifesto of the World Jewish Federation', 1 January 1935.

The Edomites sprang from Esau, who was hated by God, and the Edomites were cursed by the prophets (Isa 34:5; Ezek 35:15, 36:5; Mal 1:3). Esau's wife was a Hittite woman, thus polluting the genuine Jewish bloodline from the start. In OT history the Edomites proved themselves to be Israel's enemy, despite being related by blood.

Many suggest that Edomites are, in fact, the basis of both the Sephardim and the Khazars. If the Judaeans that migrated to Khazaria in the 8th century were Edomites, then that would make Khazar Jews Edomites. However, genetic research shows very little Semitic DNA. The little that is there is thus probably Edomite. Jewish sources state that it was Edomite Jews that went to Khazaria, but over time their blood was diluted with the multitude of other races.

So those who state that Khazar Jews are Edomites are wrong; a very few may be but most are Turkic/Mongol/Hun Gentiles; the Edomite DNA being long ago diluted away. However, the migrations of 'Jews' to Spain (the Sephardim) are, according to Jewish sources, also Edomite in origin.

If the Khazar Jews are Gentiles and the Sephardic Jews are Edomites, there are virtually no genuine Judaeans or Abrahamic Israelites by blood. OT Jews do not exist. This is not shocking, Jewish authorities agree,

Strictly speaking it is incorrect to call ... a contemporary Jew an 'Israelite' or a 'Hebrew'.³⁸⁴

I say again, there is almost certainly no such thing as a genuine Jew related to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. This blows apart all Christian Zionism pretences that current Jews are the people of God with a right to Palestine. It is all a pure satanic deception.

Who are true Israelites?

The true Israelites, blood relatives of Abraham through Jacob, may have now disappeared entirely; we will never know. However, if any true Israelites continued to only marry blood Jews some may have survived, though this is very unlikely.

Jesus prophesied that the whole generation of Abrahamic Jews would be destroyed

The spiritual reason for this is the rejection of the Messiah by that generation of Jews. It was God's word that for rejecting their own Messiah that generation would be utterly cursed and destroyed; this included the people and the city (Matt 21:41-44, 23:32-38; Lk 11:49-51, 19:41-44; 1 Thess 2:14-16).

The severity of this cannot be diminished, note:

'Therefore I say to you, the kingdom of God will be taken from you and given to a nation bearing the fruits of it. And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; but on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder'. Now when the chief priests and Pharisees heard His parables, they perceived that He was speaking of them. Matt 21:42-45

Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers' *guilt*. Serpents, brood of vipers! How can you escape the condemnation of hell? Therefore, indeed, I send you prophets, wise men, and scribes: *some* of them you will kill and crucify, and *some* of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city, that on you may come all the righteous blood shed on the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah, son of Berechiah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar. Assuredly, I say to you, all these things will come upon this generation. Matt 23:32-36

³⁸³ 'The Jewish Encyclopaedia', Vol 5, p41, (1925).

³⁸⁴ R Siegel & C Rheins; 'The Jewish Almanac', (1980), p3.

‘Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like graves which are not seen, and the men who walk over *them* are not aware *of them*’. Then one of the lawyers answered and said to Him, ‘Teacher, by saying these things You reproach us also’. And He said, ‘Woe to you also, lawyers! For you load men with burdens hard to bear, and you yourselves do not touch the burdens with one of your fingers. Woe to you! For you build the tombs of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. In fact, you bear witness that you approve the deeds of your fathers; for they indeed killed them, and you build their tombs. Therefore the wisdom of God also said, “I will send them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they will kill and persecute”, that the blood of all the prophets which was shed from the foundation of the world may be required of this generation, from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah who perished between the altar and the temple. Yes, I say to you, it shall be required of this generation.’ Lk 11:44-51

Notes:

- The condemnation of God for the rejection of their Messiah was upon the whole generation. It was not just the religious leaders but the whole generation. In the same way the direct guilt of the death of the Lord was upon the whole people by their own choice (Matt 27:25). Thus the apostles repeatedly called that generation (all the people) murderers of the Messiah (e.g. Acts 2:23, 7:52).
- The condemnation also included the guilt of the persecution of God’s prophets throughout Israel’s history as well. Just as God demanded the destruction of the Canaanites when their sin had come to fulness, so the disobedience of Israel had come to fulness and God commanded the destruction of the nation – that generation.
- Not only was the kingdom taken away from the Jews (Matt 21:43; thus demolishing all the ideas of Dispensationalism and Jewish Root theology of the Jews being the people of God) but also the nation was condemned utterly. Jesus uses the phrase ‘being ground into powder’. This was deliberately used to show the utter destruction of the people. The nation of Abrahamic Jews would be ground to dust and then blown to the four winds.
- Not only was the judgment of God on that generation a temporal condemnation to wipe it out in the flesh, but Jesus tells us that their future judgment on the Last Day is also severe. In fact, to add to their ignominy, Gentiles who responded to the Gospel in the OT would condemn them: ‘The queen of the South will rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation and condemn them, for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and indeed a greater than Solomon is here. The men of Nineveh will rise up in the judgment with this generation and condemn it, for they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and indeed a greater than Jonah is here.’ (Lk 11:31-32).

That generation of Jews was to be wiped out entirely and destroyed, leaving no trace. The instrument of God’s judgment was the Roman armies in 70 AD when they ravaged Judaea and destroyed Jerusalem after a terrible siege. Jews that were not killed were sold off as slaves to the four winds. Every stone in Jerusalem was torn down and the ground ploughed up.

The only Jews that escaped this fate were those who accepted the Messiah and became Christians. Jesus warned Jews over and over that they would stumble on the stone of his Messiahship and that they were a wicked generation (Matt 12:45, 16:4).

Since most Jews were destroyed by the Romans after the Fall of Jerusalem, and since the occupants of Palestine that avoided this were Edomites, we have to ask if any true blood Jews escaped by fleeing and becoming refugees. The answer is, ‘yes’.

The Abrahamic Jewish survivors were Christians

The critical factor in this fleeing was the prophecy of Jesus warning his followers to flee from Jerusalem when it began to be surrounded by foreign armies (Lk 21:20-21). The

arrogant blood Jews believed that the walls of Jerusalem were impregnable and that God had promised that it would never be taken. How wrong they were; the whole city was raised to dust, apart from what is now the 'Wailing Wall', which is not part of the temple building but part of the Roman fort.³⁸⁵ Jesus prophesied that the temple and city would be utterly destroyed and he does not lie; not one stone would be left upon another (Matt 24:2; Mk 13:2; Lk 19:44, 21:6).

So, the Jews that escaped from Jerusalem by fleeing in time, as a result of heeding Jesus' words, were Christians, who fled initially to Pella and then migrated. In addition there were a few Jewish turncoats (like Josephus) who went to the Roman side and saved their lives.

For instance, Paul was a true Israelite of the tribe of Benjamin; 'of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew of the Hebrews' (Phil 3:5); 'I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin' (Rm 11:1). No doubt there were many like him; indeed he states that some of his colleagues were 'kinsmen' by blood (Rm 16:7, 21).³⁸⁶ These Christians had genuine Abrahamic genes.

So, these Jewish Christians were the basis of true blood Jews in 70 AD. However, as they were allowed to marry 'in the Lord' and not just to blood Jews then the Abrahamic bloodline would have gradually diluted. These people then became mixed amongst the various Mediterranean peoples – Celts, Greeks, Persians, Saxons, Turks, Magyars and so on. European people may have some genuine Abrahamic blood but most Jews do not. Certainly DNA tests show that some Palestinians (Christians and Muslims) have some Semitic blood characteristics.

Biblical instruction on Talmudic Jews

Many of the supposed 'Jews' (Edomites) that survived the Roman invasion gradually migrated to Babylonia where rabbis collated the Babylonian Talmud, the chief Scripture of modern Judaism. As I show elsewhere, this is the satanic essence of Pharisaic teaching, the teaching of the very enemies of Jesus whom he said were of their father the devil. Modern Jews follow Satanism; the Talmud is utterly satanic.

To the originators of the Talmud Jesus said,³⁸⁷

They answered and said to Him, 'Abraham is our father'. Jesus said to them, 'If you were Abraham's children, you would do the works of Abraham. But now you seek to kill Me, a Man who has told you the truth which I heard from God. Abraham did not do this. You do the deeds of your father'. ... 'You are of *your* father the devil, and the desires of your father you want to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and *does not* stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own *resources*, for he is a liar and the father of it'. Jn 8:39-44

Nor give heed to fables and endless genealogies. 1 Tim 1:13

Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons. 1 Tim 4:1

Not giving heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men who turn from the truth. Titus 1:13

I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but *are* a synagogue of Satan. Rev 2:9

³⁸⁵ The western wall of the Roman Antonia fortress, 600 feet north of the temple. By the way, the swaying movement of Orthodox Jews at this wall is simulated sex with it! The Dome of the Rock is not situated on the site of the temple either, but within the fort. It was the Praetorium where Pilate sentenced Jesus.

³⁸⁶ Timothy had a Greek father but a Jewish mother and grandmother. We know nothing about Lucius, Sosipater, Jason, Andronicus and Junias.

³⁸⁷ The Babylonian Talmud was written by rabbis continuing the tradition of the Pharisees.

Only a fool would support Talmudic Jews; the Talmud is a collection of utterly demonic teachings (see later). Yet all those 'Christians' that unconditionally support Israel or favour Judaism and Jews are following Satanism. But more stupid than that, they are supporting a false people who are not even Jews at all. Political and religious Zionism (including Christian Zionism or Messianic Christianity) have been fooled by an enormous hoax. It is the highpoint of deception.

Results of this history

Most Jews are not Semites

The majority of modern Jews are not Semites, but are of Turko/Mongolian blood - descendants of Japheth. The remainder is part-Semitic but not Israelites, being Edomites/Hittites.

Even Jewish authorities and rabbis have long accepted that most modern Jews are not of Semitic origin.

Jews are not a singular race or ethnic group

The sons of Japheth *were* Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras. The sons of Gomer *were* Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah. The sons of Javan *were* Elishah, Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. From these the coastland *peoples* of the Gentiles were separated into their lands, everyone according to his language, according to their families, into their nations. Gen 10:1-5

There is no such thing as a racial Jew. Jews are not a distinctive, isolated ethnic group. Even blood relatives of Abraham through Jacob are not an isolated ethnic group but part of Semitic stock which includes Arabs and others.

When it comes to the majority of Jews, which are of Khazar origin, there is no distinctiveness at all. The Khazars were a polyglot mixture of various Turkic and Hun / Mongol peoples and these Jews are more closely related to Turks, Mongols, Iranians and Hungarians than to Semites.

So, using the charge of 'anti-Semitism' against critics of Jews is a totally false accusation. When Jews attack Palestinians they are more truly being anti-Semitic.

Most, if not all, Jews are Gentiles

This is shocking, which is why certain Jews are disputing the evidence, but have failed to make a case.³⁸⁸ Some panicky Jews have called Elhaik a traitor, a man who served seven years in the Israeli Defence Forces. In fact Elhaik's purpose was to solve medical problems, which first requires understanding DNA.

History, archaeology, lineage, and finally DNA science has now confirmed the fact that virtually all modern Jews are Gentiles with no claim to Israel.

To a Jew this is unthinkable because rabbis have long taught that Gentiles (Goyim) are nothing but cattle. They are '*unclean animals*' whose mission in life is to be the servant of the Jews. In fact the Talmud teaches that the best of the Gentiles are to be killed.

This is why many Ashkenazi Jews, especially when moving to Israel, changed their names from their original. Thus President (2007-14) Shimon Perez was originally, Szymon Perski, from Poland. Golda Meir was originally Golda Meyersohn. David Ben-Gurion was David Grün.

When living in the west, Jews continually changed their names to western equivalents to be absorbed in society. The Jewish Encyclopaedia gives templates for this process, such as

³⁸⁸ Such as Harry Ostrer, professor at Yeshua University. When Elhaik asked him for the statistics for his conclusion that Jews can trace their lineage back to Judah, he could not provide any data at all.

‘Asher’ becomes ‘Archer’, ‘Ansell’ or ‘Asherson’; ‘Baruch’ becomes ‘Benedict’, ‘Beniton’ or ‘Berthold’. But when relocating to Israel, Jews reversed this process to appear to be more Jewish.

This name changing contradicts Jewish law. The Midrash tells that Jews were redeemed from Egypt partly because they did not change their names. Names are a conduit for divine energy, they claim, and a child’s name is inspired by God. However, this teaching never seems to bother Jews if it will give them some advantage.

Now we find that almost every modern Jew is, in fact, a Gentile.

Jews have no right to Israel

I have long argued the theology of this matter. All the promises given to Abraham were fulfilled in his Seed, which the New Testament proves to be Christ (Gal 3:16, 19, 29). The promise of the land is extended to be the whole earth as the inheritance of Christ (Matt 28:18). The material piece of land in the Middle East is of no consequence to believers while abiding on earth at this time. The kingdom was taken away from Jews by Christ when he appeared as their Messiah and they rejected him (Matt 21:43).

The occupation of Palestine, therefore, should be dependent upon international law. This means that the occupation of it, forcibly, by Jews is illegal. It is a violation of the principles of international law and is an invasion perpetrated by corrupt elite politicians.

In addition, the conduct of Israel to the Palestinians for over fifty years is far more than a disgrace, it is a history of atrocities and war crimes. Jews do to Palestinians exactly what Hitler did to them in Germany and Poland, but Hitler is castigated and Jews are exonerated. I wonder why?

Torah Jews, Ultra Orthodox Jews that believe the Torah above the evil and blasphemous Pharisaic Talmud, completely agree with this.

All this was provable without any knowledge of the Khazar origins of modern Jewry. When this is thrown into the mix it makes the occupation of Palestine a shocking hoax based upon lies and international deceit. Furthermore, it makes absolute fools out of all the Christians that supported the State of Israel.

Worse still, genetic research shows that some Palestinians have Israelite blood and could claim more right to the land of Israel than the Khazar Jews that dominate it.

When Israeli Prime Minister Binyamin Netanyahu stated, ‘*God gave this land to our Israelite forefathers*’, he was lying. Jewish forefathers were Khazars in Russia. Netanyahu’s father was a Khazar Jew born in Poland.

Christians have no command to support this people group more than any other.

Again, I have long argued this point even before I had any knowledge of the Khazar origin of most Jews. Since the kingdom was taken away from the Jews by Christ, that nation has no special qualifications whatsoever in God’s kingdom. Indeed, it was necessary for there to be a break from the conditions of the Old Covenant in order for Christ to institute a New Covenant. The Old Covenant is now defunct. Claims for fleshly Jews on the basis of promises in the Old Covenant are meaningless. Claims on the basis of the Abrahamic Covenant are also meaningless since the NT proves that this was fulfilled in Jesus the Messiah.

It is a great deception to teach that Christians will be blessed by supporting national Israel. Indeed, it is disobedience to God’s law to bless and support something that commits evil acts (Ps 97:10; Prov 8:13; Amos 5:15; Rm 12:9; Heb 1:9). All the time that foolish Christians support Israel when it commits war crimes and oppression, they sin against God and will answer for that sin before the Tribunal of Christ at the Day of Judgment. They will lose rewards for this sinful behaviour; however, I fear than many are not Christians at all.

Ukraine and Zionist plans

A recent potted history

Ukraine is the largest country in Europe and borders Russia to the east, northeast and south; it is also the third largest grain exporter and has the second largest military in Europe after Russia. The Ukraine and especially Eastern Ukraine and the Crimea have historically been associated with Russia, either directly or indirectly and nearly 20% of the population is Russian. Its capital city is Kiev, the original centre of the modern Russian people (The Kievan Rus³⁸⁹). The people in the autonomous republic of Crimea within the Ukraine are 90% Russian and this is where the Russian navy is based. Since 2014 sovereignty over the Crimea has been affirmed by Russia after pro-Russian separatists occupied the region.

In 1907 Britain allied with France and Russia knowing that war was coming. To tempt Russia the allies promised the Tsar Constantinople as a prize, something always sought by Russia. In the First World War this alliance was pitted against Germany, Austria-Hungary and the Ottomans. The might of Russian manpower was much needed, indeed, Russia had more casualties than any other nation. As the war developed Russia came very close to occupying Constantinople as it advanced, winning the war against the Ottomans. This worried the Zionists who planned the war and had no intentions of actually giving Constantinople away. Russia had to be dealt with, according to the Bolshevik revolution planned many years before. Russia was taken out of the war immediately in 1917.

Thus the Zionists fomented the Russian Revolution, not only to further their other plans and to destroy the Tsar, but also to prevent Russia from gaining Constantinople. The Zionists then took over Russia, which was not primarily to establish Communism, which is inimical to Russian character, but to destroy the Russian Orthodox Church (see appendix 8, 'Judaism and Communism') and Russia itself. The Jewish leaders of the Soviet Union then instigated over 60 years of purge against Christians, causing some of the worst persecution atrocities in history.

After the State of Israel had emerged in 1948 the Jewish leaders in Soviet Russia then arranged for millions of Ashkenazi Jews to emigrate to Israel to boost the Jewish population.

In 1954 the Zionist dominated Soviets did something odd and gave Crimea away to the Ukraine in order to weaken Russia geo-politically. What weakens Russia enhances the security of Israel. The elite does not want Russia to dominate the Bosphorus.³⁹⁰ The Russian people were given no vote in this. This followed giving Eastern Ukraine to Ukraine. This was to be used later as a strategic tool to destroy Russia when it was no longer needed.

The Zionists then brought down the Soviet Union when the time was right (just as they will Saudi Arabia and Pakistan when they want); Ukraine emerged as an independent state in July 1990 and relations with Russia became problematic. Thus Russia lost a key buffer state against the west. However, the Ukrainians voted in pro-Russian governments as their allegiance is historically with Russia and not the west.

Recently from late 2013, Zionists began the subversion of Ukraine from within with US assistance (Gladio B). This was because President Viktor Yanukovich turned from closer

³⁸⁹ The Kievan Rus was founded by the Rus people who were Varangians (Scandinavian Vikings) that had settled in Ladoga and Novgorod, who moved southwards, reaching Kiev in about 880. The area included modern western Ukraine and Belarus. In the 10th-11th centuries it was the most powerful state in Europe, laying the foundation for the modern Ukrainian and Russian peoples.

³⁹⁰ The Bosphorus (also Bosphorus) is a strait connecting the Black Sea with the Sea of Marmara, and separating Europe from the Anatolian peninsula of western Asia. Istanbul (Constantinople) is located at its south end.

ties with the EU and sought closer connections with Russia. By creating internal chaos and violent revolution and civil unrest (as they did in Libya, Tunisia, Egypt and Syria) the democratically elected president of Ukraine was forced to flee and the state was open. The Zionist puppet Petro Poroshenko was elected (7 June 2014) on an ostensibly pro-EU basis.

Instead of siding with the legally appointed president and upholding the rule of law, the west recognised the new government in the Ukraine, which is anti-Russian and led by a Jew. This new government was ready to join NATO, this would then be a staging post to invade Russia, using the demand to leave the Crimea (including moving the navy). Instead Putin got the people of Crimea to vote in a referendum in support of re-unification with Russia; 90% decided to stay with Russia as they had always been. This is the first significant defeat of Zionist plans. Russia and six member UN states recognise Crimea as part of the Russian federation but most international bodies do not.

Putin is also succeeding in Eastern Ukraine. The people can see that the violence is not Russian rebels but comes from the puppet Zionist forces despite the constant stream of lies from the media that Russia is instigating violence. Finally, the Ukrainian army refused to go into East Ukraine and fight their own people (Russian speaking Ukrainians), forcing the puppet government to ask for NATO and US troops to stop the popular resistance to Zionist plans. The Russian armed forces are amassed on the Ukrainian border and Putin has affirmed that Russia will defend Russian people in Ukraine. Thus there is now the danger of a third world war. So far Putin has been massively successful in defeating the political plans of Zionists.

The current provocation to Russia and a possible third world war.

It seems that, having accepted the Khazar basis of modern Jewry, Israel is planning to establish a Jewish state in the Ukraine and they are currently in process of taking this country over. In fact, it is a return to their homeland (Khazaria).

The western confrontation of Russia over the Ukraine is a hoax based upon lies and false flags. It is part of an elite plan for Khazar Jews to control Ukraine and extend the power base of the global elite under Rothschild controlled Jews and ultimately war against Russia. Gradually Ukrainians are being massacred and villages devastated to make room for immigrant Jews; it is Christians that are being killed and their property stolen. Currently, Jews only make up 0.2% of the population, which is why the Ukrainians have to be killed or thrown out.

Netanyahu immediately used the information regarding Jewish Khazar origins to use this as a reason to take over Ukraine and make it a second Israel. Eventually, all Khazar Jews will be welcomed back to Ukraine without condition, as citizens. They plan to call the Ukraine, in Yiddish, 'Chazarai'. The current autonomous Republic of Crimea would once again become a Jewish domain. Non-Zionist historian Simon Dubnow said that Israel had the right to colonise Crimea due to its historical links.

Jerusalem began by sending military equipment, officers and settlers from Israel to Ukraine, along with troops, equipment and construction of new bases, fully supported by the US. Israel has now taken over the government and finances, installing a puppet Jewish president (Petro Poroshenko). The elected president, Yanukovich, was overthrown by the US and Israel in 2013, with the CIA and Mossad being deeply involved. IDF forces are already leading militias in support of the Ukraine government.

This is exactly the same process that occurred in Palestine while the world was watching and did nothing because it was controlled by the elite. So now the world watches and does nothing while Ukrainians are being killed. Concentration camps have already been built.³⁹¹

³⁹¹ Note how the Jewish minority (e.g. Lenin, Trotsky; many Bolsheviks were Jews; some state that Stalin was a Jew but this is debated) took over the USSR and massacred <66 million people.

Genocide is beginning. This is Jews, supported by the US and NATO, killing Christians and taking over a sovereign state (again).

On the world stage, this is Israel, backed by the full might of the USA, putting pressure on Russia – which is part of the plan that the elite is developing (along with sanctions and currency wars). NATO is fully behind this fake operation of supposedly defending democracy in Ukraine, when in fact it is really destroying democracy and pushing against Russia. The downing of the MH17 plane and the attacks on civilians have not been performed by Russian rebels but by Ukraine forces. Of course, the elite controlled western media states the opposite. When some Ukrainian refugees managed to get to the US and were interviewed on TV, as they explained that it was not Russians that were killing the people but the Ukrainians, they were cut off.

This is not the first time that Jews have engaged in Ukrainian genocide. The greatest holocaust in history was not of Jews by Germans but of Ukrainians by Jews. By Stalin's own estimate 10 million Ukrainian Kulaks (serfs, land-owning farmers) died at the hands of Bolshevik Jews when they confiscated all the grain. One quarter of the population lay dead on the land, with survivors having no strength to bury the dead.

The Gog Magog take-over of Israel

The people of Gog come from the land called Magog, an area in southern Russia in the Caucasus. This would predominantly mean Khazars.

“Son of man, set your face against Gog, of the land of Magog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal, and prophesy against him, and say, ‘Thus says the Lord GOD: “Behold, I *am* against you, O Gog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal. I will turn you around, put hooks into your jaws, and lead you out, with all your army, horses, and horsemen, all splendidly clothed, a great company *with* bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords. Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya are with them, all of them *with* shield and helmet; Gomer and all its troops; the house of Togarmah *from* the far north and all its troops—many people are with you. Prepare yourself and be ready, you and all your companies that are gathered about you; and be a guard for them. After many days you will be visited. In the latter years you will come into the land of those brought back from the sword and gathered from many people on the mountains of Israel, which had long been desolate; they were brought out of the nations, and now all of them dwell safely. You will ascend, coming like a storm, covering the land like a cloud, you and all your troops and many peoples with you.” Thus says the Lord GOD: “On that day it shall come to pass that thoughts will arise in your mind, and you will make an evil plan: You will say, ‘I will go up against a land of unwalled villages; I will go to a peaceful people, who dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates’—to take plunder and to take booty, to stretch out your hand against the waste places *that are again* inhabited, and against a people gathered from the nations, who have acquired livestock and goods, who dwell in the midst of the land. Sheba, Dedan, the merchants of Tarshish, and all their young lions will say to you, ‘Have you come to take plunder? Have you gathered your army to take booty, to carry away silver and gold, to take away livestock and goods, to take great plunder?’ “ ‘ Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say to Gog, ‘Thus says the Lord GOD: “On that day when My people Israel dwell safely, will you not know *it*? Then you will come from your place out of the far north, you and many peoples with you, all of them riding on horses, a great company and a mighty army. You will come up against My people Israel like a cloud, to cover the land. It will be in the latter days that I will bring you against My land, so that the nations may know Me, when I am hallowed in you, O Gog, before their eyes.” Ezek 38:2-16

Now when the thousand years have expired, Satan will be released from his prison and will go out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle, whose number *is* as the sand of the sea. They went up on the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and the beloved city. Rev 20:7-9

Astonishing at it may seem, the majority of modern Jews and the majority of the Jews in Israel, actually originate from Magog. The enemy of the Israelites prophesied in the Old Testament, are the inhabitants of Israel. This may well be a part of the fulfilment of this prophecy (the greater part is spiritual).³⁹² Notice the massive deception to switch things around 180 degrees.

The spiritual fulfilment is that the people of Magog, those controlled by the global elite who plunder the world and cause wars, will come against the church in the latter days after the release of Satan. Revelation agrees with Ezekiel in this.

However, is it possible that a material, partial fulfilment is that Magog (Khazars) will come against those who call themselves the people of God, who live in the land of Israel, and overcome them. In other words, the inhabitants of Israel are overwhelmed by Khazars. This is not something that we can insist on.

What is certain is that modern Jews in Israel originate from Magog and are the people of Gog.

Jewish occultism

I have long been shocked by the acceptance in the church of Jewish religious forms, rituals, dances, prayers and teachings. The worst of these are found in the Jewish Root and Messianic Christian movements, or Christian Zionism.

I have long tried to expose these errors by using Biblical teaching; such as that the Old Covenant is cancelled, along with all its forms. That anyone submitting to Judaism is getting into bondage. That the celebrating the Jewish feasts is bondage. The apostle Paul makes all of this perfectly clear in Galatians, Colossians and Hebrews. The only reason Jewish Root Christians fall for these lies is that they care little about the New Testament, which is Christ's last words to his people. By focusing on a false literal interpretation of the Old Testament (according to Dispensational hermeneutics) such Christians fall into grievous errors.

I have also explained that the Talmud, the chief authority of modern Jewish religion, is an utterly blasphemous and wicked collection of Pharisaic writings (see appendix 6). It not only continually blasphemes Christ in the foulest terms but even endorses paedophilia, incest and bestiality. Christian Zionists frequently accept rabbinic teaching that is based upon the Talmud or some other word of fleshly men, such as the Mishnah or Midrash sayings.

Then further, I have exposed the tendency of some to bring in Kabbalistic ideas; the Kabbalah (Cabala) is the Jewish form of mysticism and occultic teachings and practices.

But now we have to go further and explain that modern Jews are continuing their historic Khazar paganism by worshipping the serpent. Many rabbinic sources have affirmed this.³⁹³

Serpent worship

Gaon of Vilna³⁹⁴ taught the Kabbalistic doctrine that inside Judaism's tree of life there resides a great serpent whose masculine name is Leviathan (and also 'Shekinah') and whose feminine name is Malkut; this is an emanation of god as expressed in creation. In

³⁹² OT prophecies often have a two-fold or even three-fold fulfilment. The chief fulfilment is spiritual and the lesser fulfilment is material.

³⁹³ I acknowledge a partial debt to some information from Texe Marrs on this matter, which was followed up by other sources.

³⁹⁴ See David Bakst; 'The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna, Volume II: The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron and the Sacred Serpent: 2, (2013).

the past this Leviathan was banished to the abyss, the lower regions of the Tree of Life. In the Messianic Age this serpent will rise (resurrected) from the abyss to conquer the Gentiles and exalt the Jews. The Leviathan is the coming messiah and equates to a false Christ. He will supernaturally possess the bodies of Jews and lead them to domination, killing Christians and Muslims. Thus the Jewish conquering of the world to establish a new world order is the work of a divine serpent. This is close to Luciferian doctrine.

This pagan nonsense is accepted by most of modern Orthodox rabbis. It teaches that Jews are a race of wise serpent beings. Jewry is the incarnation of the holy serpent. One is reminded of Jesus' words in Matt 23:33.

The Jewish god is not Yahweh. The Jews do not worship a Biblical God, with the exception of the Torah Jews who seek the God of the OT but with blind eyes because God is only revealed through Christ (Matt 11:27; Jn 1:18, 14:9, 17:26; Lk 10:22). In fact many Jews demonise the God of the Bible, '*Jehovah is said to be a cruel and oppressive deity ... Jehovah's other half the Serpent, whom they call Lucifer, is a god of freedom of enlightenment ... [who] encourages pleasure and his motto is, "Do as thou wilt".*³⁹⁵ This motto is also the motto of Satanism. Many have explained that part of the Jews became Luciferians during their exile in Babylon when the Pharisees developed.³⁹⁶ This is why another name for their god Leviathan is Malkut.³⁹⁷ Malkut is an Aramaic³⁹⁸ (Syriac) term for the rule of a king, sovereign power, a word picked up in the exile.

This serpent is identified in Hebrew gematria by the Hebrew letter 'vav', which appears in YHVH,³⁹⁹ the Biblical name for God which is also used in the Kabbalah. Rabbis claim that this letter appears in the mid-point of the Torah at Lev 11:42, which is called the belly of the serpent.

Rabbi Joel David Bakst writes about this; '*We have journeyed to the centre of the world and landed in the belly of a serpent.*⁴⁰⁰ This echoes rabbinic teaching that Israel lies within the sacred serpent's belly. He also writes that the Serpent is the middle brain of God, or Leviathan. Thus rabbi Moshel Rabbinu affirmed that the religious Jew goes on a spiritual journey to the centre of the Torah: '*the secret in the Serpent's belly*'. The Protocols of Zion also affirmed that Israel was symbolised as a snake.⁴⁰¹ Renegade Jews have explained this image as being the cunning of Jews to infiltrate the nations and subvert them from within. The Protocols expound this strategy.

In a rabbinic interpretation of the Zohar⁴⁰² we find: '*The Holy Serpent is the fountainhead, root and essence for all of God's sacred revelatory Light from which emanates all dimensions of reality.*⁴⁰³ The Serpent is the head of the Jews and the House of Israel is the body. Rabbi Shlomo Eliyashav (1841-1925) wrote this commentary⁴⁰⁴ on the Zohar '*Book of*

³⁹⁵ Dr Chika Flint; 'Examining Judaism and the origin of the six-pointed star', 18 December 2011, website.

³⁹⁶ See Edith Starr Miller (Lady Queensborough); *Occult Theocracy*, (1933); Mme Blavatsky; '*Theosophical Glossary*', p168; Munk and many others. Pharisees learned Chaldean magic and Pantheism during the Babylonian Captivity and later wrote the Talmud in Babylon.

³⁹⁷ To confuse critics, Jews teach that Leviathan is an evil beast who will be killed by Jews, at one level; but at an esoteric level they teach the worship of Leviathan, as a god of war. In witchcraft, Freemasonry and the occult, an exoteric (external and obvious) and an esoteric (hidden and secret) meaning of a thing is common.

³⁹⁸ A Semitic language of ancient Syria (whose Biblical name was Aram), which was used as the lingua franca in the Near East from the 6th century BC and gradually replaced Hebrew as the language of the Jews in those parts. It was supplanted by Arabic in the 7th century AD. Oxford Dict.

³⁹⁹ This can appear also as YHWH, hence Yahweh.

⁴⁰⁰ '*Journey to the centre of the Torah: The Secret In the Serpent's Belly*', (2007), p179.

⁴⁰¹ Protocol 3.

⁴⁰² The foundational book of Kabbalism which is a commentary on the Torah.

⁴⁰³ Rabbi Shlomo Eliyashav; '*Leshem Shevo VeAchlama*'.

⁴⁰⁴ Eliyahav; '*Leshem Shevo VeAchlama*'.

Concealment’ where he states that the ‘*holy serpent*’ is the root and essence of the Jewish god’s revelatory light. In other words, the holy serpent is the god of the Jews.⁴⁰⁵

Other Jewish writers explain that this serpent (Leviathan) will subjugate the world under the rule of Jews as a messiah. The Jews become their own messiah as the incarnation of the Serpent.

The close connection to Luciferianism is explicit; change the word ‘Lucifer’ to ‘Leviathan’ and all is one. Change the word ‘Serpent’ to ‘Satan’ and we see that the god of Judaism is the devil of the Bible; just as Jesus warned the Pharisees; the originators of modern Judaism. The conflict between Leviathan and the Christian God is essentially the dualism of ancient Gnosticism, which greatly influenced the Kabbalah.

Professor Nilus explains the symbolism of the snake: with the head being those initiated in the Zionist plan to conquer the world and the body being the mostly ignorant world Jewry.⁴⁰⁶ The snake symbolises the cunning of Jews to infiltrate the centre of nations in order to undermine them and take over power. In 1879 Baruch Levy wrote to Karl Marx stating that the Jews will eventually have all the world’s property in their hands. ‘*The Jewish People as a whole ... will attain world dominion by the dissolution of other races, by the abolition of frontiers, by the abolition of monarchy and by the establishment of a world republic*’.⁴⁰⁷ This would be the fulfilment of the Talmudic promise that, ‘*the Jewish people as a whole will be its own messiah*’.⁴⁰⁸

Thus the rabbis teach that the serpent is a divine being, the constant help and guide to Israel to bring about world dominion. Rabbi Laitman stated, ‘*This snake comes as medication ... an angel sent to us ... we should be grateful to the serpent for its help ... the serpent has a very important mission*’.⁴⁰⁹

Rabbis further teach that he whom Christians know as the devil is for Jews the divine instrument of ‘*sacred, revelatory light ... this serpent is ... the middle brain which is in the middle of the letters of the Torah*’.⁴¹⁰ This is also very similar to Luciferianism.

This serpent, which is part of the godhead, provides serpentine energy that brings a Jew to spiritual maturity; Jews are brought to a ‘Divine consciousness’ through the help of the snake. Every Jew lives in the belly of the Serpent, their protector. This has overtones of kundalini Yoga where the body’s chakra gives rise to the serpent energy.

The rabbis continue, ‘*in messianic times and beyond [the serpent] will be redeemed and revealed in all its glory and awesomeness*’.⁴¹¹

Finally, the Talmud allows for Jews to charm snakes and serpents on the Sabbath. Thus snakes can be directed to strike an enemy.

The serpent is the devil

This serpent, according to the Bible, is nothing but the devil:

The great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old, called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. Rev 12:9

⁴⁰⁵ See also Edward Hendrie, ‘Bloody Zion’, Great Mountain Pub., (2012), p238.

⁴⁰⁶ Epilogue to the 1905 edition of ‘The Great Within the Small’.

⁴⁰⁷ See letter from Baruch Levy to Karl Marx (1879). Published in ‘La Revue de Paris’, 1 June 1928, p574.

⁴⁰⁸ Found in ‘The Babylonian Talmud’, Tractate Kethuboth, Folio 111a.

⁴⁰⁹ Rabbi Laitman; Daily Kabbalah Lesson of the Zohar.

⁴¹⁰ Rabbi Joel David Bakst; ‘Journey to the centre of the Torah: the secret of the serpent’s belly’, (2007); citing Leshem Shevo VeAchlama Sefer Dayah, p179.

⁴¹¹ Rabbi Joel David Bakst; ‘Journey to the centre of the Torah: the secret of the serpent’s belly’, (2007); www.chazonhatorah.org

In the Bible Leviathan is king of the children of pride (Job 41:34). Also the devil appeared to Eve in the form of a serpent (Gen 3:4-5). His lie was that men could be as God; and this lie is taught by the Talmud where Jews are called god.⁴¹² Jews believe that they are God: Rabbi Shimon ben Yohai affirmed, '*I am beyond the jurisdiction of any angel or judge in heaven*'.⁴¹³

Zionist, Talmudic and Kabbalah Jews, supported by foolish Christians following Christian Zionism, are following a plan to control the world and worship Satan. What bigger deceit can there be?

Comparable Freemason serpent worship

It should also be noted that Freemasonry worships a snake under the guise of Osiris religion.⁴¹⁴ Indeed, ancient Egyptian mysticism lies at the heart of modern Freemasonry, Gnosticism and Kabbalistic Judaism. There are many comparisons between the Kabbalah and Freemasonry; even the Masonic square and compass is a truncated Star of David, which is an ancient Egyptian occult symbol. Some have written books outlining the similarities, which isn't surprising since both are based upon Egyptian occultism. It is noteworthy that the Rothschilds have paid for a number of Egyptian occultic symbols and architectural styles to be built in Israel, such as the Supreme Court buildings.

In evangelical churches, rabbinical Judaism is revered and promoted, and entire congregations are led to believe that the Judaic religion is holy and good, and that it is based solely on the Old Testament. The people in the pews have no idea that both the Masonic Lodge and the Jewish synagogues are snake pits of Egyptian religion.⁴¹⁵

In fact, Egyptian mythology and Jewish Kabbalah both emanated from the same place – Babylon. Talmudic religion arose from the Pharisees but the Pharisees were formed during the Babylonian captivity where they acquired many principles from Chaldean science and religion.⁴¹⁶ This is why Jesus was so critical of the Pharisees and why he called them devilish murderers. In Babylon the strictest sect of Judaism had rejected Yahweh and adopted Babylonian pantheism, continuing the OT tradition of Jews being the ultimate idolaters.

Thus the Talmud absolutely hates Christ and constantly blasphemes him and also hates Gentiles, especially Christians. Jews are gods but Gentiles are subhuman animals and idiots, or even garbage. This Judaism is a religion of hate; read it and see for yourself. The weekly prayers of Jews include a hateful curse against Christians (the *Birkat ha-minim*). The hugely influential rabbi Elio Toaff explained that over time the Jewish Passover had been corrupted into a curse against Christ and Christians.⁴¹⁷ During the Middle Ages Orthodox Khazar Jews⁴¹⁸ sprinkled the Passover table with wine to signify the blood hatred of Christians by vengeful Jews, uttering ten curses against Gentiles. Foolish Jewish Root Christians that celebrate Passover using Jewish rituals are actually blaspheming their own Saviour and God. What deception!

Christ calls Jerusalem 'Sodom' and 'Egypt'

And their dead bodies *will lie* in the street of the great city which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. Rev 11:8

⁴¹² Babylonian Talmud; Tractate Sanhedrin, Folio 58b.

⁴¹³ Michael Hoffman; 'Judaism Discovered', (2008), p196; quoting Zohar Hadash, Bereshit, 18d-19a.

⁴¹⁴ See Rex Hutchens' Freemasonry textbook for 32nd and 33rd degree Masons; 'A bridge to light'.

⁴¹⁵ Texe Marrs.

⁴¹⁶ The name 'Pharisee' only appears after the captivity in 606 BC. The Talmud is nothing but the oral pharisaic tradition written down. See appendices.

⁴¹⁷ Ariel Toaff; 'Blood Passover, the Jews of Europe and Ritual Murder', (2007), 10-11.

⁴¹⁸ Not Sephardic or Italian Jews.

Note that here that modern Jerusalem is identified by the Lord as a spiritual Sodom and Egypt. One was a source of iniquity and perversion, the other a centre of occultism and devil worship. The Bible, not me, avers that end time Jerusalem is corrupt, perverse, occultic, devilish and idolatrous.

That sums Jewish occult religion up.

Interim conclusion

Following Judaism will lead you into bondage, claims Paul (Gal 4:9, 24-25, 5:1). Jews are the enemies of the Gospel claims Paul (Rm 11:28). Jews are the murderers of their own Messiah claims Stephen (Acts 7:52), Paul (1 Thess 2:14-15) and Peter (Acts 2:23, 4:10, 5:30, 10:39). Wrath is upon them claims Paul (1 Thess 2:16). Now we see clearly that Jewish religion, and especially the Kabbalah, is deeply in the grip of Satan.

The Jewish religion is a synagogue of Satan, just as Jesus stated (Rev 2:9, 3:9). How vast numbers of Christians could have fallen into such a deep deception to support it is deeply troubling. It confirms my general conviction that huge numbers in the churches are not saved at all. If you are worshipping Satan through Christian Zionism, you cannot be a true believer.

Israel as the destroyer

It is one thing to observe recent history and come to the conclusion that Israel is a destroyer. It has committed multiple war crimes and atrocities. It has stolen land from the Palestinians and others. It has caused pre-emptive wars. It has conducted terrorism at home and abroad. It has kidnapped foreign citizens from their home nation and executed them in Israel with no recourse to international laws (such as Eichman). The list goes on. No other nation has had so many UN Security Council resolutions against it.

Jews admit to being destroyers

But further than mere historical observations, Jews proudly claim to be destroyers and aggressors.

In everything we are destroyers – even the instruments of destruction to which we turn for relief. ... We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. Nothing that you do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which is not in your nature to build.⁴¹⁹

There will be a forced class of warfare here in the US and many will be liquidated. ... The Jews will not be harmed. ... It's too late for your Christian followers to put up a defence. That time is long past. Long, long ago we had to become the aggressors! That is undoubtedly one of our great purposes in life. WE are the aggressors.⁴²⁰

All wars have been white fighting white in order that we maintain our control. We controlled England during the Revolutionary War, the North during the Civil War, and England and America during World War I and II. Through our influence of religion we were able to involve the ignorant white Christians in war against themselves which always impoverished both sides while we reaped a financial and political harvest.⁴²¹

⁴¹⁹ Maurice Samuel; 'You Gentiles', p155.

⁴²⁰ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976)

⁴²¹ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976)

You have not begun to appreciate the depth of our guilt. We are intruders. We are disturbers. We are subverters. We have taken your natural world, your ideals, your destiny, and played havoc with them. We have been at the bottom of not merely of the latest great war but of nearly all your wars. We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. We are still doing it. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it.⁴²²

The reason

Jews are destroyers because that is what their Talmudic and Kabbalistic religions teach them to do. You will see elsewhere in this book that the Talmud teaches Jews to destroy Gentiles and Christians while the principle foundation of the Kabbalah is that the Old Order of Christian civilisation must be destroyed.

More than this, the foundational truth of Kabbalistic religion (which underlies the Illuminati) is promulgating sin and wickedness. *'Evil and catastrophe [are] endemic factors in the process of creation. Without evil there could be no good, without destruction, creation could not take place'*.⁴²³ This illustrates the Illuminati motto of, *'Order Out of Chaos'*. By committing evil acts Jews believe that they are prospering the way for their messiah and bringing in an emanation of their god.

The Kabbalah states that evil is part of god; that God has two sides and both are essential, one is evil and the other is good. Thus the expression, *'all is good'*. By committing evil acts, the Jew is manifesting god. In Chabad Hasidism it is stated that evil exists as part of the divine revelation; to think that evil is separate from god is itself evil.

Worse, the Kabbalah teaches that the Jew can redeem himself through sin. This is why the Talmud allows for incest, fornication and paedophilia. The destruction of the current civilisation to create chaos will provoke the return of their messiah who will rebuild the world into a Kabbalistic enterprise run by god-like Jews. Thus Jews actively engage in sedition of their host countries and always have done.

The coming world chaos after a global economic meltdown will be no accident as the monetary systems of the world are run by Jews. They did in 1929 and they have done it several times since but the worst is to come.

Thus Jewish banker Otto Kahn could say, *'Our mission consists in promulgating the new law and in creating a God ... by identifying it with the nation of Israel, which has become its own messiah'*.⁴²⁴

Sedition within host nations

Over and over in history Jews were thrown out of countries for their sedition and usury, beginning with the Romans under Claudius. They undermined every country they were in through their refusal to integrate and their prior commitment to their own rules rather than national laws. Their Talmudic religion also enables them to lie to Gentiles and defraud them without losing righteousness;⁴²⁵ how can they be trusted in a court of law? Note especially the overthrow of Christian Tsarist Russia by Jewish Bolsheviks. Note the Jewish take-over of current America and the destruction that is underway.⁴²⁶

Just one example of their sedition is the class of Sayanim. These are Jews living outside of Israel who are fanatically loyal to the State of Israel above their own national citizenship.

⁴²² Marcus Ravage (a Jew); 'The real case against the Jews', (essay).

⁴²³ Byron L Sherwin; 'Cabala: An introduction to Jewish Mysticism, p72.

⁴²⁴ Comte de St Aulaire; 'Geneva Versus Peace', p98.

⁴²⁵ The Kol Nidre vow.

⁴²⁶ Many affirm, and there is growing evidence to back it up, that Mossad was behind the 9/11 tragedy.

Time and again Sayanim have committed treason against America in order to further the goals of Israel. They are loyal stooges of Mossad (Israel's secret intelligence service) and Shin Bet (Israel's secret police) and their spymasters are called 'katsas'. The Talmud openly supports such sedition and enjoins Jews to kill even the best of Gentiles, who are subhuman cattle to be used for Jewish purposes.

Examples of these in the past include Abraham Feinberg, who led a cabal of 70 Sayanim in New York. This group stole nuclear material and uranium, sending it to Israel. Feinberg's spying led to both Soviet Russia and Israel to develop nuclear weapons. Julius and Ethel Rosenberg were Sayanim agents who stole atomic bomb plans and gave them to Communist Russia. Admiral Bobby Imman said, '*Israeli spies have done more and have damaged the US more than the intelligence agents of all other countries on earth combined. ... They are a grave threat to our national security*'.⁴²⁷

It is alleged that Sayanim were behind the 9/11 conspiracy under orders, funding and supply from Mossad. Dig behind the draconian police state laws in the US and you will find Sayanim (such as the initiators of the Patriot Act⁴²⁸ – Senators Levin, Feisntein and Schumer – which was passed without proper scrutiny and was prepared years before 9/11).

Example: the war on terror

Every sane person knows that the war on terror is phoney; how can you wage war on a strategy? Apart from that the greatest terrorist in the last century has been America. The war on terror is merely a front to wage war on anyone that pleases the Zionist Neocons that started it and have benefited from it.

Americans did not benefit; it led to polices that destroyed civil liberties in the US and led to illegal, pointless wars that resulted in American casualties and a crippled economy.

The war on terror was created by the following:

- William Kristol: Jewish founder of the '*Project for the New American Century*' and signatory of '*Rebuilding America's Defences*' (2000). Both of which naturally led to 9/11 as a false flag and the Iraq War.
- Lewis 'Scooter' Libby: Jewish chief promoter of the Iraq War and assistant to President GW Bush (2001-2005). Indicted for perjury and obstruction regarding the Valerie Plame Affair; later sentenced to 30 months in prison but pardoned by Bush. A convicted felon.
- Paul Wolfowitz: Jewish Deputy Sec. of Defence (2001-2005). Key promoter of Iraq War. In 1978 Wolfowitz gave a classified document to Israel; but the investigation was dropped upon pressure from the AIPAC. In 1992 investigated for transferring data on the Patriot missile technology to China via the Israeli Embassy. Jew Dick Cheney got the charges dropped. A proven Israeli spy.
- Douglas Feith: Jewish Under Sec. of Defence for Policy (2001-2005). Key defender of Iraq War and regime change. His law firm profited from the aircraft contractors Northrop Grumman during the Iraq and Afghan war. In 1972 he was fired from the National Security Council for giving classified documents to Mossad in Washington. A proven Israeli spy.
- Abraham Shulsky: Jewish head of Depot of Defence 'Office of Special Plans', created by Wolfowitz. Supplied fraudulent data on Iraqi nuclear weapons. A proven fraudster.
- Richard N Perle: Jewish Chief Jewish Neocon and political advisor. Asst. Sec. of Defence and their Advisory Committee (1987-2004). Chairman of Defence Policy Board (2001-2003). On the Steering Committee of the Bilderberger Group. In 1970 had been

⁴²⁷ Texe Marrs; 'Sayanim Everywhere'.

⁴²⁸ Which allows the US government to intrude on the liberty of American citizens.

caught supplying classified information to the Israeli Embassy. The investigation was dropped upon pressure from Wolfowitz. A proven Israeli spy.

- Richard Bruce 'Dick' Cheney: Jewish Vice President under GW Bush (2001-2009). Ardent apologist for the Iraq and War on terror. Profited from military contracts via involvement with Halliburton.
- Donald Henry Rumsfeld: Jewish Secretary of Defence (1975-1977) under Gerald Ford and (2001-2006) under GW Bush. A leading Neocon. Planner of Iraq War and Afghan War. Presided over illegal renditions, torture, Abu Ghraib and Guantanamo Bay.

The nation which gained from the War on Terror was Israel, which achieved several of its objectives (such as the death of Saddam Hussein). According to Talmudic Law the Jews above must give their first allegiance to Israel not America; which they did. Israel gained; America lost.

Example: Jewish take-over of USA

The strategy that goes back to the Protocols is to take-over a nation from within, and then destroy it to further the goal of Zionist world dominion. This is what has happened to the USA. Note the following:

- Jews form less than 2% of the American population (actually 1.8%).
- The Federal Reserve virtually controls America. This private bank is run by Jews; all the shares in the Fed are held by member banks and the heads of the banks are members of the CFR. The Fed was created as a Rothschild plan and headed by Schiff and Warburg in 1913. The current leader is Ben Shalom Bernanke. The chief shareholders are: the Rothschild Group, Goldman Sachs and JP Morgan Chase. They charge massive interest on loans to the government from paper (fiat) money printed out of thin air.⁴²⁹
- Goldman Sachs is led by Lloyd Blankfein and Gary Cohn. CitiGroup is led by Sanford Weill and Robert Rubin. They placed their man, Jacob Lew, to be head of the US Treasury Dept. They rule over the displacement of American jobs abroad creating massive unemployment.
- The elite bankers took over the Republican Party in 1952 when Eisenhower won the party's nomination.⁴³⁰
- The Jewish lobbies have huge funding and wield massive power. These include: AIPAC, the ADL, the American Jewish Committee and the ACLU. These dominate US foreign policy, social issues, immigration etc.
- Dept. of Homeland Security (which has created a police state) is run by Michael Chertoff, Joseph Lieberman, Dianne Feinstein (Head of Senate Intelligence), Carl Levin (Head of Senate Armed Services) and Bibi Netanyahu (overseer of Israeli technical companies operating in the DHS and the NSA). Gentile politicians (such as Hilary Clinton) overseeing departments such as this in the White House are puppets following orders.
- The Supreme Court: 44% are Jews (four out of nine). This voted out the Defence of Marriage Act in the relentless Jewish push for homosexuality to weaken Gentile family life (Jews are opposed to homosexuality within Jewish families, 'it's for the Goys').

⁴²⁹ In 1983 the Idaho Senate State Affairs Committee was informed that the following owned the Fed.: Rothschild's Bank, Lazard bros. Bank, Israel Moses Seif of Amsterdam, Lehman Bros., Kuhn Loeb Bank, Chase Manhattan bank, Goldman Sachs Bank. There are also a separate 12 Federal Reserve Banks headed by Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank.

⁴³⁰ Phyllis Schlafly; 'A choice not an echo', (1964).

- Media: all aspects of the media are run by Jews. For example: CBS is owned by Murray Rothstein; NBC by Brian Roberts; ABC by Sidney Bass; CNN primarily by Aviv Novo.

Even if the Jewish domination was benevolent (which it certainly is not), it is not democratic for a small minority demographic group to oversee a population of 300 million people. When you consider what we have covered in this paper (prior loyalty to Israel, Talmudic law to cheat, steal from and kill Gentiles) this is nothing less than treacherous subversion.

The Jewish character - by a Jew

The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976).

Since we do not believe in a life after death, all our efforts are directed to the 'now'. We are not as foolish as you and will never adopt an ideology that is rooted in self-sacrifice ... we will live and die only for our own individual self. The idea of self-sacrifice is abhorred by Jews. ... No cause is worth dying for since death is the end. ... This attitude permeates our entire being and philosophy. We are not creators for to create would only benefit another. We are the 'acquirers' and are interested only in satisfying the 'self'. To understand our philosophy understand the term 'to get'. We never give but only take. We never labour but enjoy the fruits of other's labour. We do not create but confiscate. We are not the producers but the parasites.

We can physically live within any society but always remain spiritually apart. To work would be to produce and the highest form of that labour would be to create. ... We would never work for anyone's benefit, only for what we can get. ... We take your productivity for a paltry fee and turn it into fortunes.

We have converted the people to our philosophy of getting and acquiring so that they will never be satisfied. A dissatisfied people are the pawns in our game of world conquest.

It is not a sin for us to take any oath and break it. It's our teaching.

You and we have a different god.

You're not our kind It's not secret that we do not respect you and your kind ... You Gentiles – all of you are our enemies.

We have always been ready to sacrifice a few thousand Jews in exchange for world leadership. It is a small price and there is nothing wrong with that.

We are very successful in keeping you Gentiles confused. We create confusion.

We are the super government of the world ... We are the most powerful international body of people in the world. ... We can destroy any country's economy without their even being aware of it.

We will use them [Blacks] to a great advantage ... I know they're an inferior people, a dumb race but can be useful with the use of money 'N...' will do anything for money.

We have complete control of organised Christianity. Almost everywhere – completely. Christ was a fraud.

The Gentile is stupid. We are intelligent.

Our forte is division and duplicity.

Conclusion

The level of deception in all this is shocking.

For a hundred years the world has been fooled by the Zionist agenda and allowed Khazar Jews to take over a sovereign nation when they had no rights to it whatsoever. It was never their homeland. In fact the Palestinian inhabitants had far more blood ties to Abraham and were Semites, let alone having peacefully occupied the land for thousands of years. The Khazar majority of Jews are Japhethites.

Gullible Christians the world over pledged their support, prayers and money for this Khazar state of Israel while it murdered Palestinians and committed multiple atrocities against men, women and children, murdering them and taking away their villages one by one, then establishing an apartheid system enforced with a wall.

The shocking truth is that many of these Palestinians were historic Christians who had lived peacefully with their Muslim neighbours for centuries. Western Churches supporting Messianic Zionism are implicated in the murder of Palestinian Christians by 'Jews' who are not descendants of Abraham.

When will the church wake up to deception?

The Zionist Talmudic/Kabbalistic agenda has established people in power in the majority of top positions in certain national governments, such as America,⁴³¹ UK and Israel. These men and women have been able to perpetrate illegal activities for decades, such as starting illegal wars, sponsoring illegal coups or covering up establishment paedophilia. For example, the Neocons behind the invasion of Iraq, based upon multiple lies, were all Zionist Jews. The leaders of Homeland Security, which is destroying American civil liberties, are Zionist Jews. The planners of American propaganda and mind control are Zionist Jews.

Foolishly, certain church factions, especially in America, have been duped by false theological systems into supporting Zionist propaganda and activities. They have literally voted in and supported their own executioners.⁴³² What these churches failed to see was that:

- These Jews were not followers of the Old Testament, or even the Torah.⁴³³ They are followers of the Pharisaic Babylonian Talmud, which is a wicked, blasphemous collection of rabbinic sayings utterly opposed to Christ.
- The Zionist agenda has nothing at all to do with Biblical prophecy but has always been a secular political agenda of the elite to further a satanic strategy in the Middle East. It is not for peace but war. It is not for righteousness but iniquity. Supporting this is a satanic deception.

⁴³¹ 'Here in the United States, the Zionists and their co-religionists have complete control of our government.' Benjamin H Freedman (a Jew), speech at the Willard Hotel, Washington, 'A Jewish Defector Warns America', (1961).

⁴³² The Zionist take-over of America is now well underway with the US being a police state already. The strategic changes since 9/11 have all been to solidify Zionist power structures that are enslaving the American people. The list of these would require a separate book.

⁴³³ The Pentateuch, or five books of Moses.

- The Messianic Christian and Jewish Root movements are simply a part of this satanic deception. They have managed to fool countless numbers of evangelicals. At the very least they focus people away from Christ and on to a fleshly, national people and state when Christianity is really a spiritual religion whose citizenship is in heaven and whose kingdom is spiritual. At worst they doom people to hell by following a false god and a false gospel.
- But above all these, the ‘Jews’ behind all this wickedness are not actually Jews at all. They are not even Semites. They are Japhethites and Gentiles that have arisen from a polyglot nation and have no Israelite blood in them at all.

Supporters of Messianic Christianity / Jewish Roots have been utterly duped by evil people. One of them admitted it openly when he became a whistleblower to make money for his gambling:

Through our influence of religion we were able to involve the ignorant white Christians in war against themselves which always impoverished both sides while we reaped a financial and political harvest. Anytime truth comes forth which exposes us, we simply rally our forces – the ignorant Christians. They attack the crusaders even if they are members of their own families.⁴³⁴

Summary of chief points in a nutshell

- The Jews of Jesus’ generation were wiped out in the judgment of God, ‘crushed into powder’ according to Jesus. This was Judah’s condemnation for rejecting Christ and all the prophets.
- The only Jews who avoided this were in the Diaspora, of whom many became Christians (such as Paul).
- Modern Jews are of two types: the majority is Ashkenazi (Jews from Russia, Eastern Europe and Germany); the minority is Sephardim (from Spain).
- The Ashkenazi majority of Jews are not Semitic and not Israelite. They are Gentiles from the tribe of Japheth. They originate from Khazars who were a mixture of Turkic, Mongol and other tribes. Khazars were people that occupied what the Bible calls Magog and were known as the people of Gog.
- Sephardim Jews, according to Jewish sources, are Edomites. These are descended from Esau, whom God hated. According to Jewish law they are also Gentiles as they descended from Esau’s wife, who was a Hittite.
- Modern genetic research has confirmed that most Jews are Khazars and Gentile non-Semites. If most Jews are Khazars and the rest are Edomites then no Jew today has any connection with Israel (Jacob).
- Modern genetic research also confirms that some Palestinians are Semites and have Israelite blood (even priestly blood).
- Thus ‘Jews’ have no claim to Canaan, or Palestine, whatsoever, but some Palestinians can lay claim to being Israelite.
- Western Zionist Christians that have supported Jewish Israel have supported a satanic hoax. Those that also condemned Palestinians have not only worked against Christians (some Palestinians are historic Christians) but also against some genuine Israelites.
- Zionism is a secular, demonic, political movement that has nothing to do with Bible prophecy. It is a deception of Satan to work towards global government. It is

⁴³⁴ Harold Rosenthal; interview op.cit. 1976.

responsible for many great evils, such as World War I, the Communist Revolution in Russia, World War II, and the war crimes and atrocities in Israel.

- Christian Zionists should hang their heads in shame and cry to God for forgiveness.

A note about anti-Semitism

It is logically impossible today to be called an anti-Semite for criticising those who call themselves Jews. These people are not Semites at all, at least the vast majority has no Semitic blood. The Sephardim are part-Semites but originate from a Hittite woman. By Jewish legal standards this makes Sephardim Hittite Gentiles.

Racism against Arabs is more logically anti-Semitism than attacks on Jews.

But the charge of anti-Semitism is a mind control guilt trip played by Jews on Gentiles. This is obvious to historical researchers but more open Jews freely admit this; for example:

We establish your thinking – we even place within you a ‘guilt complex’ making you afraid to criticise Jewry openly.⁴³⁵

Anytime truth comes forth which exposes us, we simply rally our forces – the ignorant Christians. They attack the crusaders even if they are members of their own families.⁴³⁶

Anti-Semitism was a tool initiated by political Zionists to divert attention away from their globalist plans. Use of the Zionist controlled media ensured that any threat to them would be smeared as vile anti-Semitism. This would normally terminate any opposition.

Using the threat of anti-Semitism to shut down discussion and debate is not just objectionable to Gentiles but many Jews also object to this tactic. In particular, Torah Jews have openly dismissed the use of the term anti-Semitic to tar critics of Zionism, which they also reject.

For the sake of clarity

Before everyone rushes to the conclusion that the writer hates Jews and is racist, I must clarify that this is not true. I have had several Jewish friends in my life and I have successfully worked with Jewish colleagues. Very many of my favourite writers, musicians, singers, composers and performers are / were Jews. In the past I have even supported Jewish causes and charities. I also have friends that actively worked for Christian causes in Israel.

Many secular Jews are as angry about the Zionist agenda and take-over as Gentiles are. Torah Jews are also opposed to Zionism and the State of Israel. The level of anti-Zionist feeling in Israel by Jews is rising. There are frequent protests by Jews in Israel about the treatment of Palestinians, but these are heavily clamped down upon and not reported in the media.

People of Jewish extraction can be as sweet and charming as anyone else. The problem is with Talmudic Jews who follow a hate-religion, Zionist Jews who follow a racist, dominating political agenda, and Luciferian Jews who are Satanists.

Some of the fiercest critics of Zionism and Talmudic Jews are decent, peaceful Jews. I have listed some in an appendix. Such people cannot be accused of being racist in their motivations – and they are saying the same thing as the writer.

⁴³⁵ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, ‘The Hidden Tyranny’, (1976).

⁴³⁶ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, ‘The Hidden Tyranny’, (1976).

People must wake up to the level of deception that is taking place in the world.

Appendix Six

The Talmud: Why Judaism is an anti-Christian hate religion

There has been a concerted effort by Jews in history to keep the teachings of the Talmud hidden from Gentiles as much as possible. Thus I believe its 63 books were only translated into English in the 1930s⁴³⁷ and few people have ever read it all. The reason for hiding it is that if Christians knew what it said, especially about Christ and paedophilia, they would never support Jews or Israel in any way.

The time has come for people to see through this deception.

Background

From the time of the Pharisees onwards, Judaism became based more and more upon rabbinical teachings, which were eventually collated in the Talmud. In the Babylonian captivity of Israel after 587 BC, scribes and religious teachers tried to keep the Israelites pure from the idolatrous influences around them. Scribes often twisted the *Torah* (law) to suit their ideas, which had been affected by Babylonian mysticism and pantheism, and at some point a new group emerged - the Pharisees (meaning 'separatist'), who were legalistic, radical, religious zealots.

The Pharisees spawned a range of traditions that were originally passed on orally to ensure scrupulous adherence to the law, especially regarding ritual purity. Some scholars believe that they were descended from the religious purists the *Hasidim* who helped the Maccabees.

During the Second Temple period (roughly from Herod the Great to 70AD) there were several types of Judaism, rabbinic Judaism being but one form.⁴³⁸ At the time of Jesus, the priestly party, the Sadducees, had the upper hand, but after the destruction of the temple in 70AD, the Sadducees passed from history (some adopting Pharisaism) and the Pharisees dominated rabbinic Judaism, for a hundred years until a rabbinic consensus prevailed, with a strong Pharisaic influence.

It is these very people whom Jesus called satanic; he affirmed that they '**were of their father, the devil**'. The Talmud is merely the written record of these devilish teachers; thus there should be no surprise that its teachings are foul.

The Talmud is divided into two parts: the *Mishna* is the original collection of rabbinical decisions, laws and traditions compiled in 200AD; the *Gemara* is a commentary on this to help explain the contradictions between the rabbis. There are two versions of the Gemara: one completed in Palestine (Jerusalem) in c.400AD, the other in Babylon 100 years later in rabbinic schools situated away from Roman persecution and interference. The Babylonian version was more subtle, comprehensive and authoritative.⁴³⁹ The *raison d'être* of the Talmud was that the Torah was known to the rabbis orally, not just in writing, thus oral argument produced rabbinic writings which were authoritative explanations of the Torah.

⁴³⁷ E.g. 'The Talmud', The Soncino Press, London, (1939).

⁴³⁸ Rabbinic Judaism was never the only form of historic Judaism and is thus not the only authentic pattern for Jewish lifestyle. Recent historical research convincingly demonstrates this; there were as many as 14 different Jewish emphases and groups.

⁴³⁹ After the Mishnah was compiled, various works sought to reconcile scripture with rabbinic teachings. These included Midrash, Tosefta as well as the Talmud; but the Talmud triumphed.

Modern Judaism is, therefore, dominated by the very legalistic traditions of the Pharisees that Jesus condemned. Judaism is the culmination of ideas arising from the sect which most opposed the Lord. After the destruction of the temple in 70 AD, it was the Pharisees who reconstructed Judaism, *'Pharisaism shaped the character of Judaism and the life and thought of the Jew for all the future.... The study of [the Talmud] is essential for any real understanding of Pharisaism'*.⁴⁴⁰ Modern Judaism is largely Pharisaism, however, some rabbinic literature dates back before the Pharisees held sway.⁴⁴¹

The Talmud's place in Judaism

The Talmud is the chief authoritative scripture for Jews

Firstly, we have to establish the fact that the Talmud takes precedence over all other Jewish scriptures, including the Torah. Only 'Torah Jews' hold to the prior authority of the Torah; all other Jews (the vast majority) hold the Talmud as the chief authority for Judaism.

Without question, the Talmud is the source of authority for modern Judaism not the Old Testament.⁴⁴² The Talmud itself teaches this: *'be more careful in the observance of the words of the Scribes than in the words of the Torah'*.⁴⁴³ So do authoritative modern Jews: [The Talmud] *'is still the supreme authority in religion'*.⁴⁴⁴ [The Talmud is] *'the central pillar supporting the entire spiritual and intellectual edifice of Jewish life'*.⁴⁴⁵ *'The modern Jew is the product of the Talmud.'*⁴⁴⁶

The following references, summaries and quotes are taken from the Babylonian Talmud. Most of the references were from photocopies of the 1939 edition of the Soncino Press, (London) taken by a friend of mine from volumes held in the Birmingham Central Library. A few references have been taken from quotes in research works by others (annotated in the footnotes). One or two references are from Talmudic rabbis (annotated in the footnotes).

Blasphemy

The blasphemy of the Lord Jesus Christ

- Jesus is cursed.⁴⁴⁷
- Jesus was an evil man.⁴⁴⁸
- Jesus is said to be boiling in excrement in hell.⁴⁴⁹
- Jesus was conceived illegitimately during menstruation.⁴⁵⁰
- Jesus is called a fool.⁴⁵¹
- Jesus is said to be a magician / sorcerer.⁴⁵²

440 'The Jewish Encyclopaedia', article on Pharisaism, p666, p474.

441 See articles Pharisees and Rabbinic Traditions & Writings in 'Dictionary of Jesus and the Gospels', IVP, (1992).

442 The only historic exception to this regards the Karaite sect which developed in the 8th century and which rejects man-made writings.

443 Erubin, 21b

444 'The Jewish Encyclopaedia', Vol 12, p26.

445 Rabbi Adin Steinsaltz, 'Daily News', Los Angeles, 13 March 1990, p10.

446 Dr. Isaac H Wise, 'Commentary on the Talmud'.

447 Sanhedrin, Folio 106a.

448 Sanhedrin 106a, b.

449 Gittin, 57a, 56b.

450 Kallah, 1b (18b).

451 Schabbath, 104b; Sanhedrin 67a.

- Jesus is said to be a bloody and deceitful man.⁴⁵³
- Jesus is a dog who lives in filth and vermin.⁴⁵⁴
- Mary was an adulterous prostitute.⁴⁵⁵

Hatred and destruction of Christians

Jews must castigate, slander, cheat, deceive, rob, and kill Christians

- Christians are described as murderers and idolaters.⁴⁵⁶
- Christians are described as dung.⁴⁵⁷
- Christians are accused of bestiality.⁴⁵⁸
- Christians were only created to serve Jews day and night and belong to Jews.⁴⁵⁹
- Christians are worse than dogs.⁴⁶⁰
- Jews must avoid Christians, even if they are wounded and need a doctor, or even to learn from a teacher.⁴⁶¹

*Jews are to injure Christians in every way possible, even killing them.*⁴⁶²

- Jews who do good to Christians will not be resurrected.⁴⁶³
- Jews can steal from Christians.⁴⁶⁴
- Jews can deceive Christians by pretending to be one.⁴⁶⁵
- Jews can lie in order to condemn a Christian.⁴⁶⁶
- Jews must always try to deceive Christians.⁴⁶⁷
- Christians are allied with hell.⁴⁶⁸
- Christians deserve to be killed.⁴⁶⁹
- The property of Gentiles can be stolen by Jews.⁴⁷⁰
- Jews can commit adultery with the wife of a Gentile.⁴⁷¹
- Jews are forbidden to read the NT, those who read it are doomed to hell.⁴⁷²

⁴⁵² Toldoth Jeschu, Sanhedrin 43a.

⁴⁵³ Gittin 56b.

⁴⁵⁴ Zohar III, 282a – a Kabbalistic source.

⁴⁵⁵ Sanhedrin, chap 7, 106b, Iebhammoth, last chapter.

⁴⁵⁶ Abhodah Zarah 22a, Iore Dea 153.2, Maimonides Vide Infra, Chap2, p42, Perusch 78c. Christians are called by various names in the Talmud, such as Akum, Goim, Notsrim, Abhodah Zarah, Obhde Elilim, Minim, Edom, Amme Haarets, Apikorosim, Kuthrim, Nokhrim. Jews see Gentiles as covering all 'Christian' people.

⁴⁵⁷ Abhodah Zarah 22b

⁴⁵⁸ Abhodah Zarah 15b, 22.

⁴⁵⁹ Midrasch Talpioth 225d; A Rohl, Die Polem. p20

⁴⁶⁰ Rabbi Schelomo Iarchi on Deut 14:21. Iebhammoth 61a.

⁴⁶¹ Iore Dea 155.1, 153.1.

⁴⁶² Iore Dea 158.1; Orach Chaiim 330.2. Choschen Ham. 425.5, 388.15; Abhodah Zarah 26b; Zohar 1.25a, II.43a, I.38b,39a; Sepher Or Israel 177b; Ialkut Simoni 245c. n. 772.

⁴⁶³ Zohar 1.25b,

⁴⁶⁴ Babha Bathra 54b; Choschen Hammischpat 156.5, 183.7, 266.1. Babha Kama 113b.

⁴⁶⁵ Iore Dea 157.2 Hagah.

⁴⁶⁶ Babha Kama 113a,b. Kallah 1b, p18.

⁴⁶⁷ Zohar 1.160a.

⁴⁶⁸ Tractate Abodah Zarah, Folio 17a.

⁴⁶⁹ Sanhedrin, 43a.

⁴⁷⁰ Baba Bathra, 54b. Sanhedrin, 57a.

⁴⁷¹ Sanhedrin, 52b.

- The NT should be burned.⁴⁷³

More on Gentiles being viewed as animals worthy of death

- If a Gentile hits a Jew he is worthy of death.⁴⁷⁴
- Gentile children are subhuman.⁴⁷⁵
- Gentiles are not only subhuman but are completely evil, a different species.⁴⁷⁶
Jehovah created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not be served by beasts. The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew day and night.⁴⁷⁷
You (Jews) are human beings but the nations of the world are not human beings, but beasts.⁴⁷⁸
- Even the best of the Gentiles should be killed.⁴⁷⁹

The Birkhat ha-minim prayer

Introduced in the *Amidah* in the first century by Samuel ha Katan, at the request of Rabban Gamaliel II in order to drive Christians from synagogues. It is a hateful curse against Christians performed during the Passover ceremony.

Divinity of Jews

Jews are viewed as gods

- Smiting a Jew on the jaw is like assaulting the 'Divine Presence'.⁴⁸⁰
- All Jews are good; all Gentiles are evil.⁴⁸¹

Foul sexual teachings

Acceptance of incest

*Incest is considered a 'light' sin compared to accepting Christianity.*⁴⁸²

- The '*first stage of intercourse*' of a boy under nine with the mother, or any grown woman, is harmless.⁴⁸³ Other authorities say eight.⁴⁸⁴

Acceptance of paedophilia

The Talmud openly supports paedophilia. It was rampant amongst Pharisaic Jews (who wrote the Talmud) and is endorsed by them. Babies were considered suitable for sodomy

⁴⁷² Sanhedrin, 90a, 100b.

⁴⁷³ Shabath, 116a.

⁴⁷⁴ Sanhedrin; Folio 58b.

⁴⁷⁵ Tractate Yebamoth; Folio 98a.

⁴⁷⁶ Michael A Hoffman II; 'Judaism's strange gods', (2000), p364 quoting Romemut Yisrael Ufarashat Hagalut.

⁴⁷⁷ Midrasch Talpioth, p225, 1. Quoted in Makow, 'Illuminati 3', p12.

⁴⁷⁸ Baba Mecia, 114, 6. Quoted in Makow, 'Illuminati 3', p12.

⁴⁷⁹ Rabbi ben Yohai (author of the Zohar), quoted in Michael A Hoffman II; 'Judaism Discovered', (2008), p196.

⁴⁸⁰ Sanhedrin; Folio 58b.

⁴⁸¹ Michael A Hoffman II; 'Judaism Discovered', (2008), p529, quoting Rabbi Shneur Zalman.

⁴⁸² Abhodah Zarah 17a.

⁴⁸³ Quoted from the Talmud; referred to in Makow, 'Illuminati 3', 93.

⁴⁸⁴ Shammai in Sanhedrin 69b.

by men since they were not sexually mature and thus not considered a person. Sexual maturity is stated to be *'nine years and one day'*.⁴⁸⁵

A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his.⁴⁸⁶

Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that.⁴⁸⁷

When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this – that is, less than three-years-old – it is as if one puts the finger into the eye – tears come to the eye again and again, so does the virginity come back to the little girl under three years.⁴⁸⁸

Acceptance of bestiality

A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest – even a high priest.⁴⁸⁹

A woman who has intercourse with a dog while sweeping the floor is likewise reckoned to be pure and suitable for, *'the result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, and the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not regard such as intercourse either'*.⁴⁹⁰

Why Jews can never be trusted - ever

The Kol Nidre vow allows Jews to lie

The *Kol Nidre* ('all vows') prayer teaches that all vows can be ignored, all pledges rescinded, all obligations refused and all commitments lied about, if this prayer is prayed first:

He who desires that none of his vows made during the year shall be valid, let him stand at the beginning of the year, and declare 'every vow which I make in the future shall be null'. His vows are then invalid provided that he remembers this at the time of the vow.⁴⁹¹

This supported the practice of the Kol Nidre prayer, which developed later than the Talmud and is prayed during the Day of Atonement. Such a practice is in opposition to any honest functioning in society.

Conclusion

Benjamin Freedman, former Talmudic Jew:

⁴⁸⁵ Quoted from Yebamoth; referred to in Makow, 'Illuminati 3', 92-93.

⁴⁸⁶ Sanhedrin 55b.

⁴⁸⁷ Sanhedrin 54b.

⁴⁸⁸ Kethuboth, 11b.

⁴⁸⁹ Quoted from Yebamoth; referred to in Makow, 'Illuminati 3', 92.

⁴⁹⁰ Quoted from Yebamoth; referred to in Makow, 'Illuminati 3', 92.

⁴⁹¹ Nedarim, 23a-23b.

There have never been recorded more vicious and viler blasphemies of Jesus, of Christians and the Christian Faith than you will find between the covers of the 63 books of the Talmud which forms the basis of Jewish religious rabbis.⁴⁹²

Another Jew said:

We Jews never possessed any religious institution which developed out of our own consciousness, for we lack any kind of idealism. This means that a belief in life beyond this terrestrial existence is foreign to us. As a matter of fact, the Talmud does not lay down principles with which to prepare the individual for as life to come, but furnishes only rules for a sumptuous life in this world. ... Our teachings are not concerned with moral problems, but rather with how to get. ... Our life is of this world only and our mentality is as foreign to the true spirits of Christianity as our character was to the Founder of this new creed 2,000 years ago. ... [Jesus] drove us out of the temple of God because then, as always, we used religion as a means of advancing our commercial interest. ... [The idea that Jews are a religious community, a religious faith] is the greatest of our falsehoods. ... We are obliged to conceal our own particular character and mode of life so that we will be allowed to continue our existence as a parasite among the nations.⁴⁹³

⁴⁹² Freedman; 'Facts are facts', (1954). Reprint: Bridger House Pub. (2009).

⁴⁹³ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976)

Appendix Seven

The scandal of two world wars

The scandal of the First World War - entirely manipulated by Zionist Khazar Jews

We have covered various aspects of the Zionist initiation and involvement in WWI but here I want to add some more details.⁴⁹⁴ This is especially poignant in this year's memorials about the war and the terrible suffering endured by generations. My own grandfather died as a result of complications after the war, caused by being gassed in the trenches.

In appendix two we saw that Zionist Jews and Freemasons, notably the Rothschilds, initiated the war and controlled it for personal gain and strategic plans for a future world government. This was the first of three world wars and revolutions planned by Freemason Albert Pike.

The elite purpose

The elite's goals were as follows:

- Get rid of the Tsar and pave the way for a Communist (Bolshevik Jewish) revolution. The first Communist Revolution in Russia in 1905 had failed.
- The self-interest of England, France and Russia was to slap down the growing political, industrial, economic, and military might of a united Germany.
- Destroy the German and Austrian monarchies at the same time as the Romanov dynasty.
- Ruin Christian civilisation to initiate atheism.
- Get Great Britain (then the major world power) to promise to give Palestine to the Jews when the victors carved up the Ottoman Empire.⁴⁹⁵ This was an expression of the most supreme arrogance by all parties involved. Jews (who had no country but who were happy and tolerated in various countries, especially America and Germany) were promised a country that belonged to one people, by a country that had no ownership of it. Imagine that Roma gypsies were promised England as their homeland by America after a world war. That is a reasonable illustration.
- Kill as many Christians as possible. 16 million were killed and 21 million maimed (military and civilian). The generals that deliberately sent men to their deaths were Freemasons (British Douglas Haig and US John 'Black Jack' Pershing). 60,000 allied soldiers died in one day at the Somme.

How the war was engineered

British Foreign Secretary, Edward Grey (a Freemason), made a secret treaty with France and Russia that if Germany or Austria-Hungary attacked, they would unite as allies. Parliament was not involved and Grey lied when questioned about this in the Commons. If Germany had known of this treaty they would not have attacked Belgium.

⁴⁹⁴ I am grateful to a speech given in 1961 at the Willard Hotel, Washington DC, by a Jew, Benjamin H Freedman, friend of several American presidents and a rich entrepreneur, for some of this information.

⁴⁹⁵ In 1903 Max Nordau (co-founder of the World Zionist Organisation) predicted WWI and the effects: Herzl then the Zionist Congress, then a future world war then the peace conference where the Jewish Palestine will be created. Henry Makow; Illuminati 3', p132.

The bankers engineered the war for the elite.

Dominating Britain were Lord Robert Cecil (banker), Lord Herbert Asquith (Prime Minister 1908-16), Viscount Haldane (Sec. of State for War), Lord Nathan Rothschild (banker) and Lord Alfred Milner (a Viscount and statesman and later member of David Lloyd George's cabinet 1916-18; a key elite figure). A French observer stated, '*for some time a group of financiers whose families for the most part are of German Jewish origin ... exerts a dominant influence over Lloyd George (Prime Minister 1916-1922). The Monds, the Sassoons, Rufus Isaacs, representatives of the International banking interests, dominate England, own its newspapers and control its elections*'.⁴⁹⁶

*Dominating Germany an observer said, 'Since the beginning of Kaiser Wilhelm II's reign, the Illuminati Jews had been the real rulers of the German Empire. For the last fifteen years, those in immediate personal contact with the Kaiser were the Hebrew financiers, Hebrew manufacturers and Hebrew merchants such as Emile and Walter Rathenau, Ballin, Schwabach, James Simon, Friedlander-Fuld, Goldberger etc.'*⁴⁹⁷

Through the dominant bankers and elite figures, the global controllers engineered a deliberate war by influencing each side's political leaders stage by stage.

The first stage was the murder of the Austrian Archduke Franz Ferdinand on 28 June 1914, which was performed by a Freemason Jew called Gavrilo Princep. Even the details of this show considerable manipulation. By all sane judgment the Archduke should not have been anywhere near there at all, considering the political climate, but if he did go the security arrangements should have been much more stringent. This assassination was manipulated by people in control.

Kaiser Wilhelm himself stated that he believed that Freemasons were responsible for the war,

I have been informed that an important role was played in the preparation of the World War directed against the monarchical Central Powers by the policy of the international Great Orient Lodge; a policy extending over many years and always envisaging the goal at which it is aimed.

In 1917, an international meeting of the lodges of the Great Orient was held, after which there was a subsequent conference in Switzerland; at this the following programme was adopted: Dismemberment of Austria-Hungary, democratisation of Germany, elimination of the House of Hapsburg, abdication of the German Emperor ... elimination of the Pope and the Catholic Church, elimination of every state church in Europe.⁴⁹⁸

The Freemasons and Zionists controlled both sides through the bankers and the Kaiser was manipulated into attacking Belgium. The elite Jew Albert Belan was prominent in this; the intentions of England (including the terms of the treaty) were hidden from the Kaiser or he would never have attacked. The British and French ambassadors in Germany could have informed the Kaiser and stopped the war before it began. They did not. It was not long before Wilhelm realised his big mistake; especially the entry of Russia.

The war could have ended in 1916

Now the terrible destruction and waste of life in WWI is proverbial. Anything that could have been done to stop the war that had wasted lives of millions ought to have been considered. But the truth is that the war was about to stop in 1916 and Zionists ensured that it continued and worsened.

⁴⁹⁶ Henry Makow; 'Illuminati 3', p131.

⁴⁹⁷ Andre Krylienko; 'The Red Thread', p153, quoted in Makow op. cit. p131.

⁴⁹⁸ Henry Makow; op. cit. p131-132.

By 1916 the military powerhouse that was Germany had effectively won the war. However, the debilitating effects of the war were hurting everyone; no country had imagined that all of Europe, Turkey and Russia would join in. The unexpected submarine attacks on convoy vessels in the Atlantic Ocean by German U-boats were a shock; and these drained Britain of all resources. British soldiers on the front had no ammunition while people at home were starving. It is said that within weeks Britain would have been forced to concede due to famine. Furthermore, the French army had mutinied, the Russian army was defecting and hated the Tsar and the Italian army had collapsed.

At this point in the summer of 1916, unexpectedly, the Germans offered a peace treaty that would stop the war and return everything back to the political situation of 1914. It was a way for everyone to stop the madness and bring peace. This would have saved millions of lives. However, it was at this point that the Zionists saw their chance.

Zionists campaigned and pressurised allied leaders to continue the war and promised that they would ensure that America joined the war on the allied side, providing they could have a promise that Palestine would be given to the Jews. Britain accepted this offer in October 1916 and thus the Balfour Declaration, kept secret at the time, was a letter forming the basis of Britain's promise to give Palestine away, despite having no authority whatsoever to do this. The Balfour Declaration was Britain's credit receipt to the Zionists for getting America into the war.

Now this is weird and unreasonable on a number of counts.

Firstly, world Jewry was on the side of Germany. Very many Jews lived in Germany and were very prosperous. In fact, some of the largest business corporations in Germany were owned by Jews. On top of this, the Jews hated the Tsar and were in favour of a German victory that would unseat the Romanov family, which was directly related to Queen Victoria. So world Jewry was opposed to an allied victory.

Secondly, America had absolutely no reason to get into the war. None of its interests were under threat and no allegiance promises necessitated joining the conflict. In fact, the president had campaigned on the ground of not entering the European war fiasco. Then the American press, banks and media were all owned by Jews, who were supporting the German position.

There was no reason on earth why American mothers should lose their sons in a distant war that had nothing to do with American interests. Yet America joined the war. Why?

Having secured the promise from Britain for a Jewish Palestine, the Zionists used all their various influences to push America into the war. Justice Louis Brandeis forcibly persuaded weak President Wilson to change his views.⁴⁹⁹ Meanwhile the Jewish media went into overdrive. The press started printing anti-German fabrications about atrocities, such as babies having their hands cut off and nurses being shot.⁵⁰⁰ The media began a full-tilt crusade on the necessity for patriots to fight the Germans; even Hollywood and Tin Pan Alley began pushing out patriotic films and songs urging yanks to go 'Over There'.

Eventually, America decided to join the war and this ensured that the madness continued another two years. The Zionists had delivered on their promise to Britain to get the US involved and thus expected Britain to make good on her promise to deliver up Palestine.

⁴⁹⁹ Woodrow Wilson had been blackmailed by his mistress and rescued by Untermeyer, who kept the evidence. From that point Wilson was under the control of Zionists. Thus Untermeyer made Wilson appoint the first Talmudic Jew (Brandeis) to the Supreme Court, then sign the Federal Reserve Act, then get America into WWI.

⁵⁰⁰ This has been a consistent American media position continued in WWII, The Vietnam War and the Iraq War. There has been an unending stream of lies pushed on the American people to garner support for senseless wars.

In the Paris peace talks in 1919 there were 117 Jews present, headed by Bernard Baruch. It was here that, for the first time, the Balfour declaration was presented to the surprise of the Germans. Thus the Germans realised that they lost the war and suffered reparations because of Zionist power games.

The Palestinian prize

When the global elite ensured that victory went to the British allies, the collapsed Ottoman Empire was divided up so that Britain was given control of Palestine as a mandate from 1920. Britain then encouraged Jewish immigration; the Jewish community increased from about 10 per cent of the population in 1918 to about 30 per cent in 1936. However, it took until 1948 for a Jewish state in Palestine to be ratified as Israel. After 1948 immigration into Israel arose from over 100 nations, especially Jews from former communist and Arab countries, as well as from Europe, raising the population from about 700,000 in 1948 to 5.3 million by 1994.

In 1937 the Peel Commission had recommended the partition of Palestine and the formation of Jewish and Arab states. Subsequently Britain abandoned the partition plan and passed the Palestine problem to the United Nations in 1947.

The UN General Assembly resolved a partition plan, ending the British mandate on 14 May 1948 and establishing the independent State of Israel. The creation of Israel was opposed by the Palestinian Arabs, supported by Syria, Lebanon, Jordan, and Egypt. A violent conflict followed whereby Israel enlarged its territory, at the expense of the proposed Arab state, also creating the Palestinian refugee problem as many Arabs fled from Israel-controlled territory. Further Israeli-Arab wars took place in 1956 (Suez War), 1967 (Six-Day War), 1973 (Yom Kippur War), and 1982 (Lebanon War). As a result of these wars Israel extended its territory to include all the former British mandate area.

So the Zionists not only started World War One (see appendix two) but continued it when it could have been stopped. All to steal the land which belonged to altogether peaceful, innocent people.

The cause of German hatred of Jews in the 1930s

This also needs to be taken into account when trying to understand the German hatred of Jews prior to WWII. Historically, Jews had been better off in Germany than any other nation. In fact, after the failed first Communist revolution in 1905, many Jews fled to Germany where they were welcomed. By the 1930s there were 460,000 Jews in Germany (0.5% of the population).⁵⁰¹

The Jews, who were prosperous in Germany and almost controlled the economy⁵⁰², had sold the country out to their enemies for personal gain. Furthermore, the financial reparations following WWI, which ruined the country, were the result of Zionists bringing in America and turning round what was a certain German victory. The ruination of the country was caused by Jews. People lost their fortunes, their homes, their jobs and many died. Now how would you feel if this happened to you? Jewish writers admitted this fact openly in newspapers; it was no secret after the war.

⁵⁰¹ This raises the question about the accuracy of the claim that 6 million Jews died in the German holocaust. There were not that many Jews in all of Europe at that time. After WWII, census studies show slightly more Jews in Germany than before the war. The Holocaust was real and terrible, but the numbers have been exaggerated. In fact, Jews killed more Ukrainian Kulaks after the war - 10 million). The best estimate is that there were less than 250,000 Jews in Germany when WWII broke out. The census before this shows about 460,000 but many thousands left Germany to escape before persecution increased. Many scholars affirm that the 6 million figure is an exaggeration made by Zionist propaganda.

⁵⁰² Through ownership of the banks, press, media and business corporations.

The Germans did not hate Jews because they were racists (they had tolerated them for centuries) or for religious reasons, they turned on them because they were traitors who sold them out. Even so, it was years before any hostilities began against Jews, and only after extreme provocation. Initially the Germans responded by a boycott against their shops and businesses and discrimination against those in power.

Jews responded in 1933 in an international conference with an ultimatum against Hitler and Germany resulting in international sanctions on German products, especially in America.⁵⁰³ Roosevelt supported this under the dubious rules of the New Deal. Germany suffered serious economic problems as a result and only had food for one third of the population. Unemployment soared and businesses went bankrupt. Even so, there were no German Jews starving, no Jews killed. Seeing the writing on the wall, and considering the recent acknowledgement of the Soviet Union by America, Germany borrowed and began to re-arm.

Then in 1938 a Polish Jew shot a German official in the German embassy in Paris; this resulted in Krystallnacht ('night of broken glass'), or a co-ordinated pogrom of attacks against German Jews. Officially 91 Jews were killed, though the real number is probably much higher; many were also sent to concentration camps.

Thus the true cause of anti-Semitism in thirties Germany was that Zionist Jews were responsible for WWI and ensured Germany's defeat followed by the Jew inspired international economic boycott of German goods.

Why is it that media and TV documentaries do not highlight this but focus upon Hitler's racism? Could it be the all the media are owned by Zionist Jews?

The scandal of World War II, dominated and controlled by the Zionist elite

We have elsewhere documented that the reason for WWII (in accordance with the plan laid down by Albert Pike long before) was to destroy Germany and establish a Palestinian homeland for the Jews, as well as killing as many Gentiles as possible, particularly the best of them (in accordance with the Talmud). The Zionist elite did not flinch from killing large numbers of lower class German and Polish Jews as a necessary sacrifice for their global aims.

Thus Hitler was a proxy for the Illuminati plans and was constantly provided for by the elite. Hitler could not have persecuted the war without capitalist support from the Zionist elite.

Most of the key elite players, on all sides, were Jews

Most people simply do not realise that most of the top people, especially in the allies, were Jews. Note that Jews (like Freemasons, which many also were) have to give prior loyalty to the plans of their order above loyalty to their country.

FD Roosevelt

Roosevelt came from a family of Dutch Jews.

Claes van Rosenfelt (or Rosenvelt) was a Jew who came to America in 1649. Nicholas, the son of Claes was the ancestor of both Franklin and Theodore Roosevelt.

⁵⁰³ New York Times, 7 August 1933.

Claes Roosevelt ran a cloth business, accumulating a fortune in New York. He married a girl called Kunst in 1682, changing his name to Roosevelt.

Nicholas married Sarah Solomons; his son Jacobus married Catherina Hardenburg. FDR's father James (a descendant of Jacobus) married Sarah Delano, who was a Jewess. The Delanos were descendants of Sephardic Jews.

Theodore Roosevelt was a descendant of Nicholas via his son Johannes.

Thus FDR was a Dutch Jew on his paternal side and a Sephardic Jew on his maternal side.

Winston Churchill was a Jew

See under 'Disambiguation' earlier.

Stalin

The true nature of Stalin's origins are debated; many claim that he was a Jew. However, Stalin did have three Jewish wives and had a long love affair with the Jewess Ana Rubenstein, who claimed to be his wife.

Joe Stalin's real name was Joe Djugashvili (in English, Jewison). In Georgian, 'shvili' means 'son of' and 'Djuga' means 'Jew'. Stalin's real surname was 'son of a Jew'.

Stalin's first names were Joseph David – Jewish names. In his revolutionary days he changed his name to 'Kochba', the Jewish revolutionary leader in the anti-Roman rebellion. Russians and Georgians do not change their names but Jews frequently do.

Stalin's first wife bore him a son called Jacob. His second bore him a son called Vassili and a daughter named Svetlana. She died in mysterious circumstances, some say that Stalin murdered her. Svetlana had four husbands and fled to the USA in 1967; three of her husbands were Jewish.

Stalin's vice-president, Molotov, was also married to a Jewess. His half-Jewish daughter was engaged to Stalin's son Vassili.

Jews in the Wehrmacht⁵⁰⁴

We cover the large numbers of Jews in positions of power in Hitler's Germany, as well as the many in the army in appendix 12. For example: Hess, Eichmann, Goering, von Ribbentrop and Heydrich were Jews; some have even suggested that Hitler was also Jewish. There was certainly an affiliation between the Gestapo and the militant Haganah in Palestine.

Interim conclusion

The political heads of the three major allied powers were Jews and Illuminati-controlled players. Many top German commanders were also Jewish.

The premise: the global elite orchestrated the war to their own end-goal

FDR was a powerless pawn of the elite

Being just a pawn of the banking elite, FDR had little real power. His own son-in-law affirmed that FDR was just a figurehead and the real power lay with his Jewish handlers (Louis Howe, Bernard Baruch and Harry Hopkins).⁵⁰⁵

⁵⁰⁴ Wehrmacht: the German armed forces, especially the army, from 1921 to 1945. Origin = German for 'defensive force'.

⁵⁰⁵ Col. Curtis Dall; 'FDR: My exploited father-in-law', (1970).

FDR suppressed intelligence about the attack on Pearl Harbour

There is no longer any doubt that the attack by the Japanese was well known hours or days in advance. FDR suppressed this on orders of the elite who wanted a war with Japan and for the US to enter the European war, even though this cost 3,000 lives and 85% of American did not want to enter the war.⁵⁰⁶ The Japanese had orders to terminate the attack if they lost the element of surprise and thus the attack could easily have been stopped.

FDR could have stopped the war in 1943

In 1956 George Earle (former governor of Pennsylvania) told Colonel Dall that in 1943 the Nazis tried to surrender. Earle was then naval attaché in Istanbul when he learned this from Admiral Wilhelm Canaris, chief of the German Secret Service. The German generals believed that Hitler was leading Germany to destruction (that was the elite's plan) and that they would accept an honourable surrender but could not endure FDR's unconditional surrender. If FDR amended this they would stage a coup. They also promised to provide a buffer to the threat of a Communist advance in Eastern Europe. FDR refused this proposal several times. Why?⁵⁰⁷

The elite's demand for unconditional surrender deliberately prolonged the war to destroy the German infrastructure and social strength. They wanted to restructure Germany and ensure the Soviet take-over of Eastern Europe.

In fact, the Americans funded the Soviets after the war [they arranged \$8 billion in lend leases] and gave them the technology and knowledge for building an atomic bomb.⁵⁰⁸

Hitler was provisioned and funded by the elite

Elsewhere (appendix 12) we see that Hitler was constantly supported by allied bankers and corporatists. Indeed, he could not have continued the war for very long without this commercial support, which often took precedence over allied supplies (e.g. ball bearings).

What is less well known is that Hitler was also funded in the 1920s by Stalin. In the critical time of positioning for power, Hitler had no shortage of funds after 1921. American funding began later in the 20s but in 1923 Hitler returned from Zurich with millions of dollars and Swiss Francs. It turns out that Stalin gave Hitler these funds according to General Kurt von Schleicher in 1933, Chancellor and Defence Minister in 1932-33. Stalin also gave Hitler 42 million Reichsmarks during this time.⁵⁰⁹ It is postulated that Stalin hoped that Hitler would cause a civil war, during which the Soviets could invade Germany. In fact, in 1929, Stalin directed the German Communists to regard the Social Democrats as their enemy, not Hitler.

Through the Treaty of Rapallo (April 1922), Stalin allowed the Nazis to train soldiers and build factories for munitions, tanks and aircraft in Russia in order to evade the Treaty of Versailles. In return the Germans gave the Soviets knowledge and investment.

However, both Hitler and Stalin were Illuminati players. National Socialism was created to be the opposite of Communism, though both are ideologically left-wing, and world war was the objective. They were both pawns in the game of the elite to create a despotic world and kill millions of people.

⁵⁰⁶ Note that this is why Neocons affirmed that a 'new Pearl Harbour' was necessary and thus conspired 9/11 with a similar loss of life and a similar result – war.

⁵⁰⁷ Col. Dall; op. cit.

⁵⁰⁸ Thus the Rosenberg spy scandal was merely a cover. Major George R Jordan; 'Major Jordan's Diary', (1952).

⁵⁰⁹ Anthony Cave Brown & Charles MacDonald; 'A field of Red: the Communist International and the coming of World War II', (1981), p245-246.

Patton

The advance of Patton through Germany is military legend. The question is, why was this advance dramatically terminated before he could reach Berlin, allowing the Russians to get there first?

The textbooks reasonably claim that he was outdistancing his supply line and Eisenhower demanded that he stop. However, Patton himself denied this was a problem and averred that higher powers were directing Eisenhower. When he began to talk openly about this after the war he was silenced and killed in mysterious circumstances, as he predicted.

Hitler's obvious mistakes

There are so many things that Hitler did wrong that one has to question whether he was really following an elite plan rather than working for success in the war. He famously shouted down his advisors and generals many times when the proper strategy was very clear to all. Also, the Nazis had some of the best designers, scientists and engineers in the war and should have won with their superior equipment.⁵¹⁰ Let's look at some errors.

Bormann – a spy

Hitler deliberately protected Martin Bormann, who was definitely a Russian agent. Many infer from this that Hitler was also a traitor. General Reinhard Gehlen, Abwehr Chief Intelligence regarding Russia, suggested that Hitler was a traitor. He wrote in his memoirs that there was a traitor in the Supreme Command giving information to the Soviets. He and Admiral Canaris suspected both Bormann and Hitler.⁵¹¹ Bormann and his group were discovered operating an unsupervised radio transmitter and using it to send coded messages to Moscow. When they reported this, Hitler terminated the enquiry.

One writer affirmed that Bormann was worth 50 divisions to the Soviets.⁵¹² Gehlen confirmed his suspicions after the war when he headed the West German Intelligence Agency, from Soviet reports received in the 1950s. Hitler's protection of Bormann throws suspicion on him also.

Hitler had the nuclear bomb first

The Nazis tested three nuclear bombs between 1944 and 1945. 126,000 barrels of wartime nuclear waste was recently found in a German salt mine. Why was this technology not used, especially to defeat the Soviets.

The V-2

Hitler vetoed Von Braun's requests for additional resources in 1943. Albert Speer wrote that as early as 1939 Hitler relegated rockets off his list of priorities, cutting off vital resources. If V-2s were properly developed and loaded with nuclear warheads Britain would have been finished by 1944.

Jet aircraft

It is well known and documented that the Nazis had extremely advanced aircraft; indeed some strenuously insist that they had an anti-gravity engine and there is some film evidence to support this.

However, their advanced jet fighters are a certainty. The Messerschmidt 262 could fly nearly twice as fast as prop aircraft and Germany produced 1400 of these but only used 300 in battle. Again Speer tells us in his memoirs that Hitler blocked these.

⁵¹⁰ For example, the Panzer Tiger was a far superior tank than anything used by the allies, though it was slow and used huge amounts of fuel.

⁵¹¹ R Gehlen; 'The Service' (1972).

⁵¹² Louis Kilzer, 'Hitler's Traitor'.

Dunkirk

Hitler could have finished the British Expeditionary Force at Dunkirk where soldiers and ships were sitting ducks; yet the troops were allowed to escape. No one can successfully explain this. On 22 May 1940 a 'Halt Order' was issued by the German High Command with Hitler's approval. This gave the allies time to construct defensive works and pull back English, Belgian and French troops to Dunkirk. By the ninth day 338,226 soldiers had been evacuated.

Russia

Hitler's continual blunders in Operation Barbarosa ensured that the invasion of Russia would fail. For example, he split the invasion force on three fronts instead of capturing Moscow; he also refused the withdrawal from Stalingrad when entrapment was certain.

The Nazis knew about Normandy

The Nazis attacked the rehearsal for the Utah Beach D-Day attack at Slapton Sands in Devon where the terrain was similar to Normandy. The Gestapo had been told by an agent about the Slapton Sands manoeuvres. Thus nine Nazi torpedo boats attacked on the night of 27-28 April 1944 sinking two LSTs (tank transporters) and killing about 1,000 men. Gestapo officer Heinrich Mueller claims that the Nazis returned with invasion plans taken from the corpse of a US army officer. It was sent to High Command but no action was taken.⁵¹³

There were also a series of very suspicious failures made by the allies at Slapton Sands, such as navy radar not picking up the S-boats, or one ship⁵¹⁴ knowing and not passing on the information. This is to say nothing of 500 men killed by friendly fire. The whole thing was covered up and the bodies dumped in mass graves with quicklime.

Interim conclusion

All this (and much more) points to the fact that the war was orchestrated according to a prior elite programme. Hitler was never going to be allowed to take over the world, or even all of Europe; that was not the plan.

Hitler was protected

Hitler did not die in a German bunker in 1945. The lies in the media and education textbooks are a scandal.

The Russian commanders at the original scene stated that Hitler got away, probably by aeroplane. After that the story kept changing. What is certain is that the 2009 autopsy of the burned skull provided by the Russians turned out to be that of a young girl. Even Col. WJ Heimlich, chief of US Intelligence in Berlin, averred that there was no evidence to support Hitler's suicide.

Stalin sated that Hitler was not dead and had escaped to Argentina.⁵¹⁵ General Zhukov (Commander in Chief of the Russian Army) admitted that he knew nothing about Hitler's death, that they could not identify his body and averred that he could have flown from Berlin. Nuremberg judge Michael Musmanno wrote that Russia must accept the blame that Hitler did not die in May 1945.⁵¹⁶ A declassified FBI document proves this; it is even available of the FBI website.⁵¹⁷

⁵¹³ Gregory Douglas (ed.); 'Gestapo chief: the 1948 interrogation of Heinrich Mueller', p142.

⁵¹⁴ Escort Corvette HMS Azalea.

⁵¹⁵ Sec. of State Jimmy Byrnes; 'Speaking Frankly', (1947).

⁵¹⁶ 'Ten days to die' (1950).

⁵¹⁷ <http://vault.fbi.gov/adolph-hitler/adolph-hitler-part-01-of-04/view> or go to FBI website and search for Hitler then chose 'Adolph Hitler Part 01 of 04' from list.

Multiple sources explain that Hitler, and 50 men, flew to Barcelona, Spain, from Austria and then went to Argentina by two U-boats. British Secret Service documents confirm that a Nazi submarine convoy left Spain and went to Argentina. Originally staying with German ex-pats, they eventually settled in a remote part of Patagonia. Having played his part for the elite, he was allowed to get away for a quiet life, along with many other Nazis.

It is known that Hitler had body doubles and it is entirely possible that Hitler escaped Berlin a long time before the Russians got there. This is why the FBI document, comprising statements from an informer, affirm that Hitler landed about two and a half weeks before the fall of Berlin, on 2 May 1945. He landed on the Valdez peninsula where he initially stayed with German families. After this he went on a packhorse to the foothills of the Andes about 500 km from the coast. The informant was able to give physical details about Hitler (such as his ailments) and to identify the men with him. The FBI never pursued this.

There were many other sightings of Hitler in Argentina, including by Jesuit priests, which the FBI also ignored. Various authors have written up the details about his. Even Argentinean government documents routinely mentioned that Hitler was present.

What is interesting is that although this has been known for decades, no Mossad agents were bothered about trying to kidnap him. Why was that I wonder? The same reason no elite Jewish media sources explain this.

Overall conclusion

It seems pointless to list pages and pages of shocking details that expose something rotten at the core of the history of WWII. I will leave that to the books dedicated to proving this. What is certain is that the stories we are constantly told in history books, documentaries and movies are not real. Why should they be real as they are elite Jewish propaganda.

WWII was planned by the elite in the mid-1800s by Albert Pike and so the various Illuminati agents played their part according to the elite song sheet. The top players were Jews who worked together to fulfil the elite's plans. In the same way the Cold War was also a sham, as we have already mentioned.

Hitler was an Illuminati agent following orders, just as FDR, Churchill and Stalin were. They might have gone off-script here and there but the outcome was always certain. The point was

- Kill as many Gentiles as possible to reduce the world population. This was successful as 60 million died, with 40 million being civilians.
- Ruin Germany, both in terms of its national infrastructure and its social character, in order that it could be rebuilt and reconstructed according to the Illuminati's plans as the bedrock of a future new world order. This was also successful. Germany is now fundamental in European power/economic games and the EU.
- Establish a Jewish homeland in Palestine as a result of the exaggerated Holocaust. This was successful too.
- Enable the Soviet Union to occupy Eastern Europe to foment the Cold war. This was successful.

So as things swayed backwards and forwards, the plan of the elite continued. Thus Russia was a friend of Germany at the beginning and a foe of Britain. Then it was an ally of Britain and a foe of Germany. Then it ended up as a foe of both Britain and Germany.

What is important in the context of this paper is that deception fills the text of the whole war. Many of the stories we are told about the war are lies and the real purposes are hidden. We could mention the terrible traitors in the heart of Britain during WWII,

especially in MI6 and MI5 but there is no time. There were traitors in parliament and traitors in the Royal family. No one in the mainstream pays any attention. Everybody is deceived. We could also mention the terrible atrocities performed by Brits, both individually and also in the criminal devastation caused by carpet-bombing or nuclear weaponry. Most people do not want to know.

The strategic story of WWII, just as WWI, is a deception. It is a deception that follows the elite's plan that is chiefly centred on ruining Christian civilisation and establishing Luciferianism.

Beware the coming world war, whose deception is already well underway in the Middle East and Ukraine, as well as a global economic collapse determined by the Federal reserve. More lies will ensure that these scenarios develop.

Appendix Eight

Judaism and Communism

Kabbalistic Judaism – the precursor for Communism

The ancient history of rabbinical control is that of a totalitarian cult. Jews were a secret society within societies and were ruled despotically by rabbis, from the second century till the modern age.

The control was ruthless. Rabbinic courts imposed fines, flogging, life imprisonment or death for breaking even minor laws. A Jewish woman who slept with a Gentile had her nose cut off. Heretics had their tongues cut out.⁵¹⁸ The rabbis, however, were in alliance with Gentile aristocrats who enforced this rule and gained from the profits. Thus poor Jews and peasant serfs were oppressed. Rich Jews flourished as bailiffs and tax collectors. Little is known about this Jewish history since history books were banned by rabbis.

Jewish historian Israel Shahak claims that the rabbis were inspired by Sparta's laws as written up by Plato.⁵¹⁹ In these every action was to be monitored by a superior; individualism was outlawed; the collective whole prevailed. Thus Shahak also claims that the oppression of the ancient rabbis was the model for modern Communism, formed by Jews. Communism is Talmudic.

Certainly Bertrand Russell claimed in 1920 that Bolshevism is a closed tyrannical bureaucracy with no vestige of liberty, in thought, speech or action.⁵²⁰ Shahak claims that Israel too is a closed society dedicated to Jewish supremacy and a hatred of non-Jews. We note elsewhere in this paper that Communism rules in Israel.

Aside: Communism has been a tool of the Zionist, Luciferian elite to create a weapon of total power. By eliminating individual freedom they control a massive and powerful machine encompassing millions of people and their output. It also concentrates wealth into the hands of the bankers but disguising it as state power. Their objective was to expand this over the world, bringing the world into Zionist Luciferianism pretending to be atheistic. However, Putin's conversion to Christianity has caused a major problem as he affirms Russian nationalism.

Communism is Jewish

Communism was founded by Jews,⁵²¹ funded by Jews⁵²² and fulfilled by Jews.⁵²³ The Russian Communist Revolution was planned and executed by Jews⁵²⁴ prompted by the doctrines of the Talmud. We have already mentioned that the key figures from Marx to Trotsky were Jews.⁵²⁵ The revolution was not a rebellion by the Russian people, but a Jewish conspiracy. Many top people in the Soviet government were Jews

⁵¹⁸ Israel Shahak; 'Jewish History, Jewish religion'.

⁵¹⁹ Shahak, op. cit. p13.

⁵²⁰ 'The Autobiography of Bertrand Russell', p354.

⁵²¹ Marx and Engels.

⁵²² The Rothschilds.

⁵²³ Lenin and Trotsky plus the Bolsheviks.

⁵²⁴ There were 556 top people in the Bolshevik party in 1918; 457 were Jews; that is 82%.

⁵²⁵ Lenin's maternal; grandmother was Jewish, thus he was Jewish by the standards of Israel's 'Law of Return'. Lenin said, 'the clever Russian is almost always a Jew or has Jewish blood in him'. Dmitri Volkogonov; 'Lenin: a new biography', p112. Trotsky (aka Leon Bronstein) was Jewish. Michael Hoffman II; 'Jewish Communists: the documentary record'. Marx and Engels were Jewish.

Rabbi S Wiseman (or Rabbi Stephen 'Wise') stated, '*Some call it Marxism; I call it Judaism*'.⁵²⁶ The Jewish Chronicle stated that, '*the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism*'.⁵²⁷ The Jewish Voice affirmed that '*Anti-Communism is anti-Semitism*'.⁵²⁸

Karl Marx, full name Moses Mordecai Marx Levi, was not only a Jew but was also a Satanist and a member of the League of the Just, which was a part of the Illuminati. The elite assigned Marx to construct the 'Communist Manifesto' to outline plans for world domination. Baruch Levy wrote to Marx in 1879 explaining that the Jews would attain world domination by dissolving all other races and annihilating monarchies. Jews would then furnish all the world's leaders and all national governments would collapse. Jews would then abolish private property and become their own messiah having all the property in the world as the Talmud promised.⁵²⁹ Communism was a means to that Jewish messianic end.

The Protocols state that Communism is but a tool of Zionism to destroy Gentiles, '*Our fighting forces – Socialists, Anarchists, Communists – to whom we always give support ... We are interested in ... the killing of the goyim*'.⁵³⁰ This is what happened in Russia.

The Jews have gone to great lengths to disguise the fact that Communism is really a Jewish movement. '*One of the greatest difficulties of the Talmudic Pharisees has been that of bringing communism into power while trying to conceal its Talmudic origin*'.⁵³¹ The first law passed by the Bolshevik government was that anti-Semitism became a crime punishable by death.

The aim of Zionism, and the Illuminati also, is control of the whole world and Communism is but a tool to be used in the furtherance of that objective. Just as Communists have openly stated that their goal is world domination, so also the Zionists behind Communism have that as their aim.

Communism is not atheism

Many people think that Communism is atheistic. In fact, that is what Jewish Communists publish to hide the truth. This double-speak is typical of Kabbalistic exoteric and esoteric meanings to something. Thus Jewish Communists proclaim that they are atheistic (exoteric meaning). However, to the Jews themselves the esoteric meaning is that the body of Jews on earth are their own god (see 'serpent religion' earlier). The Jews are their own collective god. '*When Communists talk about atheism, they only mean that there is no God outside of themselves. This egregore,⁵³² however, only includes the Jewish Communists; the Gentile Communists are simply the skin of the serpent that will ultimately be shed after they have served their purpose.*'⁵³³

History demonstrates this: while the Orthodox churches in Russia were terribly persecuted, thousands being destroyed, Jewish synagogues were left alone.⁵³⁴

The Cheka (later the KGB) was mostly led and staffed by Jews. The west's image of the KGB, as the enemy in multiple Hollywood movies and TV dramas (owned by Jews), is a portrayal of evil Russians. Yet the KGB was initiated by the Jews Lenin and Trotsky, led by

⁵²⁶ American Bulletin, 5 May 1935.

⁵²⁷ Ibid.

⁵²⁸ Jewish Voice, July-August (1941).

⁵²⁹ Baruch Levy; 'Letter to Karl Marx', La Revue de Paris, 1 June 1928, p574.

⁵³⁰ Protocol 3.

⁵³¹ Colonel Gordon 'Jack' Mohr; 'The Talmudic effect on Judeo-Christianity', website.

⁵³² An occult term for a collective god.

⁵³³ Hendrie; 'Bloody Zion', p242.

⁵³⁴ American Hebrew, 18 November (1932), p12. Henry Ford; 'The international Jew', (1920), vol. 1, p225.

Jews and mostly staffed by Jews.⁵³⁵ Little or none of this is understood by the people in the west. Often gullible Christians that worked for the release of Russian Christians from gulags were also supporting Zionist causes that were inter-connected with the people that put them there. Oh the depths of deception.

The GPU's⁵³⁶ deputy commander and founder of the NKVD (later KGB) was a Jew called Genrikh Yagoda. He was the greatest Jewish murderer of the 20th century. He implemented Stalin's order for collectivisation and was responsible for the deaths of 10 million people. Then his Jewish deputies established the Gulag system of concentration camps.⁵³⁷ Hitler is claimed to have been responsible for the deaths of 6 million Jews. However, this number is greatly exaggerated as the Jewish population in Germany was then only half a million, to which must be added Polish Jews. Yet a Jew in Russia is responsible for killing 10 million peasants and no one has ever heard of his name. This is the brainwashing that Jewish media control causes.

Communism follows Illuminati principles

In 1798 Professor John Robison (mentioned in Appendix 3) noted six key strategic goals of the Jesuit / Jewish Illuminati elite outlined in Weishaupt's programme (they are also the goals of the modern Gnostic Illuminati sect). They were:

1. Abolition of all governments.
2. Abolition of inheritance.
3. Abolition of private property.
4. Abolition of patriotism.
5. Abolition of family.
6. Abolition of religion.

It is no accident that these are also the basic principles of Communism. Communism has merely been an outworking of old Illuminati plans funded by Illuminati bankers. The top leaders of the banking world ('banksters') are not capitalists (in fact they fear true capitalism and market activity and manipulate them today); they are socialists, which is why successive governments have bailed out (with your money) banks that were 'too big to fail'.

Communism was funded by Jewish bankers

Communism was originally a strategy of the Illuminati to unite atheist and revolutionary groups, which began in New York in 1850 ('Communist International'). Both Lenin and Trotsky had no visible means of support but were well heeled as they were being sponsored by the Rothschilds, and other elite bankers, through Jacob Schiff. In fact, Trotsky took \$20 million worth of gold on a ship owned by Schiff to meet Lenin in Switzerland. This was to finance the Bolshevik uprising.

The leaders of the left-wing, workers revolutionary movement were always in the pockets of the right-wing, 'capitalist', western bankers, following their strategies. Communism was rooted in deception. The result of the workers' revolution was the death of 20-60 million peasant workers and the decimation of the Christian church. Though the Tsar was hated, what followed was far worse. The superficially Christian government of the Tsar was replaced by the supposedly atheistic, but essentially Jewish, oppression of the Soviet system.

The supposed champions of the workers were worse than the Tsars. As well as being more tyrannical and murderous, they assumed rich lifestyles. Lenin occupied Grand Duke Sergei

⁵³⁵ 15 Jewish Gulag commandants were Jews. In 1937, 17 of 27 Presidium members were Jewish, while 115 of 133 Council of People's Commissars were Jewish. Such proportions are typical.

⁵³⁶ Soviet Secret Police agency.

⁵³⁷ Sever Plocker (a Jew); 'Stalin's Jews', 26 December 2006, website.

Alexandrov's estate and placed 75 million Francs in a Swiss bank in 1920. Trotsky seized Prince Yusopov's castle and had over \$80 million in US bank accounts. Cheka / KGB leaders ate off gold plates. Jewish Communism was just another word for plunder.

The Communists repaid their debts to the banks. In October 1918 Jewish bankers in Berlin received 47 cases of gold from Russia. In New York, Kuhn Loeb received £102 million in 1921. This was just the beginning.

The point – eliminate Russian Christianity

The real result of the Luciferian Illuminati inspired Russian revolution was the persecution and potential obliteration of the Russian Orthodox Church (which failed) and the killing of millions of people.

Christian priests were made slaves or killed but Jewish rabbis were allowed to continue their work.⁵³⁸ Over 200,000 Christian leaders were tortured, crucified and killed⁵³⁹ during Soviet power and 40-60,000 churches were destroyed between 1922-1980. Up to 62 million people, mostly peasants, died with the prime targets being Christian Gentiles.⁵⁴⁰ Some sources say 147 million died.

Why does the west never talk about this holocaust caused by Jews? *'The church became the target of Bolshevik hostility from the very beginning'*.⁵⁴¹ A Jew could say, *'Some of the greatest murderers of modern times were Jews'*.⁵⁴² But that is just in accordance with Talmudic teaching and exhortations to kill Gentiles wherever possible. This is a picture of what will happen in the final global government.

The problem that the elite today has with Russia is that Putin is an avowed Orthodox Christian who won't play ball anymore. Hence the pushing of NATO towards war over the Ukraine.

Aside:

Stalin did turn against Zionist Jews in 1949 and persecuted them in 1952, for which the elite poisoned him.

Israeli Communism

Israel is not a democracy. Turncoat Jews have explained that Israel is a communist country at root. This is not surprising as Zionism and Communism are the same in principle; the purest form of communism being evidenced in Israeli kibbutzim. In Israel Sephardic Jews are treated as second class citizens along with Christians and Muslims where Ashkenazi Jews (originally Russian) hold power.⁵⁴³ It is a very duplicitous government.

After 1949 there used to be a free flow of intelligence between Israel and Russia.⁵⁴⁴ The ostentatious support of Russia for the Arabs was a ruse. Russia supplied Arab nations with

⁵³⁸ Michael Hoffman II; 'Jewish Communists: the documentary record', website.

⁵³⁹ Sometimes in horrific ways. Some were scalped; one priest was killed with nails hammered into his head while his choirboys had chopsticks hammered into their ears. Often people were mutilated in front of others.

⁵⁴⁰ Estimates vary. Dyadkin estimated 56-62 million unnatural deaths with 34-49 million being directly linked to Stalin. Norman Davies ('Europe a History') estimated 50 million killed between 1924-1953, excluding wartime casualties. There were three periods of genocide: the famine caused by collectivisation of agriculture in the late 1920s (between 2.5 and 11 million, best sources say at least 7 million); the Great Purges in the mid 1930s (600,000 to 30 million; some say lowest estimate is 2.5 million); the removal of peoples from their homelands during WWII. The Literaturnaya Rossiya newspaper (1992) said 147 million died. 'The Black Book of Communism' (Harvard University Press) states 100 million. Under the Tsar 467 people were executed in 78 years up to 1904. In one year the Cheka (KGB) killed 1.7 million, accurately reported.

⁵⁴¹ Sever Plocker (a Jew); quoted by 'Henry Makow; 'Communism – a ruse for Illuminati Jewish theft and murder', 28 April 2008 website.

⁵⁴² Ibid.

⁵⁴³ Jack Bernstein; 'The life of an American Jew in racist Marxist Israel', Noontide Press (reprint, 2007).

⁵⁴⁴ Ibid.

arms but not enough to destroy Israel.⁵⁴⁵ In fact, Israel also had a long but secret history of direct links with Communist China, especially in the development of nuclear and military technology.⁵⁴⁶ The friend of America was, for decades, secretly close to Communists, using any government to get its own ends.

A Jewish testimony

To prove that Communism is Jewish and to avoid the charge that this is an anti-Semitic fabrication, here is the 1976 testimony of an American Jew who worked as the PA of a senior American Senator.⁵⁴⁷

In Russia there are two distinct governments – one visible and the other invisible. The different nationalities – whereas the invisible is composed of all Jews. The powerful Soviet secret police takes its orders from the invisible government. There are about six to seven million Communists in Soviet Russia. 50% are Jews and about 50% gentile – but the gentiles are not trusted. The Communist Jews are united and trust each other – while the others spy on one another. About every five of six years the secret Jewish Board calls for the purge of the Party and many are liquidated. ... Because they begin to understand too much the Jewish secret of government. Russian Communists have a secret group Order which consists of Jews only. They rule over everything pertaining to the visible government. It was this powerful organisation that was responsible for the secret removal of the centre of Communism to Tel Aviv from where all instructions now originate.

The UN is nothing but a trap-door to the Red World's immense concentration camp. We pretty much control the UN.

The invisible rulers in the Communist countries have a world control over the propaganda and the governments in free countries. We control every media of expression including newspaper, magazines, radio and television. Even your music! We censor the song released for publication long before they reach the publishers. Before long we will have complete control of your thinking. [This was in 1976!]

A communist's testimony

Trotsky stated:

We must turn Russia into a desert populated by white Negroes upon whom we shall impose a tyranny such as the most terrible Eastern despots never dreamt of ... it will be a red tyranny.

We mean the word 'red' literally, because we shall shed such floods of blood as will make all human losses suffered in the capitalist wars quake and pale by comparison. The biggest bankers across the ocean will work in the closest possible contact with us. If we win the revolution we shall establish the power of Zionism upon the wreckage of the revolution's funeral, and we shall become a power before which the whole world will sink to its knees. We shall show what real power is.

By means of terror and bloodbaths, we shall reduce the Russian intelligentsia to a state of complete stupefaction and idiocy and to an animal existence ... At the moment our young men in their leather jackets, who are the sons of watchmakers from Odessa,

⁵⁴⁵ Ibid.

⁵⁴⁶ Michael Collins Piper; 'Final Judgment: The missing link in the JFK assassination', American Free Press, (2004).

⁵⁴⁷ The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976).

Orsha, Gomel and Vinnitsa, know how to hate everything Russian. What pleasure they take in physically destroying the Russian intelligentsia – officers, academics, writers.⁵⁴⁸

Note that the Bolshevik killing of the intelligentsia, that is, doctors, bishops, priests, policemen, lawyers, educationalists, etc., in other words people of intelligence who can prove to be a threat, was to leave a peasant proletariat that would be easier to govern as serfs. Mao did the same thing in China. This is a picture of the end-time elite world government, which will do the same. In fact the serfs proved just as hard to govern and many were killed in uprisings, strikes and rebellions.

Note: holocausts contrasted – a summary

German Holocaust in WWII	Soviet holocausts Post WWII
Victims: Jews, Poles, Slovenes, Gypsies, the disabled, homosexuals, Communists, Czechs, Greeks, Jews, Serbs, Ukrainians, Yugoslavs, the mentally handicapped and prisoners of war	Victims: Kulaks (peasant serfs) Ukrainian and Russian.
Perpetrators: the German Wehrmacht (armed forces).	Perpetrators: Jewish Communists.
Numbers of Jews killed: the claim of 6 million is a Zionist lie. There were not that number in all of Europe. Census documents just before the war show 460,000 Jews in Germany in 1939 (Freedman, others say less). During the war there were only 214,000 Jews in Germany as many had fled. After the war the census shows 467,000; a rise in numbers. Best estimate is less than 180,000 Jews died (which is still tragic). ⁵⁴⁹ Estimates are that many more Poles died. 2.77 million ethnic Poles died from Nazi crimes. Some sources say that 9 million Gentiles died in the Holocaust including 3 million Poles. ⁵⁵⁰ The highest estimate of Jews killed in Germany and Poland is 3 million, but even that is disputed.	Numbers: Stalin's own estimate: 10 million Ukrainian Kulaks (serfs) died alone in one event. Although total estimates vary, the general belief is that up to 50-100 million people were killed by political decisions between 1924-1953. The Jewish Soviet genocide targeted Orthodox Christians.
Why is this well documented and known: because of the media. Films were made at the time of discovery, movies and dramas were made, news reports spoke about it, books were placed in educational systems describing it. Through these means the 6 million figure was ingrained into men's minds. To this was added the Nazi war criminal cases that were filmed and broadcast live.	Why is this little understood: there was little or no documentation of it and no moving films of the events. The west did not care.

Conclusion

Jews murdered far more millions of people in Ukraine and Russia than Jews were killed in German concentration camps, but no one talks about this and it does not appear in school books.

Estimates show that more Poles were massacred in WWII and the Nazis wanted to eliminate all Poles from the earth. Also there was genocide of 1.5 million Armenian Christians by the Ottoman Turks in 1915-1920; but this is rarely discussed. Why do Christians focus on the Jews killed and ignore the larger numbers of Poles; many of which were Christian? Why do churches ignore the Armenian Christians that were massacred? Why does the west ignore the attempted genocide of Christians in Russia? Answer, the

⁵⁴⁸ Memoirs of Aron Simanovich, cited in Vladimir Stepins, 'The Nature of Zionism' (1993), quoted in Makow, op. cit. p161.

⁵⁴⁹ See 'Holocaust Encyclopaedia' website. In January 1933 there were 522,000 Jews in Germany. 304,000 emigrated during the first six years of Nazi rule, leaving only 214,000 Jews in Germany.

⁵⁵⁰ Karen Silverstrim; 'Overlooked Millions: Non-Jewish victims of the Holocaust', University of Central Arkansas.

Zionist dominated news and education media centres attention on Jews and uses the Holocaust of Jews as an excuse for granting them Palestine. Without this tragedy there is no valid reason for giving them a sovereign territory (not that this is a good reason for stealing other's land).

The elite's plans for a socialist world government

We have noted this in several places in this paper but here is a statement from Rockefeller himself via the CFR. In 1959 the CFR published '*Study No. 7: Basic Aims of American Foreign Policy*' in which it is stated, '*The US must strive to build a new international order ... including states labelling themselves socialist*'. In the 1980s political insiders stated that White House policy then was to make every effort to alter life in the US so as to make it possible to initiate a merger with the Soviet Union.⁵⁵¹ Thus at that time foundations used elite money to promote racial agitation and civil war and also introduced 'behaviourism' or people control into educational curricula. '*Revolutionaries in government have created economic chaos, shortages of food and fuel, confiscatory taxation, a crisis in education, the threat of war and other diversions top condition Americans for the "New World Order"*'.⁵⁵²

As the Israeli government is socialist and as Jews control all features of US politics, power and media, so the goal for the USA is a socialist despotic state under the hands of the elite. The picture of a capitalist west facing an eastern communist threat has always been a lie to further various plans and make money (as we have already seen). The new world order will be socialist.

This is why the elite demands that nations bail out failing banks and allow failing and corrupt bankers huge bonuses and tax breaks. This is not capitalism but socialism. In a capitalist free market, failing banks would collapse and vanish; in our system they are given trillions of tax-payers' money, which result in austerity measures to crush the poor.

The Hegelian Principle

Note the use of the Hegelian principle by the elite in their agenda to change nations and people.

This principle is summarised as: thesis, antithesis, synthesis; and this is the framework of elite techniques to bring about a socialist world government through psychological conditioning (mind control).

For example:

- Thesis: create a problem (such as terrorism).
- Antithesis: generate opposition to the problem (e.g. fear, panic, and hysteria).
- Synthesis: offer the solution to the problem (the measure that you wanted to bring in anyway)

As a specific example take 9/11.

- The original objective was to go to war with Iraq and Afghanistan for the objectives outlined earlier and then to introduce draconian new domestic policies to introduce a police state in America. However, the country would not tolerate this huge sea change in civil liberties and foreign policy. So.....
- Thesis: destroy the World Trade Centre and blame it on Islamic terrorists.
- Antithesis: create panic and fear that required new Homeland Security laws; engender patriotic anger to fuel a jingoistic war.

⁵⁵¹ Rowan Gaither (President of the Ford Foundation) in Eustace Mullins; 'The World Order – a study in the hegemony of parasitism', Ezra Pound Institute of Civilisation, (1985).

⁵⁵² Archibald E Roberts Lt. Col ret.; 'The most secret science', (1984).

- Synthesis: war with Iraq, war with Afghanistan and draconian erosion of American civil liberties.
- Job done. Americans now probably have less freedom and are under more danger from their own government than citizens of Russia.

Aside: the rule of bankers over all

Note the comparison: in the Soviet Union under Communism, the state owned the corporations but the bankers owned the state. In the capitalist democratic west, the corporations control the state but the banks own the corporations. The bankers rule all.

Example: Illuminati Jew George Soros funds the left. Illuminati Jews the Koch Brothers fund the right. The radical left and Islam are funded through the elite Tides foundation. Bankers control all.

The overall debate regarding political and social issues (especially in America) is controlled by the elite. Both sides are funded and controlled by Illuminati bankers to give the impression of democratic disagreement. This mollifies the people but the underlying elite strategy is what prevails.

Thus the elite controlled Communism in Soviet Russia but also dominated western capitalism. The one played against the other is but a tool for their greater objectives.

Appendix Nine

Examples of some Israeli false flags

Introduction

Deception is a powerful thing. What should America do when a foreign nation embeds thousands of secret agents within it working for the foreign government, while posing as American citizens? What if this country also killed hundreds of American soldiers and sailors? What if it also committed multiple acts of terrorism on American soil, including killing thousands of civilians? What if it also attacked a navy ship? What if it also killed American diplomats and senior officials? What if it blew up American buildings with scores of casualties? Well, as a result of elite deception, the American response is to give this country unqualified political support and billions of dollars a year; it also elevates citizens of that country to the highest levels of US government administrations. That country is Israel.

Iraq was no threat to America and was, in fact, a previous ally. America went into an illegal, pre-emptive war with Iraq twice. Afghanistan had done no harm to American interests (other than curtail the opium production) but the US went into a fruitless long war with Afghanistan. Israel has directly and covertly attacked America and its interests multiple times; but Israel is highly favoured. This is what deception does.

We have defined a false flag operation earlier in this paper. That Mossad would perform such an operation against America is proved by a US military report. This report, based on hard evidence of Mossad's long history of attacks against the US stated, a day before 9/11, that Mossad was a, '*wildcard, Ruthless and cunning. Has capability to target US forces and make it look like a Palestinian/Arab act*'.⁵⁵³

9/11

We have outlined Mossad's culpability in this false flag operation earlier in the main text of this paper.

The Kennedy Assassination

This has also been covered earlier.

The Beirut Marine Barracks bombing

The 23 October 1983 suicide bombing attack on the US Marine barracks in Lebanon killed 241 Marine personnel. This was planned by Mossad. The purpose was to turn the American people against the Arabs in order to draw the USA into the war to help Israel.⁵⁵⁴

The Lavon Affair

In 1954 the US was beginning to court Egypt rather than Israel. To divert the US from this, Mossad decided to use 11 agents in Egypt to blow up American buildings blaming it on Egyptian nationalists. However, the conspiracy was discovered, exposed and named 'the Lavon Affair', after the defence Minister Pinhas Lavon who allegedly masterminded it. Lavon denied involvement but blamed Mossad. Israel's culpability was never doubted.

Israel learned from this failure to, in future, use Muslim Arabs to be duped into doing their dirty work. These think they are serving Muslim interests but are actually following Israeli plans.

⁵⁵³ Report written by elite army officers; Army School of Advanced Military Studies, 10 September 2001; quoted in Washington Times, 10.9.01.

⁵⁵⁴ Jack Bernstein; 'The life of an American Jew in racist Marxist Israel', 1984. Reprint 2007 Noontide Press.

The attempted sinking of the USS Liberty

This was a US intelligence gathering vessel sailing in international waters. On 8 June 1967, during the Six-Day War, Israel used unmarked military fighter-bombers to attack the American reconnaissance ship USS Liberty, along with three torpedo boats, which fired six torpedoes. Unmarked jets are a violation of the Geneva Convention.

The attack lasted 75 minutes and included machine gun / cannon fire, missiles and napalm bombs. The attack followed 13 close up Israeli reconnaissance sorties. Miraculously, the ship was not sunk, but it did have a large gaping hole in the side. When life rafts were launched, they were immediately shot up by machine gun fire from the aircraft. The intent was clearly to leave no survivors. An Israeli helicopter gun ship waited nearby expecting the Liberty to sink; this was presumed to be to machine gun any survivors in the water. With no survivors the Israelis could easily blame Egyptian Arabs.

During this attack Admiral Geis launched aircraft from nearby aircraft carriers, after which he called Washington. Defence Secretary Robert McNamara ordered the recall of the Jets. Geis thought that this was due to the jets carrying nuclear weapons; so he stripped the jets of the nuclear weapons and refitted them with conventional weapons and sent them out again. Geis again called Washington and again McNamara ordered a recall. Geis demanded confirmation from the President. President Lyndon Johnson then ordered Geis to recall his jets and not aid the Liberty on the basis that he would not embarrass an ally. The US had intercepted the radio transmissions of the Israeli aircraft and knew that the unmarked warplanes were Israel in origin.

This proves that the Zionist elite at that time had control over the American President and the President had no concern at all for the life of troops or his ship; this was treason. Johnson himself was a crypto-Jew with a line of Jewish mothers which can be traced back three generations.⁵⁵⁵ Thirty-four American sailors were killed and 172 wounded in the attack.

The fact is that the Israelis would not have attacked the ship and risked retaliation from nearby American fighters, which would have destroyed them, unless they knew in advance that Israel knew that there would be no retaliation. This attack was co-ordinated at the highest level with the collusion of the American government. This shows the total control of the elite over national powers.

Israel claimed that it was a case of mistaken identity. To say that this is implausible is an understatement; it is risible. US intelligence claimed that it was a deliberate attack ordered by General Moshe Dyan. This was confirmed by former Secretary of State Dean Rusk and former Joint Chief of Staff Admiral Thomas Moorer.⁵⁵⁶

The reason for Israel's false flags against America

It is simple; Israel considers America not as its ally (the official position) but its enemy.

Rafi Eitan openly stated that Israel is the enemy of the USA. He was a Mossad spymaster running assets in America (see 'the Pollard Affair'⁵⁵⁷) an advisor to Fidel Castro and an Israeli cabinet minister. Perhaps inadvertently, he admitted that America was Israel's enemy in an interview with a newspaper.⁵⁵⁸

Remember that the Talmudic teaching is that Jews must use Gentiles like cattle and seek to kill them wherever possible. Gentiles are just sub-human useful tools and nothing more. Israel cares nothing if America burns in order to further its own interests.

⁵⁵⁵ Salvador Astucia, 'Opium Lords', website (2003).

⁵⁵⁶ See Edward Hendrie; 'Bloody Zion', Great Mountain Pub., (2012), chapter 9.

⁵⁵⁷ A Jewish spy caught spying on the US for Israel.

⁵⁵⁸ 'Yediot Aharonot', June 1967.

Modern events

Very many researchers, including some Jews,⁵⁵⁹ allege that a high proportion of terrorist attacks (some even say all) are Mossad operations. This includes the recent Charlie Hebdo attack in Paris. When you examine their research, there are good grounds for this accusation.

⁵⁵⁹ Such as Brother Nathanel Kapner on YouTube.

Appendix Ten

Jewish defectors

The testimony of Jewish defectors and turncoats is extremely valuable for many reasons. Firstly, they have nothing to gain from spilling the beans about elite plans and objectives. Secondly, they have much to lose. Often they lose their jobs, their careers, their reputation and sometimes they are slandered, imprisoned or even killed.

Thus we should be very grateful to these brave people whose testimonies, in decade after decade, are in perfect agreement. For those seeking more information, their writings are of considerable value.

Max Keiser

American Ashkenazi Jew Keiser is now a broadcaster and filmmaker, well-known for his thrice weekly Russia Today programme, 'The Keiser Report', which he presents with his wife Stacy Herbert, dealing with vital economic issues and financial analyses. It is a must see. Keiser left the BBC because they censored him from saying anything about Israel.

Keiser was previously a Wall Street stockbroker genius who co-invented the 'Virtual Specialist Technology' to run the Hollywood Stock Exchange. Thus he knows all the dirty washing of the banksters as a result of inside knowledge. He also launched his own cryptocurrency called 'Maxcoin', followed by another called 'Startcoin; to use for crowd-funding.

There is no more forthright truth speaker on the insides of economics, government treasury corruption, Wall Street / City of London fraud and banker crimes.

Jack Bernstein

Bernstein was an Ashkenazi Jew who lived for 25 years in the US who migrated to Israel after the 1967 war with 50,000 others and was shocked at what he found. It is claimed that he was murdered by Mossad.

The life of an American Jew in racist Marxist Israel, (1984). Reprint (2007), Noontide Press. Available on various websites.

My farewell to Israel, thorn of the Middle East, (1984). Available on various websites.

Benjamin Freedman

Freedman was a former Talmudic Jew and an American businessman. He converted from Judaism to Roman Catholicism and became a fervent anti-Zionist. He sponsored anti-Zionist publications and gave speeches.

Facts are facts, (1954). Reprint: Bridger House Pub. (2009). A pamphlet available on line being a letter written in 1954. It explains the Khazar hypothesis.

A Jewish defector warns America.

The Hidden Tyranny. (1961). Reprint (2009). Explains how the Zionist part of the New World Order manipulated America.

Common Sense; a newspaper published by Conde McGinley.

League for peace with justice in Palestine. Periodicals that followed the demise of Common Sense.

Arthur Koestler CBE

Koestler was a Hungarian-British Jew and former Communist, who was a famous journalist and author living in London. He was made a CBE in 1976. He committed suicide in 1983.

The Thirteenth Tribe The Khazar Empire and its heritage, Popular Library (1978). One of the chief books on the Khazar hypothesis.

Henry Makow Ph.D.

Makow is a Polish Jew whose parents passed as Catholics to survive WWII. After the age of fifty Makow began to question all he had believed in regarding Judaism, whereupon he became a well-known writer on the Illuminati.

Cruel Hoax: Feminism and the New World Order, (2007).

Illuminati: The cult that hijacked the world, BookSurge Pub. (2008).

Illuminati 2: deceit and seduction, CreateSpace, (2010).

Illuminati 3: Satanic Possession, Silas Green, (2014).

See henrymakow.com

Brother Nathanael Kapner

Born a Jew but now a self-proclaimed Orthodox Priest anti-Zionist. Despite his detractors, and having an eccentric personality, his short, pithy videos on YouTube give excellent presentations of hard facts.

Harold Wallace Rosenthal

Rosenthal was the PA to New York Senator Jacob Javits. He was not a defector out of integrity but greed. He needed money to finance his gambling addiction and used his inside knowledge to receive payouts from journalists. This makes his information even more compelling.

Rosenthal openly and arrogantly exposes the depths of the Zionist take-over of America and calls the 'goys' (Christian Gentiles) stupid for allowing them to do it so easily. After giving this interview he was murdered in what was a typical Mossad false flag operation.

The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny', (1976) [available on-line free].

Sever Plocker

Plocker is a centrist economics editor for Yediot Ahronot and a senior political commentator.

Stalin's Jews, 26 December 2006, website (e.g. Afrikaner Volksparty). See articles in Ynetnews.

Shlomo Sand

Sand is history professor at Tel Aviv University.

The invention of the Jewish people, (2007). Paperback edition: Verso (2010).

Mordecai Vananu

Formerly an Israeli nuclear technician. Jewish defector imprisoned after being drugged and kidnapped by Mossad in Italy. Upon arriving in Israel he was convicted in a closed trial. He spent 18 years in prison, 11 in solitary confinement. He was released and harassed and in 2007 re-imprisoned.

He wrote against Zionism conspiracies and exposed the duplicity and illegality of Israel's nuclear programme, revealing it to the British press in 1986.

Appendix Eleven

The truth about Israel

Western Christians have a rosy picture in their minds about Israel, mostly as a result of disinformation provided by Zionist sources and control of the media by Zionist press barons. This is a delusion. In fact Israel is a rogue, fascist, police state run by Communists who use deception to fool the world. A great deal of the background information about Israel's social structure, national achievements and history, that is fed to Christians in Dispensational and Christian Zionist books, pamphlets, magazines and teaching, are pure lies; they are merely Zionist propaganda.

What follows are basic facts about Israel's social structure and past history provided by an American Ashkenazi Jewish turncoat, Jack Bernstein, who lived there; a man of integrity. It is adapted from his paper, *'My farewell to Israel, thorn of the Middle East'*. This is not information from some Gentile racist or right-wing neo-Nazi; the source is Jewish and is backed up from many other Jewish sources. This information is important.

For brevity I will use bullet points.

American immigration into Israel and Communism

- American Jews were encouraged to emigrate to Israel after the 1967 War by false Zionist propaganda that Jews were being persecuted in the US. 50,000 American Jews did so (but most returned after years of disillusionment). Many worked initially in Kibbutzim.
- Jews are allowed to be citizens of both the US and Israel. This privilege is not allowed to most other countries. This shows the Zionist control of America.
- While American Jews were commonly slandered and insulted in Israel, card-carrying Communists were welcomed and given favourable treatment.
- Of the 50,000 American Jews who emigrated to Israel between 1967 and 1970, about 20% were Marxists. Communist Jews also arrived from Chile, Argentina and South Africa.
- Of the 50,000, 80% eventually returned to the US. Only the 20% of Marxists remained in Israel.

American support of the economy

- Israel can only survive because of funding from America, which amounts to billions per annum.
- Worthless Israeli bonds are also sold in America to gain dollars.
- American Jews in Israel were often castigated. Many times they were told, *'Go home; we want your money but not you'*.
- Israel would be bankrupt without American support. It is a welfare state. While many Americans work hard for less and less money, and many millions are unemployed, vast sums of their taxes are given to a communist state - Israel - by the Zionists in government.
- Israel spends this money recklessly, much upon the military. This leads to inflation. In 1982 the inflation rate was 130%. In 1983 it was 200%. [PF: It reached an all time level of 486.23% in November 1984. It averaged 30.96% from 1952 until 2014.] Massive increases in American funding were necessary to avoid economic collapse.

Ashkenazi control and communism

- The Ashkenazi Jews who emigrated from Russia brought with them their ideology of Socialism and Communism.
- The Ashkenazi Communist/Socialist Jews who migrated to Israel gained control of the Zionist movement and dominated the government of Israel since 1948.
- Israel's Kibbutz system is a Marxist idea brought to Israel by Ashkenazi Jews from Poland and Russia. Each Kibbutz is affiliated with a Marxist party, ranging from Socialist to hard-core Communist.
- Prior to 1967 most work on the Kibbutz was done by Jews; since that time it has been done by Arabs paid a minimum wage.
- Israel is the only Middle Eastern country that allows Communist parties to operate. There are three. Arab countries refuse permission (with the exception of North Yemen). It is a lie told to Americans that Israel is the only barrier to Communism in the Middle East. In fact it is the Arab nations that are opposed to Communism.
- The Ashkenazi Jews holding power in New York [see later] provided the money for the Bolsheviks to carry out the 1917 Communist Revolution in Russia.

Ashkenazi Fascist police state

- Ashkenazi Jews who emigrated from Germany, while sympathetic to Communism, favoured Nazi Fascism.
- During WWII Zionist Ashkenazi Jews worked closely with Hitler's Gestapo in persecuting the lower class German Jews. These Zionist elite worked with the Nazis delivering other Jews to concentration camps and then relocated to Israel after the war. [Note: Zionist Jews enabled the Holocaust to take place by supporting Hitler. Zionist Jews in America persuaded Roosevelt to refuse to accept Jewish refugees when they had the chance to leave Germany, also enabling the Holocaust.]
- These have imposed many aspects of Nazi-type fascism in Israel. Fascists work with Communists to rule dictatorially in Israel. They are political allies: Nazism is National Socialism (it is not right-wing); Communism is international socialism.
- The Jewish government has only the illusion of parliamentary democracy. It matters nothing whether LIKUD or LABOR is in power, Zionist Jews rule in a dictatorial manner. The elite are favoured and any dissent is ruthlessly suppressed.
- All people are required to carry ID cards called 'Teudat Zehut'. If you forget to carry it and are stopped you will be jailed for 16 days without a trial.
- See militarism.

Militarism

- Israel's role in working towards a Zionist world government is to constantly stir up aggression, trouble and wars in the Middle East; history alone proves this.
- From childhood youths are trained mentally and physically for war.
- Israel has the equivalent of Hitler's youth group called 'The Gadna'. All junior high students are required to participate and train in paramilitary exercises in khaki uniforms.
- Even in play, guns and warfare are present. For example, while on a picnic they take sub-machine guns and assault rifles and practice shooting.
- After graduation all young boys are required to serve three years in the army (two for girls) or four years in the navy or airforce (three for girls).

- Out of service some of these join the Shin Bet (equivalent to Hitler's Gestapo). These engage in repressing people who speak out against Marxist / Fascist governmental acts (such as condemning the brutality against the Palestinians).

War: a concise Israeli history up to 1982

- Israel is the 4th most powerful military in the world.
- 1948: The Israeli army was formed out of the terrorist groups the Irgun and the Stern Gang. Naturally, the Palestinians attacked what was an annexation of their own land; their homes had been confiscated through murder and terrorism. What would you have done? The Palestinians were a peaceful people who had no training in warfare but the Ashkenazi Jews from Russia, Poland and Germany had tactical military knowledge. In addition they were armed by the US and Communist countries which had been smuggled in illegally. The Arabs were easily defeated and Israel took more Palestinian land.
- 1956: Egypt's President Nasser sought control over the Suez Canal, which went through Egypt. To protect Britain's interests, Britain, France and Israel conspired to attack Egypt. US President Eisenhower ordered the allies to withdraw.
- 1967: Tension mounted between Egypt and Israel over the Sinai and the Gaza Strip that lay in between the two countries. To help Israel gain the advantage the Soviet Union diplomatically connived to get Nasser to threaten war but not attack. The Soviets then told Israel to attack immediately while Egypt was off-guard. Thus Israel destroyed Egypt's military capacity. This was not God's grace or favour to Israel, it was an act of subterfuge.
- 1967: Israel wanted the West Bank, which belonged to Jordan and the Golan Heights, which belonged to Syria. Israel had the technical ability to intercept radio messages and alter them before sending them on. Israel did this between Egypt, Jordan and Syria. This tricked Jordan and Syria into war. The Arab countries were defeated and Israel occupied the Golan Heights and the West Bank, as well as the Gaza Strip and Sinai.
- 1967: Attack on the USS Liberty [see 'False Flags' appendix.]
- 1973: the treachery of Israel and the Soviets in 1967, plus the Palestinian refugee problems, embittered the Arab nations, so they planned retaliation. However, they first tried to peacefully work out a political solution. However, confirmed US support for Israel ensured a belligerent attitude. The Arab nations attacked Israel and were initially winning. Facing defeat, the Zionists forced America to give massive amounts of military equipment and arms by airlifts. This enabled Israel to turn the tide. America at that time was left in short supply of military equipment and in a weakened position in order to help Israel – most Americans did not know this; then or now. Furthermore, the 82nd Airborne Division in Fort Bragg and US troops in Germany were put on alert to be sent to Israel if necessary.
- The confusing Soviet situation: Israel and the Soviets were ideological allies, yet the Soviets armed the Arabs. America was the ideological enemy of Soviet Russia, yet it armed Israel. This demonstrates the complex spider's web of international conspiracies. This is the explanation:
- Explanation 1: The New York/Moscow/Tel Aviv Triangle: Many Ashkenazi Jews had migrated to America from Russia after 1831, with many settling in New York. There is a close tie between Zionist Jews in New York and Zionist Bolshevik Jews in Moscow. These are also tied to the Israeli government. Policies that drive the whole Zionist network in the U.S. that influence politics, economics and social affairs, follow orders from Zionists in New York.

- **Explanation 2: The Golda Meir-Stalin/Kaganovich Pact:** Meir, a Bolshevik Jewess, had been born in Russia but grew up in Wisconsin and in 1921 emigrated to Palestine. In 1949 she was Israel's first ambassador to the Soviet Union. There she made a secret pact with Kaganovich (a Bolshevik Jew) and Stalin (who had married a Bolshevik Jewess). Israel promised to not allow western nations to build military bases in Israel; would allow the Communist Party to function in Israel; would not make an agreement to solve the Palestinian problem and would continue Marxist policies. The Soviets promised: to adopt a pro-Arab policy as a camouflage; it would never give enough aid to enable the Arabs to destroy Israel. It would open the gates for Jewish immigration to Israel from Soviet controlled nations. It would guarantee the security of Israel. Both nations agreed to exchange intelligence reports. The point of all this was to prevent peace between the Arabs and Israel until all Arab countries are forced to accept Socialism under the Soviets. Thus the Soviets appeared to help the Arabs in the 1973 War but not enough to win. Later Egypt's President Sadat realised this and expelled Soviet military advisors and civil technicians from Egypt.
- Christians in America that are vehemently anti-Communist, and yet equally vehemently support Israel, have been completely fooled by a great deception.
- **1982 Invasion of Lebanon:** the reason given was to root out the PLO and stop terrorist attacks in Israel. This has been publicly declared to be false by many Israelis. Before this the PLO had stopped terrorist attacks for nearly a year. The real reason is that Israel desires perpetual war (as part of the Zionist elite plan). It also wanted the waters of the Litani River for use in Israel; this required military action. Israel thought it would be a short war but the Palestinians and Arabs gave a hard fight. Many Israeli military members refused to carry out orders, which would have killed civilians. 250 American marines in Lebanon were killed and the Arabs blamed. However, reports show that the attack on the marine base was planned by Mossad using stooges. The plan was to draw America into the war, but that did not happen.

Israeli Terrorism

- A full explanation of this would take a long book; we will just explain the beginning of it.
- In November 1940 Zionists sank the ship *Patria* carrying 1,800 Jewish refugees headed for Mauritius but the Haganah (Palestinian Jewish terrorists led by Ben Gurion) sank it (see appendix 12).
- Zionists sank the ship *Struma* killing 760 Jews.
- The goal of a Palestinian Jewish State was declared at the 1897 Basel, First Zionist Congress. At that time very few Sephardic Jews lived there. European Ashkenazi Jews began to move there but by 1920 Jews only owned 2% of Palestine.
- By 1948 when the State of Israel appeared, Jews held 6% of Palestine.
- Since Arabs refused to sell their homeland, Communist oriented Jews resorted to terrorism. The first major act was at the village of Deir Yassin on 9 April 1948. The Irgun and The Stern Gang attacked and massacred over 250 men, women and children. This attack was led by Menachem Begin, who, as President later, openly declared this a necessary victory. Zionist terrorists then warned other villages through loudspeakers that they would suffer the same fate if they didn't leave – they fled in fear. But killings continued: they killed 60 Palestinians at Balad Esh Sheikh. They blew up 20 homes in Sa'sa, killing 60 women and children. They massacred 250 at Lydda. They killed 200, mostly old people, in the village mosque in Ed-Dawayimeh. They killed 51 workers as they returned from their fields at Kafr Qasem. 300,000 Christians and Muslims were expelled from their homes. We could go on. Between 1948 and 1984 350 Christian churches and Muslim mosques were destroyed.

- In 1946 Zionists (the Irgun, Haganah and the Jewish Agency) blew up the King David Hotel in Jerusalem killing or injuring over 200 people.
- Between 1946 and 1948 there were multiple Zionist terrorist attacks: bombs thrown at Arab buses in Haifa killing 12; bombs thrown at an Arab café in Jaffa; bombs thrown at the Damascus Gate, Jerusalem killing two British police officers and 11 Arabs; mortars used on Arab villages; the Semiramis Hotel blown up killing 20; the Cairo-Haifa Express was mined killing 40 people; many gunned down, etc. There were dozens more examples.
- In 1947 Zionists sent letter bombs to British Cabinet ministers, the Commanding Officer in Palestine and army officers. One exploded in the Post Office sorting room injuring two people.
- In 1948 the UN sent Count Folke Bernadotte of Sweden to mediate who favoured a partition of land for Jews and Palestinians. Zionists assassinated him and his driver in Jerusalem.

Racism

- Sephardic Jews are treated as second class citizens. Even Ashkenazi Jews who marry a Sephardic Jewess are badly treated and discriminated against.
- Housing: Ashkenazi Jews who have lived in Israel get first choice. Ashkenazi Jews from Europe get second choice. Ashkenazi Jews from America get third choice. Sephardic Jews get whatever is left. Ashkenazi Jews married to a Sephardic Jewess are placed lower on the list. At the bottom of the list are Muslims, Christians and Druze.
- Employment: Ashkenazi Jews get the best jobs. Sephardic Jews next, then Muslim, Druze and Christians get menial jobs. Many are unemployed. Ashkenazi Jews married to a Sephardic Jewess are placed lower on the list.
- Sephardic Jews receive racist slurs from Ashkenazi Jews in the street.
- In the Army, Ashkenazi Jews are officers while Sephardic Jews hold the lower ranks.
- Bernstein was thrown out of a café at gunpoint by a policeman for sitting on the same table drinking coffee as Sephardic Jews. Under vague laws he could have been imprisoned or even shot.
- People who register a complaint against the police will get a beating.

Control of tourists

- Tourism is a main source of income.
- Most tourists are American Jews and Christians.
- These are carefully watched so that they do not see the truth about life in Israel. They are taken on carefully planned tours and shown religious sites and technical accomplishments.
- They are not allowed to see the ghettos, the political prisons where Arabs and Sephardic Jews are tortured; they do not see the widespread crime or corruption between criminals and government officials.
- They do not see the workings of the Marxist/ Fascist government.

Police state persecution

- Anyone giving a Bible to a local Jew will be arrested. Committing this crime results in a 5-year prison sentence.
- All religion is suppressed, with the exception of Judaism (to avoid losing international Jewish support).

- It is illegal to try to convert a Jew.
- The Gospel can be preached inside a church building but not outside in the street or elsewhere. Committing this crime results in a 5-year prison sentence.
- An act of charity to a Jew, such as giving food, can be interpreted as proselytising and will result in a 5-year prison sentence.
- New Testaments are routinely gathered up and burned in front of a synagogue whenever missionaries give them out freely.

Morals and crime

- Israel is one of the most sinful places in the world.
- Few Israelis are religious (5%). The most religious zeal is found in Muslims and Christians. 95% of Israelis are secular humanists or atheists.
- After 1948 Israel became a hotbed of drug trafficking, drug abuse, illegal arms sales, prostitution, gambling, labour racketeering, murder, extortion, blackmail, insurance fraud, loan-sharking and government / police corruption.
- Israel has a highly organised crime syndicate in Bat-Yam near Tel Aviv. Many members are ex-convicts and ex-army commandos. This operates openly due to corruption in the police and government. One Israeli newspaper affirmed that the Israeli Mafia accomplished more in five years than the Italian Mafia in 40. This group has even set up a drug distribution network in the US and Germany.
- Many Israelis (some say a million) have left Israel and gone to America where life is better. Some have even applied to go back to Russia where, even there, life is better than in Israel.
- Corrupt Israeli leaders and people in positions of power have been charged with embezzling large amounts of American dollars.

Exporting crime from its world HQ in Israel⁵⁶⁰

- Remember that Zionists control American media, news, film and TV. Thus few realise that the constant portrayal of the American mob being Italian is a fake; it is Jews that run the US crime syndicates.
- Julian Assanges' WikiLeaks data contained official information that says so, which was not run by the mainstream media, controlled by Jews. Assange stated that there were 3,700 files related to Israel and 2,700 emanated from Israel. Yet the media [The Guardian, El—Pais, New York Times and Le Monde] only published 2% of these.
- One cable, from the American Embassy in Jerusalem, was titled, '*Israel, a Promised Land for organised crime?*'. It showed that Israel was the world's centre for many criminal syndicates. It had quotes such as: '*Organised crime has longstanding roots in Israel ... but in recent years there has been a sharp increase in the reach and impact of organised crime networks*', and '*Organised crime in Israel now has global reach, with direct impact inside the US*'.
- The report shows that organised crime reaches to the highest levels of Israeli government. '*Just last month, Israeli politicians and OC figures came together for the funeral of Likud party activist Sholi Oz, who served time in prison in the 1990s for extortion on behalf of the Alperon family. ... Among those in attendance was Omri Sharon, son of former Prime Minister Ariel Sharon, who was himself convicted in 2006 on illegal fundraising charges.*'

⁵⁶⁰ I am indebted to a YouTube film here, 'The Cover-up of Zionist Organised Crime' by David Duke, former US House of Representatives politician.

- Jews dominated organised crime in Europe for hundreds of years before the Sicilian Mafia existed. This was one reason why their perfidy resulted in banishment.
- The foundation for most murderous crime syndicates in the US in the 20th century was 'Murder Incorporated', run by Jews such as: Meyer Lansky, and involving Jews such as: Gurrah Shapiro, Louis Lepke Buchalter, Max 'the Jerk' Golob, Lou Cohen, 'Tootsie' Feinstein, Abbadabba Berman, Bugsy Siegel, and Frankie Teitelbaum. It was from this organisation that the most powerful crime bosses in history emerged, such as Meyer Lansky. It also killed hundreds of people, often by slow torture.
- Killer 'Dutch Shultz' was not German, as supposed, but Jewish, being Arthur Flegenheimer.
- Lansky was a powerful Zionist, Newsweek reported that, '*Each year, Lansky and his underworld associates pour vast sums into the Israeli bonds and Israeli philanthropies ... As the daily Haaretz saw it, the government seemed afraid of losing the millions of dollars in illicit money first laundered in mob-controlled institutions and then funnelled into Israeli business and industry*'. Jack Anderson in the Washington Post said, '*This underworld boodle - much of it raised from nefarious enterprises in the US - is laundered before it arrives in Israel*'.
- Hank Messick reveals⁵⁶¹ that, '*certain Jewish gangsters have long and openly supported Jewish causes and the State of Israel*'. The Zionist media forced Messick to change the cover of his book on Lansky. The original cover subtitle was, '*Jews control crime in the United States*'. The original replacement was '*The mob runs America and Lansky runs the mob*'.
- The B'nai B'rith's Anti Defamation League (ADL), with its long association with US presidents, was financed by Jewish mob killers, such as Moe Dalitz (who ran 'the Purple Gang' in Detroit and was later the Godfather of Las Vegas). In 1985 the ADL gave this vicious killer its highest honour, the 'Torch of Liberty'.
- The supposed biggest crime threat on earth today is the Russian Mafia. Whistle-blowing Jews have exposed the Jewish roots of this mob.⁵⁶² Many Jewish leaders are in alliance with these criminals. The 'Red Mafiya' is led by Jews and operated from the earliest days of the Russian Revolution. The top crime bosses are now Boris Beresovzsky ('Godfather of the Kremlin') and Valdimir Gusinsky, both were media moguls and both indicted for organised crime. Business opponents were got rid of by assassination. For example, when Berezovsky gained control of Russia's biggest TV network it was only after the first chairman of it was assassinated by the mob. Gusinsky (also head of the Jewish Congress in Russia) had to flee from Russia after facing jail and emigrate to Israel. Both these men were protected by highly placed political figures in Britain and Spain. When Gusinsky was arrested in Greece for crimes in Russia, top-level, international, political Jews arranged for his release in five days. These criminals were also praised by the global media.
- Another Russian mobster is Jewish Mikhail Khordorkovsky, who is responsible for murders and stealing \$300 billion from the Jewish people. The western press castigated Putin for prosecuting him!
- The biggest Red Mafiyah crime boss in the world today is Ukrainian Jew Semion Mogilevich, who (according to the FBI) rules over arms trafficking, money laundering, drug running and art smuggling. He is known as the 'Brainy Don' as he has never been exposed by the media.

⁵⁶¹ Hank Messick; 'Lansky: the shocking untold story of the most powerful figure in the American underworld', Amereon Limited, (1999).

⁵⁶² See Robert L Friedman; 'Red Mafiya: How the Russian Mob has invaded America', Berkley, (2002). Friedman died in mysterious circumstances after this expose.

- Hollywood's portrayal of the Russian Mafia is illustrated in the film 'Eastern promises'. It stars Viggo Mortensen ('Strider', from Lord of the Rings) who looks nothing like a Jew. He is also adorned with tattoos of crucifixes. The message is that the mob is Gentile, Russian and Christian. The truth is that the mob is not Russian but Zionist Jews.
- The biggest criminal venture in the world today is white slavery trafficking of women. It is entirely dominated by Jews. Jewish news sources show that, '*human trafficking in Israel rakes in more than USD billion a years, findings in a parliamentary survey show*'.⁵⁶³ An article in the New York Times⁵⁶⁴ exposes the trafficking in human examples and shows that the white slaves masters are Jews, such as Jacob Golan. Golan said that most prostitutes in Israel were Russian girls. The Ukrainian Interior Ministry estimated that over 400,000 women under 30 were lured from Ukraine in the past ten years. The International Organisation for Migration averred that 500,000 Eastern-Bloc women are trafficked into Western Europe and around the world annually.
- Financial crime, where bankers and others steal billions upon billions, have been overwhelmingly perpetrated by Jews; and most of them got off lightly. The biggest thieves in history include: Michael Milken, Ivan Boesky and other Wall Street swindlers. They received very light sentences, such as 22 months. Marc Rich stole hundreds of millions of dollars. The ADL got him a pardon while he was a fugitive on the run. Bernie Madoff stole billions, mostly from Gentiles. However, all the press condemnation was centred on the fact that he also stole from Jews, though there were only two of these.
- Foreword magazine wrote that, '*among the eleven top oligarchs of Russia, the criminals who murdered, extorted and embezzled an incredible 50% of the wealth of the richest nation on earth, nine were Jews*'.
- The biggest criminal financial institutions are Jewish banks, such as Goldman Sachs, or the Federal Reserve. The Fed stole \$20 trillion from taxpayers in bank bailouts.

Industry

- Arms industry: has become Israel's main industry and export.
- Israel sells weapons to anyone that has the money, including dictatorships.
- It also sells weapons to the US, despite receiving US aid.
- Some weapons used by Soviet forces in Afghanistan, and also Cuban forces in Angola, were made in America and originally shipped to Israel.
- Factories were set up in Israel with US assistance at the cost of its own export business. These included electronics, pharmaceuticals, chemicals, appliances etc.
- Scientific developments in the US are given to Israel, who then passed them on to the Soviet Union. The centre for this was the Weizman Institute in Rehovot, south of Tel Aviv.

Other examples

Sponsoring terrorism to promote retaliation

The Israeli government and military secretly funded Hamas to undermine the influence of the Palestine Liberation Organisation. By enabling Muslim hostility and terrorist attacks any peaceful federation with Palestinians was negated.⁵⁶⁵ The subsequent sabotage of the peace process suited the interests of the Israeli government. Remember that Mossad's

⁵⁶³ Miri Hasson; YNetNews, 'Israel's sex trade booming' 23. 3. 2005.

⁵⁶⁴ New York Times, Michel Spector; 'Slave traders lure Slavic Women', 11 January 1998.

⁵⁶⁵ Koteret Rashit, (journal), October 1987.

motto is to work by deception. This is old Israeli policy – to maintain a ‘*constant tension*’ and to ‘*invent dangers*’.⁵⁶⁶ Some have even alleged that all terrorism is Zionist in origin.

Torturing and kidnapping Jews: Example: Rabbi Josef Antebi

A moving testimony of the way Israel and Mossad treats its own people is the story of Rabbi Josef Antebi. He is an orthodox rabbi whose family had lived for generations in Palestine in peace with local Muslims, even having Muslim friends. He is now living in Amsterdam and he appears to be a good man. He has been treated abominably by Israel for speaking out against Zionism for many years. Having fled from Palestine, his family property and heirlooms, worth a great deal, were stolen by the state. He was vilified, slandered, threatened and prevented from going to Israel to see his dying mother, who passed away without him. He was prevented from seeing his son for over sixteen years (as of 2011) and still has not seen him. He was attacked by Zionists in his own home and tortured. He was injected with chemicals and beaten so bad that he had broken bones. As a result he was permanently crippled and in constant pain, requiring a wheelchair for life. When he later tried to see his son in Israel (he was refused) he was kidnapped and incarcerated in a secure hospital outside of Jerusalem. It was only because he managed to hide a mobile ‘phone and contact friends in Holland that he was able to escape back home. Since then he has been threatened with death if he refuses to stop speaking out. He continued to speak out against Zionism. His testimony in his own words can be found on YouTube in conversation with a German interviewer. [‘Rabbi Josef Antebi exposing Zionists even after being tortured by them.’] He makes the valid point: if they are doing this to a Jew, imagine what they are doing to imprisoned Palestinians.

Military actions killing children

During a three-year period, a journalist for the Guardian reported that the Israeli army killed more than 400 children, half in Rafah and Khan Yunis. A quarter was under the age of 12.⁵⁶⁷ An investigation of several deaths revealed that there was no combat, just cold-blooded murder. In one case a girl aged 12 was killed as she walked home from school; in another an 11-year old boy was shot as he played football. But this is in accordance with the Talmud’s command to kill Gentiles and their children, which are considered as sub-human animals. We could document hundreds more examples of war crimes committed against Palestinians. After one soldier was investigated, in a whitewash enquiry, for pumping many bullets into a 12-year old girl too close to a fence, he said he would have happily done it if she was three! He was exonerated.

Conclusion

Without any shadow of doubt, the Ashkenazi Jews of Israel are a satanic, wicked threat to world security. Yet gullible, deceived Christians in the west continue to fully support them, thinking that they will be blessed. What deception!

⁵⁶⁶ Moshe Sharett, Prime Minister (1954-56).

⁵⁶⁷ The Guardian, ‘Verdict Exposes Israeli Military Mindset’, Chris McGreal & Rachel Corrie, 28 August 2012.

Appendix Twelve

An example of corporatism: American commercial support of Germany in World War Two

The elite bankers always play both sides in any war, which they engineer in order to make money. This has been the case since the Napoleonic Wars and continues to this day. The elite need war to continue to make money and money is needed to gain more power. Thus the elite constantly incites and sponsors wars. For example:

- The Rothschilds financed the Crimean War, as well as the Mexican War and the American Civil War.⁵⁶⁸
- The House of Morgan financed the British Boer War.⁵⁶⁹
- The House of Morgan financed the Franco-Prussian War.⁵⁷⁰
- The Rothschilds and others financed the Russian Revolution.
- The House of Morgan financed half of the US WWII war effort.⁵⁷¹

We have earlier noted that Israel has been given weapons by America and then sold them on to US enemies. We have also noted that the trucks used by the Soviets in the Afghan War were made by an American company and the Cold War nuclear silos in Russia were maintained by an American firm. This behaviour is not new; it has been going on for 100 years. We will just look at how American businessmen built up and supported Hitler both before and during WWII. Without American businessmen WWII could not have happened; they were indirectly responsible for the deaths of many British and allied soldiers, to say nothing of millions of civilians.

What happened in WWII was that the rich elite were able to sponsor and fund an entire country to commit terrorism and wage war to make them trillions of dollars. Hitler was just a psychopathic stooge for the global elite. Elite members who owned US corporations, such as Rockefeller, Dupont, Harriman, Bush and Ford made billions from dealing with America's enemy.

Bringing Hitler to power

The people that supported Hitler in the 1930s were western industrialists and bankers who were investing in a product to secure their fortunes in Germany and make more money. Western elite businessmen were business partners with Hitler's Nazi plans.

Thus billionaire industrialist Fritz Thyssen built the Bismarck for Hitler and claimed to be using Hitler like a puppet by his investments.⁵⁷² His company produced three quarters of all Germany's steel.

Zionist American bankers funded Hitler, who had five meetings with the Warburgs between 1929 and 1933. The Warburg family (originally German but naturalised American) are key Jewish bankers, later affiliated with the Rothschilds. In fact, Paul Warburg was instrumental in setting up the Federal Reserve Bank. The Zionist purpose (which goes back to Pike) was to create the State of Israel and German anti-Semitism would create this opportunity.

⁵⁶⁸ Dean Henderson; 'The House of Rothschild'.

⁵⁶⁹ Dean Henderson; 'Big oil & their bankers in the Persian Gulf'.

⁵⁷⁰ Henderson; 'Big oil & their bankers in the Persian Gulf'.

⁵⁷¹ Henderson; 'Big oil & their bankers in the Persian Gulf'.

⁵⁷² See his book, 'I paid Hitler'.

Many of Hitler's top commanders and officials were Jews; including Hess, Goering, von Ribbentrop and Heydrich; while there were thousands in the army (some have even suggested that Hitler was also Jewish). Even Adolph Eichmann was a Zionist Jew who worked (as transport administrator) to deport Jews to Palestine and work in Kibbutzim. There was an affiliation between the Gestapo and the militant Haganah in Palestine. The Haganah commander, Feivel Polkes, signed a compact with Eichmann in Berlin to pressurise Jews to emigrate to Palestine. The Zionists wanted to drive Jews out of comfortable lives in Germany and Europe, where they had been assimilated, to gather in Palestine – a situation of poverty and no infrastructure that was not appetising; so force was necessary.

'The Final Solution' was a term coined by Theodor Herzl, founder of Zionism, which he said was the solution to the Jewish question in which, '*Anti-Semites will become our surest friends and anti-Semitic countries our allies*'. He went on to say, '*It is essential that the sufferings of the Jews become worse ... this will assist in realisation of our plans [for a Jewish Palestinian state] ... I shall induce anti-Semites to liquidate Jewish wealth ... they will strengthen the persecution and oppression of Jews*'.⁵⁷³ As far back as Herzl, who died in 1904 before the Balfour Declaration, the Zionist plan was to oppress Jews to force them out of Europe and into Palestine. The Zionists maltreat common Jews in order to foster plans for a national Israel. Even the sinking of the Patria was considered as a necessary sacrifice for the whole Jewish nation by an Israeli former Prime Minister.⁵⁷⁴ What other nation or religion treats its citizens like this?

Nazism was vital to the Zionist agenda; therefore Jews funded it and Zionist sympathisers supported it.⁵⁷⁵ This was a strategy long planned. Even the Jewish arm of Freemasonry, the B'nai B'rith, and the Jewish Anti Defamation League accept that there was a transfer agreement between the Nazis and Zionists to transport Jews out of Germany; up to 60,000 Jews. This was why Zionists restricted other nations from accepting Jewish refugees when persecution erupted (which was also accepted as necessary by Zionists) and why the Haganah sank the Patria, full of 1,800 Jews. Even Mossad was established and trained by Reinhard Gehlen, former head of Hitler's intelligence corps for the eastern front.

Prescott Bush was a leading member of the elite group, which include Averil Harriman and GH Walker, that lobbied to get Hitler into power in the first place in 1933. These American industrialists can be called Nazis because they fully supported the Nazi cause and worked hard to get it into power. They then financed the building of the Nazi headquarters in Germany, the Brownhouse. This was done with the assistance of Dutch banks, Thyssen and his lawyer Allen Dulles (later head of the CIA).

The development of Germany and the Nazi structure was not something done by Hitler all on his own but was a project that was engineered and developed by western, mostly American, businessmen for a commercial cause. Hitler had no money to do this. The capital investment, for instance to build autobahns, came from American investment and also from Britain via Sir Montagu Norman, governor of the Bank of England, who was connected to Bush and Walker through the merger of Harrimans with Brown Brothers (in London 'Brown Shipley', a private banking firm). Norman was a public ardent Nazi and supporter of Hitler.

The British Royal Family was not opposed to Hitler but invested in him. In fact, the European monarchies favoured Hitler, in part, out of fear of the Communists that had killed the entire Russian Royal Family in cold blood. The ruling rich families wanted Hitler to be a buffer against Communism and were more afraid of the working classes in their

⁵⁷³ Herzl; Diary.

⁵⁷⁴ Moshe Sharett, 1958 Patra tragedy memorial service.

⁵⁷⁵ All this is documented in Hendrie; 'Bloody Zion', p324ff.

own countries than they were of Fascist Germany. The Duke of Edinburgh's brother was the head of the Nazi SS. King Edward VIII was a Nazi who, before his abdication, visited Hitler to ensure royal support and wrote to him signing his name in German as Hertzog von Windsor. Remember that the Windsors are in fact a German family (Saxe-Coburg-Gotha) who only changed their name in 1917 to avoid embarrassment in the Great War. Hitler never thought that Britain would enter the war.

The economic miracle of Germany in the 1930s never existed. The investment capital came from investment bankers and the rich elite, in the form of Harriman, Norman, as well as Bush & the Dulles brothers (who created the Union Bank to launder money for Germany) and others. The heads of international corporations were also promised by the Nazi Ministry of Economics that their properties would not be damaged after Hitler was victorious.

When Germany entered into war with the Allies the elite thought that Germany would win and that a peace could be negotiated with Britain, which would leave them in partnership with a despotic rule in Germany. When Germany began losing the war, the elite gradually changed their tune to appear to be more loyal to the Allies, while remaining in trade with Hitler until the end.

The value of American investments in Germany at the time of Pearl Harbour were:

- Standard Oil- \$120 million.
- General Motors - \$35 million.
- ITT - \$30 million.
- Ford \$17.5 million.

Germany did not confiscate or nationalise these industries but worked with the American heads. Roosevelt made no attempt to charge them for treason. In fact some of the heads argued that if they were arrested it would damage the American war effort and hinder domestic production.

Henry Ford

The trucks used by Hitler's armies were Ford trucks, used with the personal permission of Henry Ford. Ford was given the Grand Cross of the Eagle (the highest German civilian honour) by Hitler for his services to the Third Reich. In the fifties, Ford sued the US Government for bombing his factories in Europe – and won the lawsuit. Hitler so admired Henry Ford that he kept a life-size portrait of him on the wall next to his desk.

IG Farben

Hitler's Panzer tanks were made by a company called IG Farben. This firm was in a cartel with the Rockefeller's Standard Oil. It also built and established Auschwitz.

Banks

After the occupation of France, the Chase National (Rockefeller) and JP Morgan banks carried on doing business in Paris just as usual. They did millions worth of business with the Nazis even after Pearl Harbour, continuing throughout the war.

In the war both Allied and Nazi central bankers were in partnership in Basel at the Bank of International Settlements (BIS), which funded Hitler. The BIS gave Hitler the gold of Czechoslovakia, Holland and Belgium to carry on the war worth \$378 million, which was never returned. The BIS also stored Nazi plunder: art, diamonds, precious metals, including gold from concentration camp inmates.

The members of the BIS were the US Federal Reserve, the Banks of England, of France, Italy, Japan and Germany. The Nazi Reichsbank had the most seats but the president was a Rockefeller stooge, Thomas H McKittrick. When questioned by the US Treasury in March

1945, McKittrick stated that the war had been a charade with Germany taking the fall. He explained that bankers were planning to restructure post-war Germany towards a new world order.⁵⁷⁶

Coca-Cola

This firm sold their soft drinks to the Nazis. Coca-Cola was particularly enjoyed by Nazi pilots while they strafed Allied targets. In the desert campaign Messerschmitt pilots would wrap bottles of Coke in a wet towel and attach them to the plane, then fly high into the atmosphere where the towel would turn to ice. On landing they broke the ice and enjoyed a cold Coke.

Tetra-Ethyl lead

This was a vital component of aircraft fuel; it is an additive which prevents knocking in aeroplane engines. Standard Oil kept up the supply to the Nazis through neutral Switzerland for the entire war. The war could have been ended at any time, by grounding the Luftwaffe, if the US had stopped Rockefeller supplying the Nazi war machine with this fuel additive.

Royal Dutch Shell

Prince Bernhard von Lippe of The Netherlands (a Nazi), father of Queen Beatrix, gave Hitler millions of tons of crude oil for free. The Dutch Royal family fuelled the invasion of their own country so that Hitler annexed The Netherlands.

Harriman Brothers

This elite banking group supplied Hitler's troops with uniforms and Thompson sub machine guns, as well as other services.

ITT

This American firm helped to supply the bombs that fell on London in the Blitz and also helped to build the Focke-Wulf bombers that dropped them. It also gave Hitler the most sophisticated telephonic system in Europe, vital to his war effort.

Ball bearings

At a time when the American war effort was desperately short of ball bearings, they were being shipped to Nazis based in Latin America with the collusion of the vice chairman of the US War production Board in partnership with Goring's cousin in Philadelphia. Washington knew this.

Concentration camps

The small town of Oświęcim, near Krakow in Poland, was situated in a mineral rich area, especially coal, and was desired by the rich western industrialists. After Hitler invaded Poland, western financiers developed a plan to use Hitler's forces to rape the land by using slave labour. Thus a Nazi concentration camp was built near the town for this purpose.

GH Walker's family were cotton plantation virtual slave owners in the 1930s who took over the management of the concentration camp. To make the camp's name easier to pronounce, it was converted to the Germanic 'Auschwitz'. This was an American business enterprise. The money from this enterprise was placed by Prescott Bush into a trust, which was used to finance his political dynasty. The railway line into Auschwitz was American, laid by the Harriman brothers.

Few people realise that vast scale of Nazi concentration camps that covered parts of France and many parts of Germany, Austria, Poland and Czechoslovakia. These were originally not to kill people but to provide slave labour camps that would enrich western financiers and industrialists that supported Hitler.

⁵⁷⁶ Charles Higham; 'Trading with the enemy', (1983), p37.

IBM

The early type of machine computers made by IBM, plus their systems management techniques, were used in the running of the concentration camps and human resources of the prisoners, including the genocide programme. This involved the generation and tabulation of punch cards based upon census data. This American company actively assisted Nazis in systematically killing prisoners, mainly Jews.

Zyklon Gas

This was made by the Standard Oil / IG Farben cartel. The gas that was used to kill thousands of Jews was made by Americans.

Collusion

The western elite were openly favourable to Hitler, or actually supporting him, until it was imprudent to do so. As late as 1940 Lord Rothmere, owner of the Daily Mail, ran favourable stories about Hitler and his regime, even calling him '*a great Gentleman*'. Winston Churchill was praising Hitler in The Times as a great man as late as 1938. Thus the elite controlled newspapers and BBC ran no stories about the western commercial involvement with the Nazis, even when it became common knowledge. In fact some Jews tried suing the Allies once they knew about this, but no one reported this.

The press knew exactly what was going on in the concentration camps all through the war but never reported it, because they also knew who was making money from the slave labour – their own monarchs.

Government collusion

The US government knew all about this supply of the enemy but issued licenses to them without questions. Even in December 1941 a presidential edict set up legislation to grant licenses for trading with the enemy. ITT was allowed to continue relations with the Axis and Japan until 1945, even though it was regarded as an official instrument of US intelligence.

Only quite late did President Roosevelt pass a law to stop American businessmen, like Prestcott Bush, directly trading with the enemy, but this simply drove the work underground through neutral countries.

Conclusion

The Nazi war machine was actually an American business, a business which the European monarchies invested in and made obscene profits from slave labour. Without American investment and expertise Hitler would not have risen to power nor would WWII have got off the ground. It certainly could not have continued without American support.

American bankers and businessmen, in conjunction with investors like the British Royal Family, actively assisted the WWII enemy of the country to kill American and British soldiers and civilians. This is surely treason!

If this doesn't shock you, nothing will.

The general populations of America and Britain do not know this because of the massive deception placed upon them by the elite owned Press and media.

Suggested resources for further investigation

- Francis R Conolly; YouTube documentary: 'JFK to 9/11 – Everything is a rich man's trick'.
- Charles Higham; 'Trading with the enemy: an expose of the Nazi-American Money-Plot 1933-1949'.
- Eleanor Jones and Florian Ritzmann; 'The Coca-Cola Company under the Nazis'.

- Edwin Black; 'IBM and the Holocaust: the strategic alliance between Nazi Germany and America's most powerful corporation'.

Scripture quotations are from The New King James Version

© Thomas Nelson 1982

Paul Fahy Copyright © 2015

Understanding Ministries

<http://www.understanding-ministries.co.uk>

<http://www.understanding-ministries.com>